



6486 P<sup>o</sup>

PETTY (Sir WILLIAM) 1623-87.

7612. In English, on paper: written by Sir W. Petty and others, 1666-83: 12½ × 8½ and 12½ × 7½ in., iv + 460 and 198 pages.

Copies of letters sent (mainly from Dublin) by Sir William Petty in the years 1666-72, 1676-8, 1680, and 1682-3; in 2 vols. The copies are by several hands, and a number (mainly of 1676-7 and 1683, including some private letters) are in the hand of Petty himself. His autograph copy of a letter to Pepys, dated 3 July, 1683, is at p. 447 of vol. 1. The copies are in several sections, originally separate vols., some with MS. indexes. A 'Coppoy of ye King's Letter of 9th Mar: 1679/80 Concerning S. W<sup>m</sup> Petty & a[l]io[s], & of their Petition', found loose in the vol., has been inserted at the end of vol. 2. Pp. 3-4 of vol. 1 are wanting. Vol. 1 formerly contained about 564 pages; but the last section, beginning with p. 461 and containing Down Survey papers, largely autograph, was extracted in 1912 (see below).

The sections bear labels 'AC MS.' numbered (in vol. 1) 58, 61, 63, 64, 65, 66 and (in vol. 2) 59. Philipps MSS. (vol. 1) 6846, 14332-3, 14336, 14338-41, and 46.139 [sic], (vol. 2) 6486 and 14334. Bought as lot 813, Philipps sale, Sotheby's, 27 Apr., 1911.

At end of vol. 1 is inserted a letter from Mr. James Mills, of the Public Record Office of Ireland, 1912, about the Survey papers, and the following note is inscribed:

Where these leaves are taken out I found a Down Survey MS. giving (1) a statement of Petty's contract with the Officers' Council, and (2) details of the finance of the Survey. I gave it to the Library of Trinity College, Dublin, on the occasion of the 200th anniversary of the School of Physic [cf. no. 5811]. W. O. [The MS. is described by him in no. 6127, Proc. Roy. Soc. Med., 1912-13, vi, Section Hist. Med., pp. 2-5.]

Philipps MSS

6486

L

14332

14333

14336

14338

14339

14340

14341

a 46.139

IVN. 3. 15 NB 6  
(unlabeled)

7612

FROM  
THE LIBRARY  
OF  
SIR WILLIAM OSLER, BART.  
OXFORD



AC  
ms  
58

Sir Wm Petty's Letters  
1666 to 1667

Copies of Letters  
from the 10<sup>th</sup> of November  
1666 to the 3<sup>rd</sup> of March  
1667

3<sup>rd</sup> March 1667



Anthony Skelton at y<sup>e</sup> blacke  
house in Con<sup>ce</sup>

Ignatius Gools Marchant in Con<sup>ce</sup>  
James Phillips at y<sup>e</sup> white house  
Christopher Holcomb. Inkeeper in Lillanys  
near Inaloe

Capt<sup>m</sup> George Dillon at Malton

Mr Thomas Amory at Garryard.

Capt<sup>m</sup> John Hasset at Ballishodry. Inaloe.

Th<sup>o</sup> Lanolot Sands at Carrickfayle, Inaloe

Mr John Cand at Lillanys. Inaloe

Dublin 7 Apr 1782 from Mr  
Corynham State of the House of  
Special Parliament by Sir Chas Whitworth  
Colonel



Capt. Sullivan

My dear friend  
I have bought Killarney and that  
advised and have sent the best of  
the order for possession thereof. I do hereby  
empower you to receive it for my use and  
to Lett it till we at May and to follow such  
directions and I will of such assistance as  
our friend Capt. George Dillon shall appoint  
you. You may also take possession of  
Balgiffin for all belongs unto us upon  
some small interests. I desire to hear what you  
have done about the strings of my other  
Lands, and what improvements you find therein  
or are like to do. Pray Lett me hear often  
from you, and send you Lett to Mr. Anthony  
Shakleton at the black horse in Cork by which  
conveyance you will receive answers from me  
who am your great friend &c.

Dublin 10. Sept. 1666

Conciliating &c



Handwritten from

Thanks be to God we have now all  
things for our poor friends in  
right, and my Brother Naper hath  
done ye like for his in Dinkerman. I  
bought Killowen, and have contracted  
Nedson, and am dealing w<sup>th</sup> the  
for their Interest that we may be  
I only expect to hear from J. Goo  
cannot my partner, that we may  
on the world vigorously. If any  
friends would sell know their prices,  
then if y<sup>e</sup> think fitt purchase them  
self, or in case y<sup>e</sup> will not sell me  
for I am as willing, and desirous that  
should enlarge y<sup>e</sup> Interest there as  
self, for all assistance will be like  
enough. I have taken course about  
possession of Killowen that Taylor  
sell it, and have given ord<sup>r</sup> to (Lan)  
to review it and sell it for until all day  
and in all things to follow y<sup>e</sup> ord<sup>r</sup>. I  
admitt such to joyn w<sup>th</sup> him as y<sup>e</sup> sh<sup>l</sup>  
appoints viz<sup>t</sup> either W<sup>m</sup> Walters or a  
other y<sup>e</sup> may provide the cause  
backwardness hitherto to hand been



I know what condition y<sup>e</sup> house is in  
now; what is there left towards the  
rebuilding of them.

3. Pray describe what unburnt parts are now  
on about my Interest in Lashberry. I  
suppose y<sup>e</sup> house is quite surrounded  
with Rubbish & only the brickwork of my  
cost about 1100. what brick masonry  
stands, Iron beam and other floorings  
are there remains, and how much wall  
that need not be pulled down take  
a workmans opinion there & upon.

4. Will Russell and the Creditors now give them  
145 <sup>th</sup> p and want for the greater part  
ask if y<sup>e</sup> can what they say now to it  
And tenants any ways obliged to bear  
this loss in part or in whole, or to quit  
their Interest in the land though they  
have find.

6. Is there a resolution to rebuild the City  
on its old foundations or only cottages  
for the poor people, and so to re-  
maine westward, or to other side of  
the River. do they talk of a bridge  
at Westmington.



7

If the City shall be rebuilt on its  
old foundations shall it be by some  
common directions Rulers and Modell  
or by a single surveyor man to his own  
tying and manner

8

In what tying Doe men contriveth  
the City can be rebuilt, and where to  
find timber and workmen and at  
what Rates

9

Will the King or par<sup>t</sup>. be so minuty  
for tax or other Incom<sup>ts</sup>. to the  
houses that shall be rebuilt

10

What Influence hath this on y<sup>e</sup>. smok  
Smoake farms

11

Where find goods generally Saue or not  
and where are the places of Trade  
merchants like to be untill y<sup>e</sup>. City  
be rebuilt

12

Do any begin to rebuild already  
where with any considerable matter  
be done this winter, will they not begin  
at the water side and in the places, next  
what is yett vnbuilt, for what will  
a new house signify in the midst  
of the Rubbish.



- 13 What care was taken to provide for  
provisions, as pitch, Rofin oyle & brimston  
hemp cordage & sail cotton &c.
- 14 what people have their lives & limbs  
or killed by mischance or other wise
- 15 what provision for the poore, and in  
what
- 16 what considerations have the Gov<sup>t</sup> of  
this matter.
- 17 How the Royall Society meet at Gresham  
College and what appearance is there  
as an Exchange
- 18 How will this affect the Charter of y<sup>e</sup>  
Citty and con prays
- 19 What eminent losses or observations  
have befallen our friends and acquaintances  
what have yd<sup>r</sup> heard of Mr. Field and  
Mr. Compt
- 20 In what posture is ship<sup>r</sup>-affairs, shall  
I not be particularly inclined if I come  
over, and what is left to beare my  
expenses, how escaped my Lady Montagu  
plate



21

What do the Soverall ftis give  
at the provocation of god unto  
this vengeance on London, and to  
that act<sup>in</sup> m<sup>in</sup>tion and ~~er~~ doth this  
providenc<sup>e</sup> dispose the mind of man  
- Observed how the Bills of mortality  
and kept now, for soe y<sup>e</sup>. shall see  
how men have disposed of themselves.  
The Love keeps y<sup>e</sup>. and send us  
a good night.

I remembered to have writt 25. of y<sup>e</sup>. brother  
Holfy, wh<sup>o</sup> was paid at London for m<sup>y</sup> wife in  
few of soe much, as I paid y<sup>e</sup>. wife in Dublin  
about 12 years since. If any more certaintie  
of time or other circumstances be necessary,  
I beseech, that my friends at London can helpe  
y<sup>e</sup>. w<sup>th</sup> them, soe alsoe can I, who am.

Y<sup>e</sup>. affection<sup>e</sup>. Servant

October, 1666

To Maj<sup>r</sup> Gooden  
in Bantay new  
Cork.



J. 2

I received y<sup>r</sup>. Lett<sup>r</sup>. of the 12. of October.  
 from Limerick whereby y<sup>e</sup>. desired to under-  
 stand the State of my affairs in Kerry.  
 In answer therunto y<sup>e</sup>. may be pleased to  
 take notice, that I have broken all the  
 strings that m<sup>r</sup>. J<sup>r</sup>. had to his bow, that  
 is to say, I have agreed w<sup>th</sup> the College, for  
 all their Interest in the Barony of Glasneagh  
 and have made such an End w<sup>th</sup> his Grace  
 of agents, that I can returne into my possession  
 when I please, I have also purchased all the  
 Lots of my Lord Mountbath's Troops, that  
 is Killowen, Balligriffin and Neodons w<sup>th</sup>  
 the rest, who are also enlarging our Soluds  
 on Dunlannon Side, that we may accomodate  
 those many English Families that we expect  
 in the Springe and Carry on the works.  
 I have also thus communicated my selfe to y<sup>e</sup>.  
 though a stranger, I shall now desire y<sup>e</sup>. to  
 give me an account, what Lent y<sup>e</sup>. have spent  
 since the y<sup>e</sup>. 58, and to whom; and what  
 Land y<sup>e</sup>. selfe have hold, as also what wast  
 y<sup>e</sup>. have known committed on my woods, and  
 of whom and who can witness it.



(43)  
For I intend to make some body know  
that although Justice and my Right-  
have slept, yett they are not dead, if  
y<sup>e</sup>. think a good correspondence w<sup>th</sup> me  
to be of any use to y<sup>e</sup>. selfe, pray give  
me a cleere and p<sup>re</sup>sent account of these  
particulars, And of what our selfe y<sup>e</sup>.  
thinkes may concerne me.

Dublin the 16<sup>th</sup> of Octob<sup>r</sup> 1666. Y<sup>e</sup>. affection<sup>l</sup>. friend

M<sup>r</sup>. Cand. I received y<sup>e</sup>. Lett<sup>rs</sup> of the 1<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> of  
Octob<sup>r</sup>. whereby I understand, that  
Leif<sup>t</sup>. Jaylor, doth not onely w<sup>th</sup> hold  
my possession but also destroy my woods  
I desire y<sup>e</sup>. to forwarne them for the  
future, And to make diligent Inquirie all  
over my lands, of any waste that have  
beene Comitted on my woods, to gett a  
p<sup>re</sup>sentall witness to all particulars of  
that kind, which have happened since  
the yeare 58. And also to proceed awith  
privatly of all the Gent<sup>l</sup>. that have beene  
paid since the Kingd<sup>om</sup> coming<sup>in</sup>. of the ten-  
nants and to whom I intend to  
make some body aware to Dublin for



in the name (11)

For the horrid Injuries they have done  
me. And if any of them be fled away or  
removed pray learn who either they be gone  
for if they be in Ireland, they shall find  
I do not forgett them, I do every day  
sowre and enlarge my Entrust in y<sup>e</sup> Country  
wherefore encourage honest English men to  
goe thither. Lett them build and plant  
upon any of the Lands, that Cornelius  
Swellinan shall tell them to be mine, thus  
Desiring to hear from y<sup>e</sup> first.

Dated Dublin<sup>re</sup>  
of Octob<sup>r</sup> 1666  
Y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>o</sup> Longs from



I have now proceeded not only to get  
my Lands in Lorry but also to recover  
all my Arrears of Rent and Damages  
wh. have at any time been done upon  
my Woods, and to that against any Person  
who have done me any prejudice or hindrance  
or disparaging my Title

I therefore desire that you would send me  
up forthwith an exact account, who were  
Guarantys upon any part of my  
Interests, at what time, of my being disturbed  
by your Duties Comrs, and at what Rents, who  
persuaded them to Attorne and who gave  
them Loans or promises, who raised the Rents  
how much, and at what time, In the next  
place, send me your like exact Account  
who have made use of any part of my wood,  
or Timber in plots great or small, where  
and when with the Name and Dwellings of  
such as can witness it And Lastly, Desiring  
to be informed who have or who undertake  
my Title, so as to say I had none whereby  
any were discouraged, from planting  
wh. me you must be very active and speedy  
herein, for I hope the day of reckoning  
is come for all these Malcontents I am

Dublin 26<sup>th</sup> October  
1666

Yours Wm Petty



(157)

I am sorry, sorry, but did not much wonder I  
have not heard from you. I have been at sea  
most a while, in the high interest that had it  
not been to have a proposed my self for an honest  
man, the cause was this. A company of such happy  
Robbers in London, persuaded some of y<sup>r</sup>. Duke  
of Ormonde, Agents, that he had a charge  
upon all the County of Desmond, the 1<sup>st</sup> of July  
y<sup>t</sup> a clause in some, into y<sup>r</sup>. first Act made in  
1662, that all Land, where in the Duke had such  
a charge, should be forfeited to him, upon this  
they proceeded with the same, to Morrow to y<sup>r</sup>.  
Duke in October 1662, and so they proceeded out  
(though have more a sold Right) then y<sup>r</sup>. Duke  
later to go to relinquish all such Land forfeited  
as aforesaid, if possessed by sold or Adventurers,  
where upon they affirmed, we had no sold Right  
upon this we cast them, twice, and y<sup>r</sup>. last night  
Court of Chancery (to have John Brodrick  
stayed, and take away our original  
evidence and send sayd Chancery has lost them)  
after this, the Duke's Court who were present  
in Court at y<sup>r</sup>. Judgment, to have our Land again  
sayd that untill the Sheriff came to put  
us in possession of each part, they would not  
surrender, and in y<sup>r</sup>. manner we came in  
with the Sheriff, to exact 5<sup>th</sup> for survey, & cost  
where of we have about 40. So we were made  
pay 350 in Sheriff's fees.



Next they would have us bring authorized  
surveys with all their formalities to ascertain  
the bounds and measure of each plot, and so  
have put us of with trouble & pain & trouble  
whilest ye woods are destroying, & by their  
confederacy, in the country, now are worn  
possession this very day, and when we are  
they intend to strain us & Quett us at so  
high upon us, as to make us weary  
the cause of all this is because, there was  
assigned to Lewis the whole territory, of  
Dormond, for one of my Lord's Soms, as  
these Agents pretend, to wit, 1000, our  
small spots, was a great hindrance, they  
have not been for some time under hand to buy  
me out, And I believe would see the sum  
with ye, which they dare, pray. Lett and  
know it that I may, see a writt of partition  
or if ye be weary of it, Let me have ye  
re fall of a lease for ye. It cost ye  
800, ye interest of ye money making it  
about 20. I cannot though the land be so  
mismanage in Ireland as they were never worse  
yet god may mind them. I see the things  
is too small for ye to mind of and truly by  
reason of the remote ends I cannot dare  
my self as I would, But here hath upon  
the 10. of this very month happened



(10)  
A notable hearing in y<sup>e</sup>. Court of Chancery  
which has wholly outdone the Duke of Albany of  
the whole Country of Desmond, and given it to  
the 3<sup>d</sup> Lord of the said who having an arm  
Chancery to it, have now carried it, so as now  
the whole noble territory of Desmond is  
fallen into y<sup>e</sup>. hand of Henry many of y<sup>e</sup>.  
greatest pt of whom may be persuaded to  
sell, and I am disposed to buy, so much  
more as may make what I have already  
worth my purchase upon y<sup>e</sup>. place, at least  
until it be sold. And now I am writing y<sup>e</sup>.  
(for I do not trouble y<sup>e</sup>. often) I will give  
y<sup>e</sup>. some account of this territory, make  
what use y<sup>e</sup>. please of it, I have just cause  
to complain of y<sup>e</sup>. unkindness towards  
me in that y<sup>e</sup>. neither commend me in  
any thing, nor assisted me even in y<sup>e</sup>. own  
Contract, notwithstanding I will give y<sup>e</sup>. such  
an account of this place as shall serve for  
shall none of it if y<sup>e</sup>. make no use y<sup>e</sup>.  
I will pray to see it back to y<sup>e</sup>. I want  
to write it, I send it loose from this letter.  
If y<sup>e</sup>. have sell for other honours, (as  
I wish y<sup>e</sup>. had gained half in half, not  
standing we have had w<sup>th</sup> loss.

But to returne to y<sup>e</sup>. state of our own  
Contract, viz y<sup>e</sup>. bought of me about  
3000<sup>l</sup>. and St. George's was 1200 in all  
5400 of which we have in y<sup>e</sup>. 1/3 we ought



(10)  
To keep 3600 clove, but I have used such  
means as was desired 4800, but by J.  
Ellens malice y<sup>e</sup> 16 is adjudged to the  
College of Dublin (for w<sup>ch</sup> was to be  
in price, when was in catch it) so as  
we shall keep above 4000 absolutely  
clove, w<sup>ch</sup> is about 400 English. w<sup>ch</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> have had at 5<sup>th</sup> of new wood & all  
w<sup>th</sup> out our contributing the least assistance  
to me in this trouble find affairs, I should  
have been sorry & ashamed y<sup>e</sup> should  
have lost, by dealing w<sup>th</sup> me, but if  
y<sup>e</sup> had, I would not have been blamed  
the like w<sup>ch</sup>ly profits might have  
been used against y<sup>e</sup> (least I should say)  
would, as was in this, Now I have paid  
the Court for the taking y<sup>e</sup> bond w<sup>ch</sup> to require  
the Duke himself w<sup>th</sup> our suffering  
who I believe will give him I go not told  
thanks, for what they have done but  
what reparation god knows, we lost  
by J. Ellens Drabbing, y<sup>e</sup> 16 of our  
best advts, to y<sup>e</sup> College, and all our (safe)  
lands that were held upon y<sup>e</sup> Kings Letters  
w<sup>ch</sup> has a properly slighted, saying as y<sup>e</sup>  
w<sup>ch</sup> that they sold upon Acts of  
Parliament not upon Kings Letters, and yet  
we might have justly done as much as  
was desired, so y<sup>e</sup> if y<sup>e</sup> Remainder



(10)  
I am now worth 1000 It must have  
been worth 100 more, for w<sup>ch</sup> you have  
thanked, I fear deals w<sup>th</sup> the people. I  
will spend the next summer in Norway, I  
wish you would think of sending people  
from Jersey, Sark Alderney &c. or pen  
me word, what you will send, or what you  
will not, I have expended about 30  
in preparation of this business besides  
providing 1/2 year's food, It has cost me  
30 to provide my possession of  
the air, &c. then with nothing was word  
clear & notorious

I need not write often at this rate, I know  
the things are but trifles, but you need  
pass it not to me and a matter for the  
least Subjects in England to consider. I am

Your most humble faithful  
& affectionate servant

Wm. Pitt

Julian 15<sup>th</sup>  
Aber 1666



These Lands with the 3 Regiments have wound  
are the 3 Baronyes of Glengowagh,  
Dunkerran, & Glanvagh, containing  
the whole County of Down  
and a part 36 thousand Statute acres  
There is in these Baronyes about the  
3 Baronyes about 30 miles of Sea  
Coast where in are many brave Harbours  
and fishings for pilchard Salmon and  
haddock, & many good ports and Lighthouses  
Ballynashell, the Island of Valentia &  
the second Navigable River of Ireland  
Lunney through, It contains the and by  
pearl fishings of Ireland, there have  
been pearls taken there of 60 a pearl  
of 12 and within this month worth 12  
the people make about 4 or 500 Dan  
and perhaps might make as many thousand  
It comprehends the 5 great woods of  
Banane, for a more; Glanmore, Scrubane  
and Glancarra, out of the last where of  
the timber for y<sup>e</sup> Sovereigns were brought  
the timber of all these woods I take to be  
worth more then those of Shillagh valley  
at 1000 perhaps really worth 40 thousand  
I would it to be the best for building  
of great ships, (all things considered)  
of any place in the Kings Dominions  
It contains the best Iron Silvers lead



Lead and Copper. Mines in Ireland. marbott  
Quarries. The worth. of the Lead & Copper  
as they were lately rated by the Lord L. &  
Council. is but 3078. 17. 6 / but I surely  
think that 10000 laid out upon it, would  
make it yield in Rent, fish, timber & Iron  
no less than 10000  $\text{£}$  a year & perhaps more  
for the warr Land being 36000  $\text{£}$  profitable  
by the survey comes at 6.  $\text{£}$  a. to 9000  $\text{£}$  a. and  
surely the timber fish and Iron, must be  
as much more. I find by the sold books  
that there must be ~~more~~ near 3000 souls  
in habitings upon the place - The Debts  
for w<sup>th</sup> these Lands were sett out are but  
72000. The Lord L. and Council have  
power to moderate the Quittrents to nothing  
if they please. My opinion is that y<sup>e</sup>  
Barony of Droghda may be had alone  
or the 2 Baronyes of Dunkerran and  
Glanshagh of w<sup>ch</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> have already  
a small  $\text{£}$  1000) may be had alone, or all  
3 together. Money is strangely scarce  
here, Neither do I believe these 25 or  
26 sold, can tell, what to do w<sup>th</sup> this booty  
nor have they stock, or braim to manage  
it, The Country is generally coarse, but very  
pleasant, & w<sup>th</sup> tanning the lowliest valleys  
and  $\text{£}$  10000, in y<sup>e</sup> world. The people are



(28)  
Poor but very Ingenuous in the way,  
The Scope of Land is Equivalent to a  
piece that is 24 English miles square  
there is not  $\frac{1}{10}$  of it returned wholly  
unprofitably by the way. The value  
It is really worth 20 times as much  
that which James's stream was to have 8000  
for

The old proprietors and all of age  
most of priests and friendly sort, there  
is but one mortgage ~~and a great deal of~~  
of 150 upon the whole, and 2 old women  
signatures, the College of Dublin have  
some sprinkling amongst it. No man  
in Ireland has so much Land in one spot  
now as I believe many of our sovereign  
princes in Italy, & Germany have far  
more, & that not much more for  
their Dominion much less for their  
prosperity. The mischief is, they are  
all of ye old Irish, nor is the Roman  
Catholic Congregation in all this place  
Lastly the highest mountain in Ireland  
is at ye entrance of it

It is not to be imagined at what Rates these  
followers would sell, ye said me about 2  
p. an. English, this at half ye Rate  
would come to about 45000, what they  
would reckon for these stately woods



I know not, but a <sup>£</sup> 25000, or 4. <sup>£</sup> and  
wood and all, but ye might, as I said to lay  
out at 10000 in stockings & plantings  
which would be in all 30000, the Barrow  
of Jodvagh because it has not much  
timber. Suppose might come at between  
15 & 20 thousand pounds containing 120  
thousand ac. English at 2. <sup>£</sup> and the  
Inheritance. London hat might come  
now at ready money in Ireland.



- 1 To Surrender y<sup>e</sup> Copp Stanes &c made out of my woods
- 2 To gett bonds of as many as have troppd upon the woods to make them answer by their Carriage of loads or Lading of timber to y<sup>e</sup> water side or otherwise
- 3 To gett satisfaction for all y<sup>e</sup> Carke w<sup>ch</sup> they have had
- 4 To gett my fingers off from the Land
- 5 To oblige the Tennants not to lett any wooden ware. less ships of my Land, but by Lease
- 6 To aske y<sup>e</sup> Bonds for y<sup>e</sup> same profits from May 1662 at least untill May 1665 & recovering y<sup>e</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> water side, set on these Land by the L<sup>d</sup> & Council
- 7 To recover w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Tennants who have wrongfully attuned and have had y<sup>e</sup> Land at Under value thereby
- 8 To take a view of all the fallen Timber fitt for Sawing lying w<sup>th</sup> in one mile to y<sup>e</sup> water side; And of all y<sup>e</sup> trash
- 9 To agree for the Carriage thereof by the mile  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile or to y<sup>e</sup> water side at y<sup>e</sup> place
- 10 To agree for having y<sup>e</sup> sand fitt for y<sup>e</sup> Sayd at y<sup>e</sup> place



- 11 To agree for Sawing the sand into run  
scantlings at  $\text{£} 100$
- 12 To pitch upon 3 convenient places of y<sup>e</sup>  
Linn where to shipp & heape the timber
- 13 To make an Estimate for the pairing off  
Burrells house as it was in tynde of peace
- 14 To set y<sup>e</sup> Land onely to such as have stock  
and visible meane to improve it, and to  
such as the workmen will accept for their  
paym<sup>t</sup> or to y<sup>e</sup> workmen themselves
- 15 To have y<sup>e</sup> number of men women &  
children the trades heere cabbins & smokes  
in y<sup>e</sup> 2 Parishes
- 16 An account of the stock and other  
substance in y<sup>e</sup> same
- 17 How much of the Land is usually under  
tillage containing how many
- 18 How many Cattle of the same has and may  
beare or feed
- 19 what meadow or hay may be had there



- 11 The ... of ...
- 12 The ... of ...
- 13 The ... of ...
- 14 The ... of ...
- 15 The ... of ...
- 16 The ... of ...
- 17 The ... of ...
- 18 The ... of ...
- 19 The ... of ...



# Instructions for Mr John Rutter

(25)

Supposing Mr Chute Mr Poply & Mr Sand, the Duke Comd  
will be all of them at Chally, go are to show them my pattern  
The attested Copy furber and the Kings little correspondance into  
it whereby it will appear that not only all the small woods  
described in the patent and furber but that also the Mountain  
by Woods &c (as in the Patent) belonging unto those denominations  
doth also belong unto us by the Kings little doct explaind and  
was the reason of whereof and according to Mr Wodhams letter  
in Mr Sand, his hand demand the speedy possession of them  
and the Comd due at all saintly 1662 and our suits according to  
the authority of Valuations and rates sett on those lands by the  
Lord Land Council

These declarations  
are too tedious to  
be drawn out will  
doe by me & enough  
be written

If they refuse to give possession for the said Comd and Wigs  
Malahon & some of the principle tenants of the Forest of  
El Doracion upon our respective Letters of Exhortation

And if they refuse to pay the amount profits at supra for  
them by the respective subsidies. Call all the Forest workmen  
that be there employed and Enow of them what timber  
they have felled how many in number upon each  
denomination of Land estimating the quantity of timber they  
containd how many thereof is squared, how many brought  
to the water side and if any part of it has been on board  
engined allso how many bark is shipped and landed how many  
carried away and by whom how the rest has preserved do the  
like for the staves that have been cut & lath on any land  
standing and that becompt bid them to state day man his debt  
from Cooper and Comd Sand and And idow, Salisbury &  
2 or 3 more of the house for money for their present  
reliefe by yd may take of St Taylor and lett him charge  
by the like summe to be repayed to the Comd of the Treasury  
money And let the Land for one year to sure as therefor  
owed money unto performing workmen to the Comd  
of all yd lett and give all other fair words & encouragement



Cause George Mahony and his pretor as above

Claupey, son & Co. }  
 Henry Selbury can }  
 Wittinges the }  
 fact }  
 { Thomas in Gmin Carthy }  
 { Philomen in Gmin Carthy }  
 { Callaghan in Gmin Carthy }  
 { Mith. in Gmin Carthy }  
 { Daunce & Deoney }  
 { To be all indicted for }  
 { their assault & battery }  
 { and Riott: }

As Cause John any indictment (if he do) to be  
 removed by the Justices here we find y<sup>e</sup> and unless y<sup>e</sup>  
 and better else than there

That is also - { And Cause the said George Mahony and as many of  
 deposed for y<sup>e</sup> { the Duke Com<sup>r</sup> as employed or apprehended of his atting  
 person { and as do stop any Limbe or other commodities by  
 upon my land to be found by the writt here we find y<sup>e</sup>  
 Engine of the old sherriffe Land and the new sherriffe  
 M<sup>r</sup> Carick and of Selbury &c In what respect my  
 Roghin for the Cipstauy is where and when was my  
 have the property of them tryed and according remon  
 the restraint upon them and prepare for the tryall  
 and set good watch upon them in the mean by me

To gitt the Colledge base here we find y<sup>e</sup> deposed upon  
 the land for the use of John Cott and to give Notice  
 thereof to all the Lemens of those denominations and  
 the members of them that they may attend and take  
 lease indented and give bonds for payment of rent & restoring  
 possession:

Y<sup>e</sup> are hereby empowered to let leases of all lands by  
 the patent appearing to belong to St George Surwill and  
 my self and those belonging to my self or assigns  
 to Mr Tho Compton for the space of one year by  
 indented w<sup>ch</sup> bond for payment of rent and restoring  
 possession. Y<sup>e</sup> may also contrive some way for  
 encouraging able & industrious to improve though they  
 have few shill above Remembering to provide sum of  
 Chesey is indebted unto or are able and laborious men  
 and good husbands

W<sup>m</sup> Selbury

W<sup>m</sup> Selbury



Have sent y<sup>e</sup>

1. The patent
2. the Colledge base Batoaten and the copie
3. the lett<sup>r</sup> of attorney
4. the Kings letter
5. the Mapp<sup>t</sup> of { Kilmare }  
                                  { Tojagla }  
                                  } purishes
6. the sub found<sup>r</sup> Report<sup>r</sup> Certificate of the  
Land<sup>r</sup> ~~deeded~~ to Robert Marshall
7. The Names of all the Inhabitants  
of the 2 baronys of Dunbron and Glenwroughly
8. A Certiorari to remove John Cant<sup>r</sup> Inditment<sup>r</sup>
9. 3 Subpoenas for the same profits
10. 2 Letters of attorney
11. 3 Letters.
12. Instructions.



March 30<sup>th</sup> 1665

Received y<sup>r</sup> Letter Just before A Journey into the  
County and therefore cannot send y<sup>e</sup> the Mapp and  
particulars as I would otherwise be pleased till my return  
to accept of some other General account of the three  
Barrennes: that they contain 360000 <sup>Acres</sup> profitable  
by the Survey is Certain

2 that they were formerly and of late in their Naked Condition  
valued at 3078 £ p annu.

3 That there are about 3000 Soules Living on them is all  
out of this promise I can make out of particular  
that by slowly 10000<sup>£</sup> in Iron working fishing materials  
Sack pans saw yards & Slaughter house and Barn  
house and some other Improvements that Commodity to  
the nation of thirty six thousand pounds p annu may  
be expected at the growth and produce of that Land  
one third where of vizt 12000<sup>£</sup> goe for the Land and  
the rest for the People and workmen

2 there are people enough upon the Place already  
adding a quantity of more of our ~~the~~ Children & families  
to Marmag. Stew and Comand this had and Design  
there being further the Sufficiency upon the place  
further Inmadrudition

1 That My Lord Duber Propositions have several times  
since the birth of Decem<sup>r</sup> last been heard and all  
worshd. So at now there is most solemn and Deliberat  
Judgm<sup>t</sup> pass for the Souldiers that war was scene  
in that Count<sup>y</sup> and also the Souldiers particular m<sup>en</sup>  
are better heard and asertaind, and withall the poor  
men were kind and wary of their Concerns, (in so much  
at Equities that 40000<sup>£</sup> would carry the whole  
is much like then My last Estimation, and yett for Con  
putation sake and supposing they may still grow more  
weary I will reckon but 36000 which is 2/3 of 54000  
the Indian wares and nothing for wood &c out of



131  
Saturday the 1<sup>st</sup> Mr. Must and have already paid 12000<sup>to</sup> in Chancery  
to Establish their Interest ~

So as the question is reduced to this narrow Compass viz<sup>t</sup> whether  
the Soldiers will sell for less than 16<sup>d</sup> p<sup>er</sup> cent.

whether two Shillings may not be given that is 3600<sup>to</sup> for the  
whole when the Commodities of one years growth are worth as much

as to Practice of Compacting these Lands

I have reckoning the whole at 36000<sup>to</sup> Estimated the propor-  
tionable Value of each part of the Premises and find that  
What we have already is worth about 5000<sup>to</sup> Now if My  
Lord Duke agents Deal well with us we ought to have  
1000<sup>to</sup> at least as arrears of Rent so as we want but 12000<sup>to</sup>  
to secure the one halfe which if you will but in ~~repay~~  
4000<sup>to</sup> I will do for 4000<sup>to</sup> which by reason of my rebuilding  
in London and some other I must show in this first with my  
aversion against running in Debt upon any Credit or hope  
whatsoever is all undoubted for Nor can I do this before  
Michaelmas Next (viz<sup>t</sup>) advancing 1000<sup>to</sup> & May Day 1000<sup>to</sup> more  
at the 14<sup>th</sup> of June and the other 2000<sup>to</sup> at Michaelmas Now  
you 4000<sup>to</sup> more with the 400<sup>to</sup> already & 200<sup>to</sup> more will have  
11 parts of the whole 36 which is every parts 3 of the whole &  
I for 5000 shall have  $\frac{7}{36}$

2<sup>d</sup> I intend to order the Show of this Matter as to be auditing of  
it self in case we must proceed farther, and also to be  
a Clog upon any that shall be our rival in the other halfe  
wherefore Middle with no partners till one halfe be secured, and  
then I shall propound up<sup>d</sup> somewhat else wherein others may  
be good and not Impediment as they are in most cases ~

3<sup>d</sup> I have so rated the Parcels and Continued away of Lett upon  
them that we our selves may conveniently enough part our share  
in case we find it best so to do



March 30<sup>th</sup> 1665

Received y<sup>r</sup> Letter Just before A Journey into the  
County and therefore cannot send y<sup>e</sup> the Mappe and  
particulars as I would otherwise be pleased till my return  
to accept of some other Generalle order of the  
Barrennes: that they contain 360000 <sup>Acres</sup> profitable  
by the Survey is Examined

that they were formerly and of late in their Naked Condition  
valued at 3078<sup>l</sup> p<sup>a</sup> annu.

That there are about 3000 Soules Living on them is all  
out of the promise I can make out of particular  
that being only 10000<sup>l</sup> in Iron work fitting materials  
salt past land garden & slaughter house and Brewe  
house and some other Improvements that Commodities to  
the value of thirty six thousand p<sup>a</sup> annu may  
be expected at the growth and produce of that Land  
one third where of vizt 12000<sup>l</sup> goe for the Landis and  
the rest for the People and workmen

There are people enough upon the Place already  
adding a quarter p<sup>a</sup> mor of our ~~the~~ Ex. Landis & future  
to Malmag: Stewis and Comand this had and Design  
there being further etc Sufficient upon the place  
Further Enlargement

That My Lord Duber Directions have Survall since  
Some the 10<sup>th</sup> of December last but not heard and also  
worshd. So at now there is most solemn and Deliberat  
Judgment past for the Souldiers that war was seen  
in that Count and also the Souldiers particular m<sup>or</sup>  
are better pleased and assisted, And withall the poor  
men were kind and wary of their Concerns, (in so much  
as I judge that 40000<sup>l</sup> would carry the whole  
is much like then My last Estimation, and yett for Com  
putation sake and supposing they may still grow more  
weary I will reckon but 36000<sup>l</sup> which is 2 p<sup>a</sup> of the  
the Indian isles and nothing for wood etc out of



(31)  
I shewd<sup>d</sup> up these Men Must and have already paid 12000<sup>£</sup> in Charg<sup>e</sup> &  
to Establish this Int<sup>r</sup>est

So as the question is reduced to this narrow Compass viz<sup>t</sup> Whether  
the Soldiers will sell for less than 16<sup>d</sup> p<sup>er</sup> p<sup>er</sup>son.

whether two Shillings may not be given that is 36000<sup>£</sup> for the  
whole when the Commodities of one years growth are worth as much

as to Practice of Compacting these Lands

I have (reckoning the whole at 36000<sup>£</sup>) Estimated the appor-  
tionable Value of each part of the Premises and find that  
What we have already is worth about 5000<sup>£</sup> Now if My  
Lord Duke agents Deal with us we ought to have  
10000<sup>£</sup> at least as a way of Rent so as we want but 12000<sup>£</sup>  
to secure the one half where of if you will but in 12000<sup>£</sup>  
4000<sup>£</sup> I will do for 4000<sup>£</sup> which by reason of My rebuilding  
in London and some other Ex<sup>tr</sup>as I have in the field with my  
aversion against running in Debt upon any Credit or hope  
whatsoever is an undertaking for nor can I do this before  
Michaelmas next (viz<sup>t</sup>) advancing 1000<sup>£</sup> p<sup>er</sup> May Day 1000<sup>£</sup> more  
p<sup>er</sup> the 24<sup>th</sup> of June and the other 2000<sup>£</sup> at Michaelmas Now  
you 4000<sup>£</sup> more with the 400<sup>£</sup> already & 200<sup>£</sup> interest will have  
11 p<sup>er</sup> of the whole 36 which is very near 1/3 of the whole &  
I for 5000 shall have 7/36

2. I intend to order the Ch<sup>ar</sup>ge of this Matter as to be auct<sup>or</sup>ing of  
a Se<sup>er</sup> in case we now proceed farther, and also to be  
of Clogg upon any that shall be our rival in the other half  
where for Middle with no partners till our half be secured and  
then I shall propound up<sup>on</sup> somewhat else where in p<sup>ri</sup>nc<sup>ip</sup>al may  
be good and not Imprudent as they are in most cases

3. I have so rated the D<sup>u</sup>ties and Continued away off Lett<sup>er</sup> upon  
them that we our selves may conveniently enough part our share  
in case we find it best so to do



32  
A Now I shall leave it to y<sup>r</sup>. selfe or any indifferent friend  
to allow me some little Consideration in my Share for what I  
do in this Busines and for my Intritt in these Souldiers, who  
Recoured their Right under god by my means

If y<sup>o</sup>. think fitt to Engage uppon the Supposition of 3000  
for the whole and that 8000 will entitle you to  $\frac{11}{36}$  part of  
the whole as aforesaid pray shew me the Labour of Drawing out  
Money from home by paying what Cap<sup>t</sup>. Grant shall call  
for not above 8000 hundred pounds as he would it for the  
Building a few houses w<sup>th</sup> I have contracted for, but if it will  
not come for that Rate I have no great Mind to proceed  
with it (although I think you may afford to give more) and  
then y<sup>r</sup>. 200 shall be employd here by y<sup>r</sup>. order uppon our  
Client Interest or remittid y<sup>o</sup> uppon Demand.

Expect the Mappe and Particulars att my returne till  
when I remaine in haste.

Dublin 30<sup>th</sup> March Most Humble  
1667

I have herewith sent you my owne observation upon  
the Map of the Commodities and Trade which  
place will afford and two Mapps one of the three  
distinguished into Barren and the Principall Townes  
and the other is observed by Coast from Limerick  
to Woodhall shewing the River of the River  
in the 3 Barrenes and distinguished by a Line  
traded them and the latter Map is distinguished  
into Countys and Barrenes only, shewing the  
River of the River and the River of the River, but  
are sufficient at least for the present



The Barrony of Bawn and Banny might be added  
to the third other and so you have almost the Manors  
of the west of Ireland when we have fixed about 4  
or 5 on Bawn. Both then you may think of more  
Partners. Do make any other Land of Banny should  
be drawn then the other.

I take the Barrony of Hillman for the heart of  
our English West Connaught off one side of the great  
River and Foyatta off the other. Ditto Keshane so as to  
reach to the other side the woods of Lypnamara and  
the Great River Laron on the North East Side of it  
next Keshane the Parish of Clonbeg next Kilgannon  
Parish next the Barrony of Jurah or Bawn and  
part the order wherein I conceive the Purchase  
ought to be made unless you buy out of each as you find  
Men disposed to sell or else to secure the Principal  
Place in each although at double the middle rate at 100  
yd. estate acre we must not be too furious to solicit  
Men to sell now without money when Men are in the humor  
to do it we must also use some <sup>ways of</sup> friends to pick off yd  
Cursed any of this Plan towards all yr undertakings.  
As for what Cap<sup>t</sup> Grant asks from you for my going  
I feel halfe I should excepted it, only I am not able  
but shall split my self in taking equal stride with  
you —

We must now watch 120000 estate and about what  
we have already which will cost 12000 all the medium form  
more. Some offer I am willing to go halfe, but as I said can  
make up but good sharp so much, but as much as I have  
and sharp borrowing I will (if you will lend it) borrow the  
two or three thousand pounds. I shall want upon the security  
of my own while halfe and allow 10000, but for good take  
be resolved to mind it, if we engage at last to Connaught



If our bare neglect and Delay may blow us up without  
other Disaster for as I have often said, this trade, and the  
the husbandry of the Country that must do us good and the  
the bringing in of People must secure us. As for you  
it is as great a joy among the English that inhabit  
our Cove and being but so near a rumor of  
in Glamorganshire being to go in again almost as there  
was in the old Clergy all the veneration of Episcopacy  
and they are throwing up their Bishops Building it to go  
back that place which they called the Golden Valley and who  
furnished the whole County with money, even with the  
trade of the Burrell and two or three more who sold the  
Iron before it was digged and the fish which it was  
as far I have desired the Capt. to have a little Concession  
to provide that I may not drop in our head and ears  
my faith and go to our my Depth, as some of our  
Country Men do. If my letters grow long and yet are short  
with reference to this matter, that I beg you to use my  
former sent and here forth to propound your own  
for I am not till what more to say in general and so  
wishing a good peace I remain

Most. Humble Servant

Y<sup>r</sup>. Most Humble & faithful  
servant

Dublin 1665

I have bold to send my letters upon that Capt. Grant  
knowing my mind may give a sudden Dispatch to an  
Indian Emergency that will not stay for an answer  
I do heartily authorize J<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>m</sup>. Petty Knight you and  
be helper of my selfe here. And admit to purchase  
one hundred and twenty thousand Acres of. Helute Mountain



of Land: which is profitable to the Downes turn. & wheat  
the and Christmas next with unspeakable according to the said survey  
thereunto belonging to be thrown for nothing and to give for the  
same after the rate of two shillings. the pence paid and paid  
and free from all meumbrances aduoged to all the said day  
or not exceeding for the whole the sum of twelve hundred  
pounds in case about the said 20. years. shall the yearly given  
for part of it as for wood fishings mill men. how. & pasture  
trails and cattedon. land and on some other places up. & in  
cipall advantage or Conuention and so valuably for any other  
proportion not like them for by the said and the other  
land and to the said. to each other. and to what is about  
paid to the said. & my wife and with all so I  
may be divided into Equall shares each in quantity or value  
Equally & decently protected also & authorized first as to her  
and in case he shall think to purchase land that have any  
last theudent of his estate. & for. Executing the  
of settlement and Exonuation, then he is not to give  
about sixteen or. at most 20. hundred pounds to the  
one with an other as aforesaid that he should or. the  
other may remain good to the said. Charge of  
settling the same for the purchase of all which land. &  
on. that shall be paid to be held by the said. &  
Betty and myself as to the in Comon. I do truly bind  
my self my heirs and exors. to furnish and pay the  
said. & Betty or. his assigns the sum of six  
thousand pounds or. valuably for. of the said. &  
within one month next after any such purchase shall be  
made. & accordingly he. & his assigns the same under his  
hand and seal

When I was got to Broad: into the Country  
the good water and weather. carryed me from place to  
place until at length. I got into Dymond where my  
observations were as followeth vizt



1. That. Excepting Surnall Ballyes. Whereof that of  
 Glanoroghty is the Chief, the Lande are generally very  
 fertile.

2. I find plainly that the said Country is caused by Neglect  
 Disuse and want of Stock and husbandry rather than by  
 any Defect in the ground & Soil, though mountainous.

3. That Surnall grass or water to of the County of Conk and  
 one quarter of all Connaught. is no better Soile

4. That By what has been Done about 40 or 50 thousand head  
 of Cattle may be maintained upon the 3 Barrenes.

5. That the cause of it nor improvement is the Difficul-  
 ties General under Disposition of Ireland and  
 its Distance from Dublin Now being opposit to  
 England as also an Invasion in the greatest men  
 there (who are but poor.) to have any Improvement  
 introduced it amongst them. But the matter should  
 be delayed thereby.

6. The People are naturally the most Ingenious of  
 any Ireland and the Poor there Live more Modestly  
 than those within 13 miles of Dublin.

7. The River of Killman for the fort of Woodend  
 within two or 3 leagues off the Duryer (viz for  
 about 10 miles) is as Pleasant and noble a River as  
 the Thames and the Oyster are not inferior to any  
 I think in the world.

8. Beside the Iron and Silver mines (which I doubt  
 not) I could find men to go with me who digged up  
 much stuffe like Verdigrise which is a great Sign  
 of Copper.

9. The Number of the Inhabitants is now 11000. there  
 3000 as I have Discouraged by the Death of the horse  
 which is the best can be said of it.



- (37)
10. The house upon the Land: of. Cabin which was built  
 by. Since we had it is now not worth 150<sup>th</sup> New. Built  
 for 1000<sup>th</sup> and is now finely continued and ordered off. any  
 house I ever saw or its bigger
  11. The accommodations for. Dillchand fishing and in  
 sufficient repairs at this time
  12. The. Quitt. of. the woods which last gave 4000. was  
 according to. the Survey taken of. them about the  
 year 1639 but within these thirty years since  
 the underwoods are strangely grown so as there is  
 where withall to maintain several Iron works for ever  
 though Rogers & Late have damaged the timber
  13. Sam. Giddis informed upon the Place that this last  
 summer. Of being under Dry that 1000<sup>th</sup> of. Pearls was  
 being taken in this Country
  14. I found the Spring there. I thought for a while manifestly  
 then in any part straitened through.
  15. There are abundance of. Wild Dove
  16. For Aquatick. Man that would Retire this place  
 would be the most absolute place for it and the most  
 Intant place in the world both for Improvement and  
 Pleasure and healthfullness.

There being so many more People than formerly  
 Confronted the Land and have the much better opinion  
 for my Rule is that Land in Scotland and north  
 so many hundred of. Acres as there are men  
 women and Children living upon it which will  
 adding but 3 will serve for England also and will  
 serve both in Middle. for and Wales



An Estimate of what Commodities may be  
raised & actually out of these three Barrens

3600000 ac of Land with Mountains 50000 head	
of Cattle whereof 100000 may be slaughtered	10000
worth in flesh hide and tallow —	
Cash to ship away the flesh —	100500
1000 Barrels of Salt for which there will be	
water past and fuel is —	100500
Butter —	100400
Pork 300 hogheads —	100250
Cash and salt for them —	100300
Frames of Fe. —	100200
500 Tuns of Iron at 12 <sup>d</sup> per Tun is —	100600
500 Tuns of Hard Timber —	1001500
2000 Boards 100 <sup>d</sup> Boards —	1001000
Hoghead Barrell and fether and hoops —	100600
2000 Tuns of Timber Sawn into Shantling —	1006000
Grate Dear for Martin and Cony skins —	100100
Salmon —	100150
Cattle Soap —	100100
Fuel and and Commodities for Sugar work —	100150
Lead Silver and Copper workers —	1002000
Pravle —	100500
Victualing the Garrison —	100500
Victualing the Shipping —	1001200
The Hull of a four masted ship —	1002500
Boards —	100100
Bank and Laming —	100250

36200



I have this week out of Dublin about 200000  
 you will say is time now. Some that is fetching home  
 and wife and all my return received Letters from Capt.  
 Grant as also several others out. Being where we are  
 with works Capt. Grant tells me you are resolved to  
 for warder in the Bargain but are scrupulous in dilating  
 the Demand of the 500 which he with me you were  
 contented to advance either towards the said New Purchase  
 or in carrying on our first concern or in case you  
 declined both (as you did neither) to be repaid upon  
 Demand upon these grounds. I made some Progress  
 to secure some more Land and to put in hand the first  
 Improvement of our first interest as I thought but which  
 I have done Effectually till a little qualified by yr yr  
 Indulgent in both the two Points

The Letters out of Kerry of the 26 of May assure me  
 of 4000. Tuns of Timber & 30. Tuns of Iron that 500  
 Tuns shall be sawn into the London shantling and shipped  
 Blank as fast as we will send Shipping for them 3000. horse  
 Load of Barks ready shipped a Bark mch in Building at  
 Lime kil. sitting up and in brief 160 men and 12 bands of  
 horse all works they have done hitherto with money they have  
 raised for more I will not let the sum be spent in  
 vain and these have Blomond or Blatted, which ever for  
 god sake pay the rest of the 1000 hundred for I am abso-  
 lutely out more than I have hitherto received or else give me leave  
 without offering to separate and shall give you an account  
 for what is past I hope to yr Content and with all imple-  
 ments God by to see what I do for really the trust is to graduate



I am sure the Burthen is too heavy and Mischance will  
come in all Affairs, I am not for hasting in any  
great undertakings but our Demurring hath given  
men time to peep and pry into the Designe and  
Many Imagining & really more Advantage in it than  
and hath by other Difficulties upon us what has  
Safely Happened from the Dutch at the very trouble  
and as Solomon sayeth he that observeth the word  
shall not sorrow, Bad fortune is as unconstant as good  
wherefore it is good to be still doing upon rational  
things I remaine

Y<sup>r</sup> Most Humble and  
Faithfull Servant  
W B

Since I wrote this Letter the second word Dismall  
news arrived here of the Burning our Shipps in Calicut  
w<sup>ch</sup> putt me to my wits end Lord keep us w<sup>th</sup> your

I have receiv'd several Letters from you in my absence  
whilst I was declaring my marriage & as also from Mr.  
Cheeser you say well that he has proceeded bravely since  
he had enough I suppose he has wrought much upon the  
Landers Whom I left you of a catalogue now & resolved  
continued by Patent although I have sufficient little else  
to do all the Rest but if it be after you move the  
Dismall calamity Be Calen England and consequently London  
w<sup>ch</sup> now Hopp our Concord of Business in Kerry and place  
quarry where I hope it is not a time to be idle I shall  
monthly be with you and reside there or at Lincolne



I say againe. Let he that say m<sup>r</sup>. that he will if not I shall be  
 troublesome, and leave the Ship at home, unless it shall please God  
 to bring things into Confusion and then shall acquiesce in  
 his will also, pray Encourage the People to be doing well  
 and be Industrious I think the rent may be more, may have life  
 in the Business

Cap<sup>t</sup>. Sullivan

I received your Letter and am very sorry that the Meeting  
 that is lately begun in England has discouraged me from doing  
 what I intended in y<sup>r</sup>. party however hope will not see  
 farther, hope the Bark and the Rent will have Life in  
 our Business till then I need you have choice enough of  
 suppose you have and will be careful to work only upon such  
 spots of Land and wood in Boylston as are confirmed to me  
 by Patent and which you have List and maps of pray you  
 be careful herein to avoid needless trouble, although all the  
 rest be as much mine, or m<sup>r</sup>. Marshall, pray speak with  
 Charles about it but I suppose you have some falling out  
 this season pray send me word exactly upon which Land  
 according to the Map all are every fall has been made

Respect

I am at present about 3 weeks absent from Dublin about my Marriage  
 I thought it good to send m<sup>r</sup>. Marshall to the Bark & work would have carried on y<sup>r</sup>  
 work the better the less if other supplies had been necessary you should not have  
 wanted the hand of God has been very heavy upon England y<sup>e</sup> Dutch and  
 masters at Sea have burnt our Navy and several Catham & taken many Men  
 with which shipping Command. the Trade of London is at a stand for our design for  
 A Trade with London is much blocked till y<sup>e</sup> Lord returns in Mercy to look upon  
 us, wherefore go on as well as you can with what you can raise till further order  
 I m<sup>r</sup>. Cap<sup>t</sup>. Sullivan advise me exact word upon it Land, you have made y<sup>r</sup>  
 late I intend to be shortly with you have Courage and trust in God and trust in God who  
 is gracious & powerful you may assure y<sup>e</sup> workmen they have good security by war  
 and hope and exactly with them, take care of the will for all y<sup>e</sup> transactions

Aug 22 1667



oszen Manfield

I Received y<sup>e</sup> of the 9<sup>th</sup> February, Pray receive the  
 £17<sup>00</sup> due for rent and the two silver spoons and  
 Limbecke all to y<sup>e</sup> ownes use in. Linn. of what is due to  
 you and as attorn of my Mother Loue &c.

Let there be Delivered to my Cousin Sharpe the parties  
 following (vizt) of feather Bed Boulter and pillow the  
 second pot the second Kettle and Brake pan  
 and six of Candlesticks one dozen of pewter  
 one wooden Basin and Chamber pot green Lyon cry  
 ping Pan and Spill two pair of Shotters & pair  
 of silver Spis & Lashes and a Cupboard Glass

Let Alice Starker have the Bed web & formerly Lent her  
 Let Nicholas Starker have the furred

Let such Labor former Cupboardes Coffers & papers  
 & drawers or of wooden Lumber as Mr. Puckinon  
 and John Starker shall think fitt to give with  
 the House and not be removed out of it and Let  
 a note be made of what they be Let the rest of the  
 Pewter and Brass and Linnen be kept safe in some  
 sure Chest and Coffer and in such a place of the  
 House where it may lie safe and not hinder the Let  
 of the House.

Let all the rest of the goods be sold and the Money  
 in my Cousin Puckinon hand and if any Debt  
 Remainer unpaid. Let them be satisfied out of it  
 and have in Care that there be nothing for me. & that  
 asks for or to pay when I shall happen to come  
 &c.

If any of the goods be sold with usefull to you  
 take off from the value of twenty shillings



According to the appointment in the Letter to  
My Cousin Nicholas and Cousin Henry and Lett  
them give you a note of what is done and also my  
Cousin Nicholas which shall be full discharge of all  
your debts and trouble for which he heartily thanks  
you who is

Yours friend

Aug. 7. 1667

I have from this Letter and give them a Copy of it of my  
Obedience

Dublin 3. 7 6ix. 1666

I received you of the 30. of August. Do not wonder at my not  
your self, and shall still continue my patience. I desire to have  
of particular account of your whole Negotiation such as I may show my  
Lord at if this is your occasion. Hope you have found the papers  
and have prepared proofs concerning the right the propriety  
of the goods &c.

Proceed as you intended to quit the possession of. Corlagash.  
and to shift of. Keashel. But in that manner you will be  
advised or any other that will be effectual, in your trial place  
think of this of a removal in the Court of the whom you  
had said to appear at Charleville that they may show a  
cause why myself should not have the benefit of what  
was formerly ordered in behalf of my wife, as also bring  
any business to a Conclusion

When you come to Limbrick aske my Brother if he can for  
you have begged the rate of him to give it you or the  
Chancery who will do it not



And in case he persists to refuse, Desire him not to  
 take it ill, if I send Doone & write to require it -  
 of him, and willall lett his Remembrance have Notice that they  
 may be sent to any but my selfe, and advantage my brother  
 of the Danger he runs, in case he should Distrurb or  
 Interrupt me, to the Enjoyment of the last which he has  
 Granted Inquire what news there is of Oliver, my  
 wife is gone for England & will arrive there, we have  
 had answer from Mr. Wm. Houlton of her Letter, have  
 Have of yr owne health & mine.



Every well considered how precious ye time is  
 as well in reference to his Majesty as ye some great  
 affairs. And therefore although I might  
 sometimes finde such matter to write as perhaps  
 ye would not be unwilling to read, yett I have  
 not had ye confidence to trouble you but in  
 this news that our Harry Claine was this day  
 allowed, if Scotland & Frederick had don as fast  
 he might not had gotten the intermixt course  
 confirmed as well as the 3600<sup>ac</sup> of timbered area  
 and good pasture not ought by ye ordinary  
 course of Justice to have all our four yeares  
 meane profits which the Duke of Devonshire  
 have as it now appears unjustly kept from us  
 but they have gotten a subtle farding in the chest  
 wh<sup>ch</sup> I feare will hinder us unless we could overthrow  
 his title to my Lord of Devonshire Chieffries wh<sup>ch</sup>  
 I believe may be done but who dares attempt it  
 am ashamed to tell you how much more I have  
 disburce upon this businesse as in paying the halfe  
 yeares Rent and in carrying on of our Claine to this  
 pfection I doubt not but you will reimburse mee  
 out of ye first profits wh<sup>ch</sup> I now hope will  
 quickly come pray take into consideration the  
 sending some Esherday or Jersey people as you have



were pleased to promise at our first conjunction  
 we must also thinke of setting up the Iron Mills  
 wh. will cost two thousand pounds and then I very  
 believe we shall make at least one thousand  
 pounds a yeare profit, thinke also whome to  
 intrust or employ about this affaire that we  
 may speedily repaire that losse and hindrance  
 wh. the Duke Com<sup>d</sup> have brought upon us. It  
 also advisable to bye some more of the Land  
 lying neere us for now all the Larours say that  
 we shall have the clearest Title that ever  
 was in Ireland, I know this businesse is a trifle  
 to y<sup>e</sup> other great affaires never the losse I beleeve  
 you not to neglect it or if you incline to doo  
 yett that you would thinke of disposing it soe as  
 may not be my hindrance peace and generall  
 settlement w<sup>th</sup> advantage our undertaking  
 and therefore I wish it, w<sup>th</sup> all happinesse to  
 goe seeke being

S<sup>r</sup>

Dat. Dublin this  
 9<sup>th</sup> of June 1666

Your most humble & faithful  
 servant

W<sup>m</sup> Petty



Honoured Friends

(47)

I have received an account from Mr. Grant of  
488: 10: 8. yett unpaid upon the Ship account  
and of 496. due from severall subscribers to  
answer that engagement. I hope I need not  
intimate upon how free and faire Motives  
that worke was undertaken and by what  
providence it was determined. I wish I were  
able to repaire what each of our friends hath  
suffered. But my other losses were very  
great before and since that designe. I desire  
me that satisfaction, even although it were  
not an arrogance in me to mention such discom-  
forts for those who are most in arreare are far my  
better, and such who will never repent their  
having promoted an hopeful designe, perhaps  
they are not acquainted how inconvenient and  
unpleasant it is to Merchants to be called upon  
by their inferiours for small summes justly  
due wherefore I wish you could meet together  
and then I believe you would all as one man  
minde them how goodly if the whole is engaged  
Now although I would straine my selfe to  
exceed my owne proportion, yet I know you  
will thinke it more modestly, that I apply



what I shall enable me to do, to some  
 particulars more fitt to be done then talked  
 of. then to offer any thing towards the care  
 of the whole. Besides tis my unhappinesse  
 to believe that this designe will not <sup>be</sup> done,  
 therefore I should be glad to reserve some  
 for a 4<sup>th</sup> adventure w<sup>ch</sup> I can do with the  
 same confidence as upon any of the three  
 preceding. I am not much discouraged, and  
 am less ashamed of any thing that has  
 happened. I have willingly decou'd not but  
 not have I been much decou'd myselfe.  
 The greatest do not alwayes hit their mark  
 this adversitie will try and steady your resolution.

I  
 Most honored Friends

Dublin 16 Juny  
 1666

Your most faithfull and  
 affectionate servant



You are yo person my wife (now in England, -  
 perhaps in France in Order to bring home  
 her Son to see his Grandfather) esteems as  
 her best friend about Michellstone, therefore  
 in her & young S<sup>r</sup>sses behalf I heartily  
 thank you for yr kind offers, Altho I stand  
 so shy is to offend you & yo whole Court, yt  
 Shod. Loues yt Child as her very life, and grieues  
 yt his Grandfather has been so much concerning  
 him, really I pray him to be ye most hopefull  
 young Gentleman in ye Kings dominions and  
 one whom my whole endeav<sup>r</sup> shall be to  
 serve, but not to say in this business I  
 know not, God restore his Grandfather (if it  
 be his will) and give him strength to stand  
 yt truth in all things if not I doubt not  
 but at yo hath a blessing for yo sweet Child  
 and will wronge & right yo wrongs he hath  
 suffered, pray write to me as yo see reason  
 I have no other to go concerning of so hopefull  
 Child, for my bond I stand to be  
 suspected of making any advantage of  
 him, and lett all men know a distinction  
 shall be made between his friends and foes

Yours

J<sup>n</sup> P<sup>er</sup>dy

Do M<sup>r</sup> Walker at Michellstone

Octob. 1<sup>o</sup>  
1667



(50)

to all people to whom these shal come, I the  
Petty of the City of Dublin knight, and with your  
know ye ye for ye said for the Petty knight out of  
ye special trust and confidence which I repose  
in my friend John Buttr. of the City of London  
ye have made ordeined & constituted and in my  
the place of the Petty have put ye John Buttr.  
to be my lawful att. for me & in my name  
to ye use of me ye do for in the Petty & my  
ad. & assign to ask demand buy, recover  
the redress of all my debts & on ye North Liberty  
of London all such debts & demands of real due  
me from ye to ye first day of your next session  
ye date hereof giving & by the Petty  
grauing my said att. full power & absolute  
authority to & for my use benefit and commodity  
to ask demand buy, recover & redress of ye  
debts or their assigners ye do real & arrears due  
& payable offered & upon redress of any  
other against me that to help made for me  
order to make sale & sell in my name and  
my & to all & every such acquittances or other  
discharges as to John Buttr shal be thought  
meet and convenient to be given & to do follow.  
In witness & firm for ye next & to every other  
such act things & to every as to ye  
John Buttr shal be thought fit & convenient.



Qualifying allowing and confirming all &  
what for us my D<sup>y</sup> shall lawfully do or  
cause to be done by those persons I now name  
whereof I have heretofore set my hand & seal  
this 8<sup>th</sup> day of 8<sup>br</sup> 1663

Signed sealed &  
delivered in presence of  
us  
Robt Marshall

W<sup>m</sup> Petty

My Lord

Upon some letter of y<sup>r</sup> Lordship my wife importuned me  
to furnish my Lord Treasurer with 50<sup>l</sup> wh<sup>ch</sup> I did against  
many reasons, upon condition I should have nothing more of  
such matter till after Easter term next, wh<sup>ch</sup> upon his Lordship  
having passed his honor I wonder at this anticipation Upon  
the principles of y<sup>r</sup> Lordship's letter, you have movee been  
slow enough, but when y<sup>r</sup> Lordship shall know wh<sup>at</sup>  
and wh<sup>at</sup> is caused against y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Waylett up<sup>on</sup> his  
wife's Title, waiving all merits of his Royal Highness  
and that we are at great expens<sup>e</sup> prosecuting him in  
three Courts & wh<sup>at</sup> is worth I am not gett<sup>ing</sup> of any thing  
that's owing to me sh<sup>ould</sup> y<sup>r</sup> Lordship will comply with my  
Lord Treasurer's engagement, & then I doubt not but to satisfy  
your Lordship how careful I am to serve y<sup>r</sup> interest at

Dublin 7<sup>th</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1663

My Lord  
y<sup>r</sup> Lordship's most obedient & humble  
servant  
W<sup>m</sup> Petty



(52)  
Dear Brother

I am glad to hear of our brother Cosen talker of agreement  
but consider well whether y<sup>e</sup> improvement he hath made be  
worth 310<sup>l</sup> in Rent 100<sup>l</sup> in money and y<sup>e</sup> interest in Bally  
moreland. In y<sup>e</sup> next place ask him how he will acquit  
himself of his lease w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> sister, and how y<sup>e</sup> self shall  
doe y<sup>e</sup> like, in case he doe not, at y<sup>e</sup> same time make an o<sup>r</sup>  
w<sup>th</sup> as as well as you. In y<sup>e</sup> third place consider whether  
more then 310<sup>l</sup> a y<sup>e</sup> can be made of it.

As for Booner coming over it may be as certain as y<sup>e</sup>  
pleas, and as for y<sup>e</sup> owne suit w<sup>th</sup> Ray it is certain  
he will plead his y<sup>e</sup> owne lease to my wife against y<sup>e</sup>  
and y<sup>e</sup> lease w<sup>th</sup> he hath under it, wherein we have no  
power to keep y<sup>e</sup>, for if we should cancell or surren<sup>d</sup>  
ours he would be of no effect, and if he should sell  
y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> possession of all to morrow, he knoweth himselfe eye  
to our Rent, and therefore will not do it untill he has  
secured himselfe against it.

So as upon y<sup>e</sup> whole matter I dare his overture of peace  
is but delusive unlesse y<sup>e</sup> find him willing to satisfy  
as as well as y<sup>e</sup> self, which he doe not, my opinion is, w<sup>th</sup>  
submission to better judgment, that we must proceed to  
force him to pay his Rent, God graunt he hath whome  
withall to doe it. If we recover it w<sup>th</sup> Jaenway's promise  
y<sup>e</sup> shall be made good, And as for y<sup>e</sup> charge of Doomy  
y<sup>e</sup> shall not need concern y<sup>e</sup> self, Rutter will  
shortly w<sup>th</sup> you in order to some designe in w<sup>th</sup> hope



153

you will assist him - I heard yo<sup>r</sup> writings are received  
from Sr Edmond Boyer, and in yo<sup>r</sup> hand of a lawyer a  
friend of mine to peruse and briefe them, not having got as  
present w<sup>th</sup> my service to my sister Inema

Dublin 17<sup>th</sup> of xber 67

Yo<sup>r</sup> affectionate Brother  
and humble servant

Yo<sup>r</sup> best goe to yo<sup>r</sup> Court Baron of Michaelston and do let  
publicly against yo<sup>r</sup> proceedings in beha<sup>ve</sup> of yo<sup>r</sup> heirs  
Sr Wm Barton Barn<sup>t</sup> and is enquire of Sullivan or  
any other upon w<sup>h</sup> ground they yo<sup>r</sup> heirs to be dead  
and tell yo<sup>r</sup> people if you make this declaration to yo<sup>r</sup> end they  
may have no excuse in case they should be amiss

As for yo<sup>r</sup> wood and bark, see and mind as yo<sup>r</sup> nature of the  
they shall require those who destroy and m<sup>ake</sup> it w<sup>h</sup>  
if you can, you shall have authority for it time enough, for  
I cannot think a particular Letter of Attorney is necessary  
for every branch of our business, but if it be, you shall  
have it

As for Reard to sayth out of yo<sup>r</sup> money w<sup>h</sup> he sayth due  
w<sup>h</sup> 235<sup>l</sup> that 61<sup>l</sup> must be paid for his ball  
fees and 84<sup>l</sup> of Killmy; He sayth also  
yt no reck<sup>on</sup> m<sup>ake</sup> yt sum 43<sup>l</sup> pound w<sup>h</sup> he paid to G<sup>o</sup>ppis  
O'Callahan and hath witness in a bundle for every  
thing he payd to p<sup>ro</sup>lon, As for distraining him,



(54) Doe it for a years Rent, but whether it should be for y<sup>e</sup>  
oldest or newest arrears I cannot well tell, he will, me  
yt as soon as <sup>ever</sup> he comes into y<sup>e</sup> Country he will reckon  
w<sup>th</sup> you and shew all his acquittances w<sup>ch</sup> pray put  
him into to doe it, As for Sullivans answer we cannot  
hinder a dedmas so wishing yo<sup>a</sup> good success in all yo<sup>r</sup>  
affairs and to be every day as hard at work as I am  
hitherto from me

Dublin y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> Nov 67

Y<sup>r</sup>  
m<sup>r</sup> Gratia  
I received yo<sup>r</sup> favour of a friendly Letter from you,  
wherein yo<sup>a</sup> are pleased to express, an extraordinary  
respect to my wife (who thanks be to god is <sup>now</sup> her son  
word both very well in, France last month) and y<sup>e</sup>  
disposition, to befriend me upon her account, and  
upon my own too, in case yo<sup>a</sup> found me qualified  
for such a favour.

Truly I<sup>r</sup> what yo<sup>a</sup> wrote was matter of great joy  
to me; first because I gathered from it, that my  
wife must needs be a person of no ordinary merit,  
in as much as she hath received y<sup>r</sup> approbation, and  
y<sup>r</sup> sound tryall of her worth hath passed y<sup>e</sup> difficult  
access of y<sup>r</sup> favour, And in y<sup>e</sup> next place I am  
ambitious to court y<sup>r</sup> good opinion, because it  
neither wisdom nor warning nor other spend it



qualifications, but goodness w<sup>th</sup> honesty or chiefly capacitat  
men for it, w<sup>th</sup> rare principles of yr, dispos<sup>n</sup> m<sup>o</sup> who  
have declined yr carrosse, of many, to desire even to be  
tryed upon yr sect, and to yt purpose I beg you w<sup>th</sup> hyp  
sane candor, and roundness, that you tell me I was a signa  
by many to enquire <sup>seriously</sup> yr causes why

There is a p<sup>er</sup>son mentioned in yr Letter, whom you speak to  
be of a generous spirit, whereby I suppose you understand  
liberal, courteous and perhaps faithful and righteous,  
Now if you please do by yt p<sup>er</sup>son as I would have you  
do by me, that is examine straightly whether he be liberal  
of his own or rather prodigal of other mens, whether  
those noble entertain<sup>ts</sup> he uses to make be not saved w<sup>th</sup>  
yr sweat of poor mens labour and w<sup>th</sup> yr complaining  
wards of widows and orphans, And I would have you  
likewise to consider how much more horrible it were to  
pay 30 or 40 thousand pound among poor credit, then  
to court applauses of servile and easy people w<sup>th</sup> a  
little meat and drink extraordinary. In yr last place  
whereas you tell me yt yr people of yr Country would  
do my wife and her sons justice, in case I should not  
interpose I earnestly desire you to exp<sup>re</sup>ss yt point  
a little farther, for I have no itel to interpose in any  
business, yt I do not think a duty incumbent upon me  
my intention is to oblige my wife, and to desire that  
extraordinary law I think she has for me, and because



(56)

I know her life to be bound up in y<sup>e</sup> welfare of her son  
I freely engage in y<sup>e</sup> defence of his interest and do not  
sott my self to oppose y<sup>e</sup> many round artificers that  
are contrived to his injury, in w<sup>ch</sup> work I expect all  
good men should assist me, And tis to you as such  
that I subscribe my self  
Dublin xlviii 43. 62. humbled Sr

Your affectionate friend & humble  
servant

Dublin xlviii 24 62. A copy of y<sup>e</sup> letter of y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> inst. in plain m<sup>an</sup>er  
~~with m<sup>an</sup>er~~ with m<sup>an</sup>er  
Butter Oh are with find you a copy of the last letter I sent you which  
I then feared would never come to y<sup>r</sup> hands. I have little  
to add concerning these points, I yesterday received  
letter from France of the 9<sup>th</sup> inst. Mr. Delby I understand  
all our relations are perfectly well, and withal that all  
from Will not on y<sup>e</sup> written with own hand, but Dave, who  
I dictated every word by himselfe, wherein the letter is agreed  
his Uncle and Aunt forth to pay their debts, secondly to  
surrender his manor of Newcastle thirdly to disclaim  
the first and unnatural will he has sett up, and lastly to  
inquire into the cause of his sister untimely death, for as  
until they be so qualified, he says he will not trust his  
estate much like his person in their hands, really I think  
one that understands his own interests so will already  
will at 14 years old be able to do pretty well, without  
advice that left him, and particularly he will have  
Sullivane told that he expects y<sup>e</sup> same faithful



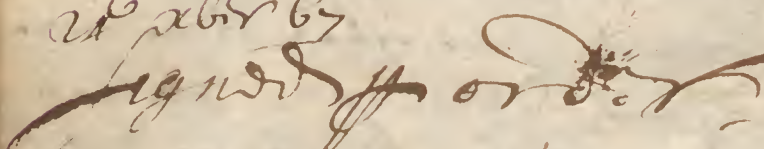
and Duty from him as are due to such benefactor  
as his Grandfather and father hath bene unto him I have  
no more to add, but that you provide vigorously in  
collecting what is due unto the wife and to maintain  
a good correspondence betwixt her and his Son, And  
to wish a merry Christmas. I have thus said, I hope  
the paper shall win you of Kilmarnock and have repaid you  
have bene with me about it to take of my hands, but offer me  
little satisfaction. What for if you came by finding to Tailor  
Clampet Walker or Haith brow away another angell after you  
may not have already spent upon that business  
an addition to your Gracious Letter. I hope other  
times I began this Letter I have received Letter out of France  
of the 9th instant, one from my wife another from her, some  
intimating that they are all in perfect good health with sharpe  
recount of your practice of your generous person and of  
the danger to have any thing to do with him much less  
in trusting to his protection. Wherefore if you any respect  
for him, advise him to pay his debt surrendring the manner  
of Newcastle disclaim you will be sett. up and inquir  
into your untimely death of his name, for without these  
qualifications I fear he will be thought no fitt Guardian

Good friends  
Mr Pratt

I received your kind ingenious Letter and if you have done  
any thing amiss against my wife I understand she shall forgive  
it, and as she has bene in fault I do not go to attribute  
it to your grief and bitterness of spirit which was in, I suppose  
received Letter from Sir and Will. Denton, who is in very  
good health and as hopeful youth perhaps as any is, he is  
full of content for your unnatural practice of this relation  
but that which strikes closest to him is his sisters death.



which he resolved to have examined withall manner of  
 severity. Wherefore if you would performe duty to  
 Almighty God and charity to mankind and allmends  
 to his troubled ~~best~~ spirit I beg you for god sake to  
 recollect y<sup>r</sup>. thought carefully upon this matter and to  
 call to mind, all circumstances from y<sup>e</sup> child being  
 carried to Michellstone a Sunday morning unto the  
 time of her death upon Saturday in y<sup>e</sup> after noon  
 Desire y<sup>r</sup> husband (unto whom I sent my bruse) to do  
 y<sup>e</sup> same and to consider the crying nature of blood  
 in y<sup>r</sup>. actings here upon I beg you to cause no trouble  
 to any person whom you condemn in no sort, on any  
 way of evidence, nor to spare the guilty for any  
 kind of respect. I shall not trouble you with parti-  
 culars until I hear againe from you, but if you could  
 find out what letter they wrote to Mary Sullivan  
 burnt about that time it might give much light.  
 As for y<sup>e</sup> later part of y<sup>r</sup>. letter pray send me more  
 particularly what y<sup>r</sup>. demands are and I shall be  
 satisfactory order in it as.

at xbr 67  
 signed off or  Yr. very affect. friend  
 Wm Duff



Rutter

7<sup>th</sup> July 63

(59)

I received yr from Mallon the 4<sup>th</sup> instant and perceived by it  
that the said Desire & Co. are acquitted for one half  
year. (I suppose last) thereby to strengthen his case  
and also to wipe of all former Accords whereas I  
expect he shall state a perfect Acc<sup>t</sup> with you of  
what is due for rent until the next tide last.  
clearly and distinctly by which out of which  
if he please for pounds ten shillings for a year for  
Killemoy I shall not dispute it, and then if he please  
to pay that whole sume give him such Acquittance  
as is usual in like case, as for his old sword he  
may (if he please) find me a list of his demands &  
the reasons why but I shall nothing to yr paying  
of them till I have rec<sup>d</sup> yr. word if he is not  
willing to pay any rent upon other demands  
but all alone & let us go on with our sale  
I have a mind to be in Kerry this summer to take  
ord<sup>r</sup>. about the timber, and to Discour yr Generous  
of yr people present my friend to Capt. Dillon  
and Desire to know whether he can spare me  
his house for one year, I am now without y<sup>e</sup> land  
and that he would sell me his cow with price of y<sup>e</sup>  
whole for at app<sup>r</sup>. and I shall either abandon  
the whole business or el<sup>se</sup> for who either it be  
better for me to give him his price or to allow  
that money some other way  
Mr Spratt hath taken an Acc<sup>t</sup> where by he makes  
about 200 quon pounds due to his self, I proposed  
me word whether all things were not made even  
when my wife went out <sup>from</sup> her house  
Consider my last letter as soon as you can and do not delay

to send just as yr part is coming any of your way as soon to speak fairly of all this



60  
Mr Spratt

January 8th. 1667

I enclosd y<sup>r</sup> letter with y<sup>e</sup> enclosed acc<sup>t</sup>  
concerning w<sup>ch</sup> I will write to my wife that  
all things of that kind may be barred

As for y<sup>e</sup> violation concerning the Child I thank  
you for it I am cleave of y<sup>r</sup> opinion that  
the stroke was from y<sup>e</sup> hand of God, but who  
was the staff in Gods hand is y<sup>e</sup> question I  
desire to leave my part in that Humiliation  
y<sup>e</sup> more anon but could wish that young J<sup>m</sup>  
W<sup>m</sup> Denton would y<sup>e</sup> better examine  
w<sup>ch</sup> he is so bent upon to be made by others

I do not wonder that differences should arise  
where exceptions are taken upon my flinders  
ground I protest I wonder what occasion you  
had for y<sup>e</sup> later part of y<sup>r</sup> letter, upon  
w<sup>ch</sup> I also could make my constructions but  
shall for no more till I have occasion to tell  
you which I hope will be shortly coming

Y<sup>r</sup> affect friend & brother

~~St. Gualter~~ January 7<sup>th</sup> 1667

Worthy Cooper

St. Gualter

For so I will venture to call y<sup>e</sup>  
since we come to a bitter understanding one  
of another, I do hereby thank you for y<sup>e</sup> first  
acc<sup>t</sup> you gave of some more objections  
against me, I desire you to call them



more of them and when you have made up  
 a good heap of that combustible stuff, I will  
 set fire to it altogether by the light which of  
 you shall for nothing but a sunny light  
 after to him and which will be easily blown  
 away in the mean time. And no greater  
 but then upon my conscience upon your oath  
 of heaven, we are no more than I am easily  
 brow without troubling you with more apology  
 at present and moreover I assure you that  
 in case I have done an offender I will mend  
 my fault in order to mend you. I will

In short, Mr. Chaire and I did remember  
 you in a glass of wine not better than some  
 of your Cyder, & I have sent both your commendations  
 to my wife. I desire you will give mine to  
 you if you happen to be at Cornhill this next  
 time. I desire you to speak to Mr. Sturges the  
 recorder or Mr. Swift your Attorney General, to  
 mind my desires to them concerning Willy  
 Person's interest and this would I put upon  
 you not because it is necessary but because I  
 would interpose into your cause of doing friends  
 offices for this wronged orphan who is the  
 life of his mother, who is the life of

Deare Cousin

Your affectionate servant  
 Wm. Petty



As for the Lawier, the Parson m<sup>r</sup> Spratt, Keurle, &c.  
 I like will get information, go on according to former instruc-  
 tion and other good advice with Keurle for where I am  
 also preparing to and proceede to Deshaire, May also  
 for m<sup>r</sup>ly advice and take y<sup>e</sup> help of Bellon who  
 I have to appeare with all the m<sup>r</sup> with he cam at the  
 preceeding court, for the illor I suppose it will come  
 to m<sup>r</sup> m<sup>r</sup> to find no words what Capt<sup>n</sup> Dillon sayd  
 about the house. I find plainly our great want more  
 al ready, and do heartily laugh that he has snapt  
 Sullenware to Eare, his ready p<sup>r</sup> hath but re some while  
 me is p<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup> with rag, rat spitting at y<sup>e</sup> mouth I do find  
 that his other affaers do so prosper as to Discourage  
 us, wherefore lett us proceede

- 1 To make affidavit that Sullenware has bene p<sup>r</sup> and
- 2 I would have go to Elonville as soone as you will cam  
 and there addressing y<sup>e</sup> self to m<sup>r</sup> Steenson and  
 with swift or either of them to obtaine a full Acct<sup>t</sup> of  
 all proceedings in the Ballantyne Court concerning the  
 fine levied upon the above clamor, but particularly  
 whether the King's filior be p<sup>r</sup> and when, and if you  
 find it to have bene p<sup>r</sup> since the Death of the  
 old Lady as certainly it was then Labor to get  
 all the Lease p<sup>r</sup> dose you cam and of for it may  
 be that the hand of Providence may get p<sup>r</sup> v<sup>e</sup>ch  
 child orphans -

I do have not yett given me any acct<sup>t</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> of the y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>r</sup>  
 p<sup>r</sup> go with att other att<sup>r</sup> and what Altho<sup>t</sup> on side  
 nor what either sort of them do declare they will  
 do, that is either to pay us on my Lord or his  
 go v<sup>e</sup>nts or the in owne hand & upon what



(63)

ground they intend to stand, fault not to make. a  
particular and universal visitation of them, & to know  
what will what will, they are bound to pay that who  
may proceed with them, either by Deeds and so to  
Charleuille, or by civil Bill at Cork or by  
the Chancery or Exchequer House

I like what you have done as to Henry write a letter  
of thanks to the Sheriff as soon as you can  
and tell him that you will wait upon him with  
an injunction and a good lump of money write  
also as often as you can into your Glen, to strengthen  
the faith of the afflicted there and assure that  
Dumaine will come, stay with the Duke  
whom you find willing to carry away fair with

to John Butler July 14<sup>th</sup> 1667

I received yr letter from Charleuille of y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> Instant wherein you send  
me a sample of yr dealings, we are like to expect there, in true  
indeed you should have petitioned for Gortagash Killeney Killmichael  
Curraghmore and Drumagore in yr name of John Petty a Serant to  
ye Colledge and upon yt account you may begin againe if you  
thinke it worth while I send you enclosed y<sup>e</sup> Copy of my last  
Letter directed to Michellstone, observe y<sup>e</sup> contents of it  
as you can and as you thinke fitt, distrayne Wray for a year  
rent, I have sent another writt to try whether the Sheriffe  
will doe better then ye Court, one would thinke yt if y<sup>e</sup> Court has  
him in Prison the Sheriffe cannot returne (Non est in carceribus)  
My Lord Kingston yesterday moved in Chancery to have our  
Bill throwne out, alledging y<sup>e</sup> Child is dead, and if he were



value I went about to wrong him, of his Grandfather's legacy.  
 But without a word speaking he was ordered to put in his answer  
 please order my Yesterday I received Letter from my wife  
 where all is perfectly well, and I have also received sufficient  
 means to procure such in a legal way y<sup>e</sup> being a child of our  
 Son. — I would have y<sup>e</sup> think of two or three fitt persons to  
 send into France to St Malles or St. Nans, for y<sup>e</sup>  
 purpose y<sup>e</sup> know of and to enquire for some passage for  
 them, from any of y<sup>r</sup> Munster ports, make this at y<sup>r</sup> next  
 good my to Michellstone inquir<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> condition of Benet  
 who is equally engaged w<sup>th</sup> Cooper in my great Debt —  
 It is time now w<sup>ch</sup> lett our Coas<sup>r</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> North Liberties for I  
 would have y<sup>e</sup> be actual in our last conclusion concerning  
 them, I hope y<sup>e</sup> take care y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Letter I direct to  
 Michellstone and deliver to safe hands at what y<sup>e</sup> think  
 better may be kept from y<sup>e</sup> sight of any other but y<sup>r</sup> self —

Dated 18<sup>th</sup> Jan. 1667

Dear friend

I deferred writing unto y<sup>e</sup> neither out of neglect of former  
 friendship, nor as forgetting y<sup>e</sup> agreement we made at Oxford, but  
 true I did not give y<sup>e</sup> any grant directions about y<sup>e</sup> writing.  
 Because I had not y<sup>e</sup> particulars in my head at Oxford, from  
 whence I went directly for Ireland, he going for London, nor  
 need can y<sup>e</sup> writing be made untill y<sup>r</sup> Patent be past & then  
 then by a Contract in equity unto w<sup>ch</sup> I esteem y<sup>r</sup> word equiva<sup>l</sup>  
 as I hope y<sup>e</sup> good mind, —

We are ready for passing a patent but d<sup>d</sup> not be at ten  
 hundred pound charge for y<sup>e</sup> same untill we see whether y<sup>e</sup>  
 land will be returned to St Rich. Craunwell or not, concerning



which was and as yet as much in ye dark as duar, and as  
 soone as we are ready we will send our ye writing w<sup>ch</sup> yo<sup>u</sup>  
 are to seale, in ye meane tyme I doe hereby acknowledge yt  
 I bought it of yo<sup>u</sup> about 11 Mich. Cr: for 40: from 10<sup>th</sup> mic<sup>h</sup>  
 yo<sup>u</sup> shall have Interest for yr mony; yt yo<sup>u</sup> may lose  
 nothing by my silence, or ye bargain shall be wholly  
 void as yo<sup>u</sup> yr self please, and then yo<sup>u</sup> shall have yr  
 sack of yr Rents as hath bene recd and defaulting yr  
 charges of yd Court & patent, for ye dreadful costs  
 of many kinde w<sup>ch</sup> I have suffered shall not waiv my  
 principles, if yo<sup>u</sup> would have ye agreem<sup>t</sup> stand and want  
 any mony I send 10 cap<sup>t</sup> Grant for twenty pound in  
 part, yett yo<sup>u</sup> shall have shorter, yo<sup>u</sup> know when I had  
 much mony in back, much land in Ire<sup>l</sup>and and some house  
 in London but ye house and mony are gon, but so much of ye  
 land remains, as is a continuall fountaine of vexation to  
 me, for I have about thirty Can. Fuels, w<sup>ch</sup> I am prosecuting  
 in all yd Courts of Ire<sup>l</sup>and

Who: Clarke Widow hath not paid ye twenty pound, and  
 seems to plead some kinde of promise yt yo<sup>u</sup> would forgive  
 it. As for an Acc<sup>t</sup>: of w<sup>ch</sup> is otherwise due to yo<sup>u</sup>, untill  
 ye time of our bargain my Cousin hath sent it, all our  
 family are well and doe love & respect yo<sup>u</sup>, which is  
 better then to call our souls in a former way, humble  
 servants —

Dated 21 Jan: 1667



I presume upon yr goodnesse and iustice as much as  
 upon ye affinity that is now betwene us, that yo<sup>a</sup> will  
 be pleased to execute yr office Duly upon m<sup>r</sup> Gray,  
 I understand you love him very well, and so have I  
 den, untill by repeated provocations, he needlessly and  
 as I think foolishly forced me out of it, tis not matter  
 of speene or fudaine passion that puts me upon  
 Suites against him, but it is the cause of m<sup>r</sup> Hardroste  
 Waller Children that I appeared in more then for my  
 sake, if yo<sup>a</sup> would expresse yr Kindnesse towards him  
 lett it be by advising him to doe right without rigors  
 to declime his trusting to riches which if he will not  
 doe I begg yo<sup>a</sup> not to ingage with him in his wrong  
 doings, upon which acc<sup>t</sup> I am now making lamer  
 y<sup>d</sup> Coroner an example, my resolution is Goodwill  
 to lend my selfe in or neere Lincolne unless dispar  
 of finding justice in yt Country discourage me, where  
 I hope one day to give yo<sup>a</sup> my thanks for yr kind  
 vertues and so show my selfe.

Dublin 24 Jan. 1667

Capt Ingersby

Y<sup>r</sup> most humble & affect servan

W<sup>m</sup> Petty

Gray let yr say what my selfe as for him more



I presume you are now bound from Limerick to  
Clackinstowne, where having arrived my former  
letter, I would have you put all in practice, and if  
you would upon any of the lands whereof Sir M. Panton  
Dyde, sold, be cut or destroyed, send up a com-  
petent person to make oath thereof, and who may make  
oath of yr. being fullware with yr. superer, for  
I suppose some body else knows it as well as yr  
self I presume they intend to buy, wherefore, have  
care to need how to affect them upon all quarters -

My Lord. K., as to his own person I doubt will not  
trouble us long in this world he looks weary, ill  
and thin, I am confident will never be the same  
of what I know lurks in his body, my wife is troubled  
in Willy, I am not to forget to let you know that Thom  
ellagath (which I take to be Ed. ellagath) should  
be to let their friends, they have good intelligence  
from those parts for really is more than I can say  
whether he be their friend or no I am only say  
if he be not with his wife, if he be true that  
Character which my wife hath given him, I think he  
is too wise to engage with oppressor and usury  
example an absolute orphan, though one who in  
a short time will be able to help himself, by yr. excellency  
of his person and parts. Be one will be that when  
he first met his mother there passed between  
them a quarter of an hour, I presume from  
the little rogue of such complaint -



And so much contrary, that I think ye whole  
 County of Cork cannot match, I fear nothing  
 but that his being accustomed to that Court  
 way of breeding, will make him I should be  
 fortune & friends in Ireland less than he  
 ought, Wherefore I am for his coming out  
 though his mother be much agt it and himself  
 much more, having dreadful apprehensions  
 of his Uncle & Aunt, whom he looks upon  
 to use his own word rather as his gaoler  
 than Guardian, I am sure I shall have a great  
 deal of trouble to bring them all, so as I  
 wish him one and twenty years old & well  
 settled in his Estate. Shall I might apply my  
 self wholly to my own affairs.

Capt<sup>n</sup> Grant.

Dublin: February 4<sup>th</sup> 1667

I now send you 100<sup>l</sup> to my wife although  
 intended it for you left you money; which I shall forthwith  
 with answer with another. In answer to your pro-  
 posal, you may guess at my condition by some of my  
 late letters, what I propounded concerning Mr. Gibbons  
 Carriage, may make you of another mind but you must  
 remember that I intended in order to get Designs, to  
 have turned my present Estate into another species  
 this next year I am to furnish a house. May —  
 another half year work to ye King, of all I shall  
 furnish 500<sup>l</sup> as I lately told you towards my own  
 rebuilding, and make even with ye King for  
 all arrears of quitrent.



And my Sonne in Lawes Estate w<sup>th</sup> I thought would  
have furnished me with ~~£~~ £<sup>1000</sup> & £<sup>200</sup> p<sup>a</sup>  
Annum, will occasion my Disbarkment of ~~£~~ £<sup>200</sup> p<sup>a</sup> Ann<sup>o</sup>  
so long as the Lender does continue, & if I do my owne  
Sutes, w<sup>ch</sup> do rather multiply then Diminish, All-  
thei I say not to withdraw my selfe from supporting  
of you for ever, for if I had my right in any  
reasonable way, I would easily do it an answer  
all y<sup>r</sup> Expectations, and have a fresh bond of  
y<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup>sonall losses and Extraordinary charges &  
Expenses, as I hope you have & will have of mine  
I. for y<sup>r</sup> self with w<sup>ch</sup> you know the Originall  
cause thereof is long since ceased, and you may  
easily imagine I do not intend it with that  
ease and certainty that you have done, not being  
able to gett up my owne from St George Brodow  
of y<sup>r</sup> money he owes me by bond, much less of  
w<sup>ch</sup> Nowwithstanding all w<sup>ch</sup> my Extramities  
must be usury graue before you shal be in the  
least disappointed, as for y<sup>r</sup> £<sup>1500</sup> you promise  
do you meane so much over and above, what  
remains due to me, upon y<sup>r</sup> foot of y<sup>r</sup> last  
Accont or to have that sum<sup>e</sup> made up

I do not conceive y<sup>r</sup> 2 heape you intend according  
to the dimensions you gave me of them can cost  
above 300<sup>l</sup>, At y<sup>r</sup> old Colberrys rate they would  
have cost but 320<sup>l</sup>, and y<sup>r</sup> charge of building  
be upon from 300<sup>l</sup> to 500<sup>l</sup>, I don't know more



Upon me, as to the finishing of my work, which  
 will be not advanced proportionably.

You know I have allowed good bitides for your  
 for my own rebuilding making as I should about  
 700, I will rather forbear laying out that  
 whole sum upon my own grounds, than you shall  
 want about of your own whom to manage your  
 trade and let me hear by your next, what will  
 suffice for that more than what you have already  
 in your hands, for I had by your concernment as my  
 own, and do by you as by my own affairs, let  
 things fall out this year as they may do and  
 as they ought to do I may mend this present piece  
 of mine, but trust to nothing where foundation  
 is ground, I wonder I have heard so little of your  
 disposal of your daughter, but Mr. Hooker should be  
 glad of a letter from him once a year, I remember  
 me to Doctor Goddard and Doctor Wilkin, and  
 Doctor Whistler, let me know where they live  
 what is become of R. Anthony Morgan of whom  
 I have heard no mention this 12 months, as for  
 John in my advice is that you come not near  
 them, I am satisfied in my conscience that what  
 was lost in your blow part was proportional  
 to his fortune, especially since he might have  
 been rid of the flam, when he is dead  
 an addition may be more reasonable to provide  
 than now, although both of them by the  
 extreme matru hath forfeited a



having as I believe done this work, I is a  
 great satisfaction to my own mind that  
 I am not so provoked to abandon anything  
 I have owned it, yett Mr. Fielder advised it  
 not to drive on my Experiment too far, but  
 in firmity of nature you is great a fore  
 pray send me an Act of your Court & also of  
 Building according to the method, & upon your  
 fullall Road of our former contract, & make  
 way for my proceeding therupon, according  
 to the said and my former intimacy, I was this  
 week arrived for God at my Lord Carlisle  
 suite, where I am finding of by the same Act by  
 which I am kept out of God, & forward in  
 motion has taken a great deal of pains -  
 about briefing your writing, pray let him be  
 proportionably contented for it, with the best  
 remembrance of my hearty love and respects  
 to him, pray have an eye to what the adventures  
 are doing in England, with your Parliament, who  
 stand allracons, and yett are weary of opposition  
 pray call to mind, whether you did not  
 once speak against the Duke of York in behalf  
 of Mr. Harcourt's children, what was your substance  
 of it, and what was done therupon, and  
 how far Mr. Lord Carlisle acted -  
 thereon



(74)

Dear friend

I have according to my promise sent you this Invelope of 100<sup>l</sup> Instead of yt you sent for Francis the last I wrote was a long letter, wherefore I will be short in this I have had 3 tryalls this day in Justice Court, but an end of whether God will or no.

Captn Grant

8 febr 1667

John Hulls have little to write this time but to bid you be punctual in the visitations of all ye Court! head by head and consequently knowing of them what they intend to do what scruples they have and what satisfaction they desire, I suppose you will not forgett the finding of 3 a<sup>l</sup>s Imbassadors and a passage for them, I would have you pitch upon some trusty person in M<sup>l</sup>chd<sup>l</sup> to be, who may receive yr B<sup>l</sup> & m<sup>l</sup> yr absence and Correspond with me when you are not there

for 17<sup>th</sup> 1667

I have bought the lands of M<sup>l</sup>ddone of quarter m<sup>l</sup> Compton, but am kept out of them by m<sup>l</sup> H<sup>l</sup>min sometimes upon one pretence & sometimes upon another and particularly upon his p<sup>l</sup>ence of having abay from you. I desire in order to prevent all trouble that you would send me an Acct what interest you have in the p<sup>l</sup> pretence unto it, And what arrears you owe or also what Capt or other interest you have made to M<sup>l</sup> H<sup>l</sup>min, & what if you please send me a copy and what rent he hath p<sup>l</sup> upon it for w<sup>l</sup> having now eld and My Lord Dukes p<sup>l</sup>ntion.



(75)  
Are the season of the year coming on for  
planting and sowing, I shall expect a speedy  
possession of these lands on some good reason with  
Pontifax. In which I do not doubt yr. comply-  
-ance but remaine

Feb 13

yr affect. friend & humble serv

My Lord

I am not so well skilled in Ecclesiasticks as to know the limits  
of yr Diocese. Therefore lett me have a list of yr parishes  
whereof it consists and yr worke shall be done, otherwise yr  
Lordsships must be contented with yr clapp of yr two Countys  
Limrick and Kerry joined together, which also shall be done  
upon yr order. As for yr Lordsships money from Limrick my  
Clergy shall receive it, and I hope pay it yr Lordsships againe  
notwithstanding yr dislike of keeping other mens money  
be epidemicall. That I did not answer yr Lordsships letter so  
Bisshof soon as I might was a mischance and mistake in  
Limrick

Dublin Febr: 18<sup>th</sup> 1667

My Lord

Yr Lordsships most humble and  
faithfull Servant

Wm Petty

I have soone yr returne of *Non est inventus* upon m<sup>r</sup>  
Wages writt. I wish yr civility hath not confused yr conscience  
in that particular I have also send yr Letter to my brother  
Angellby Importing m<sup>r</sup> Wages willigness, to give such  
satisfaction as may be desired that of some which he had  
of him. But I have send withall his answer <sup>to my Will in</sup> ~~de laud~~ and  
Chancery which is wholly dissuade and



(76)

Delatory, and I have seene a great number of his letters  
to my selfe and others which are of noe better a nature  
so as upon y<sup>e</sup> whole matter, I expect noe great good from  
y<sup>e</sup> overture you have made. Nevertheless preferring my  
liberty to proceed against him in y<sup>e</sup> best way I can, I  
declare my selfe, willing to accept of any means to agree  
y<sup>e</sup> matter in a more amicable way, and let him consider  
that having lost y<sup>e</sup> writts upon him, what must next follow  
will be more expensive to me and at least to him -

Here hath hapned an odd accident w<sup>ch</sup> I thinke concerns him  
upon y<sup>e</sup> account of his excellent Lady, for whom I ever had  
respect and honor. And it is about Capt<sup>n</sup> Webb's wife, who  
hath given her by y<sup>e</sup> name of Mrs. Casy about six or 7  
hundred pound. - 'Tis my unhappinesse to attend y<sup>e</sup> Staro-  
chamber almost every sitting day where I finde that  
notwithstanding all y<sup>e</sup> new pretences that are in it it will  
to stand, you may tell him from me that although there  
is many difficulties in y<sup>e</sup> business yett it is worth y<sup>e</sup>  
looking after. I wish y<sup>t</sup> his cruelty to my concerns, ha  
not hindered my vigorous appearing in that or any other  
matter for his benefit, for I should be sorry y<sup>t</sup> any ac-  
cuse of kindness or merit done by him, unto my wife -  
(however secretly intended) should not have its reward  
so far as I am contented to allow for any such thing  
even in a pecuniary way upon his account I pardon  
Capt<sup>n</sup> Webb's troubles from

Dublin Febr<sup>y</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1667

Y<sup>r</sup> most affect<sup>d</sup> & humble serv<sup>t</sup>



Dublin 18<sup>th</sup> 1667

(77)

In expectation of Jambs. I shall answer ltr now to yr  
former ltr but expecting that this will meet you at Comma  
take the sd directions -

To make an interest with Reynolds the attorney an arranti: R. and  
one Elton his clerk and kinsman so far as to fix them, to  
discover yd truth in all points of their transactions concerning  
yd fine -

Although I have already a copy of all yd parts of yd fine  
attested by Reynolds, yett be at yd charge to <sup>take</sup> another copy  
of all yd records examining them to a syllable & say to a  
syllable, and lett yr copy be written in yd same form & form  
and for end space for space, and in all other punctilios  
as yd record

Take an abstract of all other fines that have been leuyed  
since yd setting up of that Court (vizt) of yd Commor &  
the Commiser, the date of yd writ of Quent of yd dooms  
if any be of yd now of yd fine of yd Caption and of yd foot  
of yd fine as also of yd fine of paying of yd Duke's silver

Inquire about yd County for some ancient fine leuyed  
before yd dissolution of that Court, which I think was about yd  
year 1615 and take copy of as many as you can find, for  
they are not long since and of yd parcom & indentured whis  
called yd foot of yd fine -

As for yr Imbassadors lett a Court be Bids of Exchange yd  
their charges to yd port (for I would not have them go further)  
be bound to their content and lett yd fittest of yd shew be  
steward for yd whole, furnish them with some books in their  
pockett and a Bids of Exchange and a good will with them each  
for a sum to be paid them at their return, And all  
yr Instructions comunicat onely to end of them, But if  
you think fitt to intrust more than end of them lett not  
them know of each others being intrusted, be sure yd all



(78)

tho' be such as know y<sup>e</sup> Child perfectly well, for we must  
expect fearful crosse Interrogatories. If y<sup>e</sup> fine m<sup>r</sup>s  
Spratt be well affected w<sup>th</sup> her husband's pound upon  
the acc<sup>t</sup> of her demand, and remembering me unto her  
let her understand that I did not write my last letter  
to mock her, And that she shall not lose any thing  
of her due, but y<sup>e</sup> contrary, I have one Gibbons who  
hath written me a fair letter desiring me to be com<sup>t</sup>  
to Spittle, I know nothing of him, but because he hath  
written to me lately ~~and is now at Spittle~~ according to his  
~~letter~~ desire, and fitness I have a Mon in continu  
returned upon 14 rays writt —

11<sup>th</sup> Day

Received y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> instant, and do find no fault  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> good bargains y<sup>e</sup> have lett I pray god blesse y<sup>e</sup>  
lett upon them that they may thrive and live comfortably  
I need not put y<sup>e</sup> in mind againe of what I last directed  
which is y<sup>e</sup> lett my land to English men, Protestants  
men of an honest willing to take pains skilled in their  
employments have some stock, and as do delight in  
improvement and good husbandry.

Richard Land lett me y<sup>e</sup> there will be four yeares impley  
ment y<sup>e</sup> we need, which I hope will be such an easie  
and nof<sup>t</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> lett as to their rent, that they may  
make y<sup>e</sup> most of their improvement within y<sup>e</sup> time  
wherefore bind them to make good use of y<sup>e</sup> four yeares  
in w<sup>th</sup> their Building, quick setting and fencing me  
be all finished, and their orchards planted, Go on  
the name of god w<sup>th</sup> setting up y<sup>e</sup> mill and lett  
not only be substantially but handsomely perform  
and have a care y<sup>e</sup> house and garden which shall



hereafter to be built, to be built in a regular way, and (79)  
to range hand somely, one w<sup>th</sup> another. I think it will be  
a good rule to lett no man have a draft till he has cleared  
his arrears, or given security for it, send me by y<sup>r</sup> next  
y<sup>d</sup>. head of all y<sup>r</sup> particular Covenants, you think fitt  
to be in our draft both for land, and house in the  
town, with y<sup>r</sup> advice in what Covenants any difference  
ought to be made, have a care y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>r</sup> great house do  
not goe to ruin, but be kept wind tied water tied and  
closed. This is all at present from

Feb: 18 1667

Y<sup>r</sup> loving friend  
W<sup>m</sup> Petty

Let me hear by every letter how y<sup>e</sup> clost ward goes  
forward —

A letter to Capt<sup>n</sup> Grant Dated the 25<sup>th</sup> of Feb:  
promising him to furnish towards the building,  
as by the last letter, with some direction about  
the date — — — — —

Dublin 27<sup>th</sup> Feb: 1667

John Spiller

I hope y<sup>e</sup> satisfaction my advice concerning what was  
to have been done at Glenmole all w<sup>th</sup> Pursued, till  
as y<sup>e</sup> came particularly the last Branch, which is to  
send out that year 1667 the find which is called the fool  
or indenture of the find in a great number as y<sup>e</sup>  
can taking exact Copies of them, and being able to  
produce the originall when occasion shall serve, I find  
that the old Court of Supp<sup>r</sup>rary continued untill  
y<sup>e</sup> year 1620. I do not manifest the old promise  
of Supp<sup>r</sup>rary can show y<sup>e</sup> such fine as desired, I  
approve w<sup>th</sup> what you have done w<sup>th</sup> the shewing  
to all m<sup>r</sup> 4 Secretary Page shall truly thank you —



(80)

For it, Concerning Kingston his Cooney at play &c. I should  
not myself with it but I hope to bring him to an account  
for every penny he ever received of the old man, and make  
him refund thereof, in order whereunto you shall shortly  
receive a Commission for Inquisition and apprais  
of all the personal Estate wherof J<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> P. Dyer  
possesseth.

The Indent for y<sup>e</sup> to shew must be done at London  
take order that none of y<sup>e</sup> Cops would be carried off  
but as many of the best and people as y<sup>e</sup> need with  
that the heirs right to the rent doth not depend up  
his grandfather will, that you should know he will never  
conform to the thrust put upon his grandfather  
himself by y<sup>e</sup> will that is now pretended. Bid y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Dyer  
as v. Cadysse to make all good proofs that the heirs  
owed, and then will prove that he is either not  
dead or upon again, give notice to y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>t</sup> of y<sup>e</sup>  
manor of Newcastle, as I have bid you send all  
to find that they secure the rent for young J<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup>  
& bid m<sup>r</sup> Sullivan not to be too suspicious y<sup>e</sup> Contract  
as for any man bring they to appear for y<sup>e</sup> heirs  
but them not doubt but he shall be shortly master  
or else all Estates in that County and in a sad condi  
tion y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>t</sup> of Kiltankin that my wife will shortly  
over & shall do them right, in the means and with  
such a proportion of the rent as y<sup>e</sup> think will be  
reason to abate, As for y<sup>e</sup> J<sup>r</sup> J<sup>r</sup> and Cott lands to  
be let y<sup>e</sup> must do the best y<sup>e</sup> can, however I hope  
to be m<sup>r</sup> partly reasonably.

Capt. Dillon gave me a good answer about his non  
of which I say no more unless he speak himself



(81)

You have not found out good proper Courtiers  
in every place where our business lies, is Bridford content  
of it

For my part I wonder what mischief Sullivan can  
be doing, to be against the King, for first if you will  
be made good and the King refuse to conform as  
certainly he will, then my Lord. K. will in the first  
place cut off Sullivan and his party in whole or in part  
upon your account that the land upon which they are charged  
are not in the King's hands, and if he is humbled, he will  
then discharge him of his bonds, and to make  
clear work will persuade him that he is no more than  
if his Lordship owes him any money make him with his  
hand it in a written cloth, so that he must know, that  
his Lordship has never favored him to employ, so  
that if he is to be lost on both sides, unless he  
grow wise in time

I have but your paper of inquiry by which you shall  
see the value of all pretenses to our interest in your  
part for they who came and will give us a true and  
evident light in these particulars we must examine  
them and not be led away by the illusions of such  
as would stand on both sides, that we will be at  
now is to have all your estate, and half your estate  
and I hope the power of God will be for us in this  
of it to us, therefore be strong vigilant and active  
I hope we shall now have possession of all our land  
in Henry his great name and we shall, and if we  
have not I will never believe men more, the Court  
of Claims have this day ordered upon the 16th of  
March to make an end to the same and



(82)

I have sent you <sup>here</sup> a Copy of a lease of 2000 rent. of  
the lands in y<sup>e</sup> County of York, you must with you  
self & some other that can write & read, take  
each of y<sup>e</sup> inhabitants upon all those lands with  
a Copy, keeping one or two in y<sup>e</sup> hands that you may  
be able, to forward and show what it was that you  
found the lease with, and you must tell them when  
you find upon the land the substance of the declaration  
and this must all be done by the first of April, an  
affidavit must be made heard of the said lease  
in the first week of the term or before y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
of April, tell the lease that there is no intention  
to break their lease nor to diminish their rights  
in the lease but to try who is heir, and that they  
know that the heir is living alive, and in extraordinary  
good health he must have his rent to maintain him  
with, & not to have it deposited any where, and men  
that Michaelmas rents are also due to the heir  
& inquire who of them hath y<sup>e</sup> rents. Michaelmas rents  
to be paid to

When we were last at the prerogative Court I  
(being willing not to trouble friends) moved that  
you might be in y<sup>e</sup> Commission for Inquiring and  
appraising the personal estate but his Lordship (being  
present) answered that you were not fit to be gone  
with gentlemen, I replied that you had done an-  
d signed in y<sup>e</sup> same & my that his Lordship heard  
he then said y<sup>e</sup> father was a smith, I confessed I  
not told the Court what his Lordship's grandfather  
was, but named Col. Chaine, Mr. Southwell, and Dr.  
Joshua Boyle of whom I will pitch upon one, and  
they are to meet at Micheldown about y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>  
13<sup>th</sup> or 14<sup>th</sup> of March



I have sent you in order to dispatch away yr three (43)  
Ambassadors such instruments as Council have advised —  
(vizt) two letters of Instrument whereby to choose R.  
guardian and one to choose me, together with a copy  
of the land. & a copy of yr will, all wch lett be delivered  
to the master of yr vessel they go in to be delivered  
to them when they arrive in France, but if you have  
any other considerations on one of them you may  
deliver it himself when you think fitt, as for their  
allowance etc, I think I have given directions by  
my former letters, as to such an interest with those  
that freight the ships for France, as may procure  
you assistance to send away yr letters of advice to  
my wife wch lett be directed to father Gondou at  
Angiers but lett them stay att Nantes where Crooks  
thence shall meet them.

If you threats with Sully and try whether he will  
assist him, be fully & barely by answering  
those guards, but chiefly putt him to it to help  
us to yr actual possession of all yr lands & old  
man's d'ye possession, and lett us alone to maintain our  
right, if you can bring him to this good will —  
I would not better brand then the adverse party  
if otherwise what he can do is but de lusion &  
insignificant —



John Rutter Dublin March 3<sup>rd</sup> 1667

Y<sup>r</sup> of the 28<sup>th</sup> of Feb<sup>r</sup> I recd but suspect it has been opened for  
 as much as I found it not sealed with y<sup>r</sup> usuall seal, and the seal  
 so thick as if it had bene twice sealed, wherefore in y<sup>r</sup> future  
 letter mention that you have received mine so as I may know it has  
 miscarried, & I desire y<sup>r</sup> conveyance as well as you can, and in due  
 season to give me such direction, as that whether the letter be  
 directed to Limerick, then to Wilt, Gloucest, Cork, Melle, or  
 or Malloy they may fall into safe hands in case they miss y<sup>r</sup>  
 self, & I desire me y<sup>r</sup> name of some Court that I shall use upon  
 extraordinary occasions & I'll tell me how I may direct altho so as it  
 may fall into y<sup>r</sup> enemies hands if there be occasion  
 As for what you write of y<sup>r</sup> Steward his good new, and how to  
 pursue and improve y<sup>r</sup> lands you have had as much direction  
 by James as I am well think of, the Detraction & execution whereof  
 will be y<sup>r</sup> master paid, will serve for nothing but right: with I am  
 contented rather to lose then to obtain it by unrighteous means, which  
 we must do by Court age, patience, Industry and vigilance, which others  
 attempt by Bribery, forgery, perjury, subornation & other damnable  
 artifices my hope concerning the latter manner are almost grown up  
 to, faith, the ship you mention bound for St Malloy, will do the business  
 wherewith much yett advice for avoidingly but not further Condone, with me  
 out of the way But add a sh<sup>ill</sup> y<sup>r</sup> letter either Monsieur Pierre Hen  
 notary Publique or Mr Charles Dierck, Pastor of y<sup>r</sup> reformed Church  
 in the City of ellans who will be able to direct y<sup>r</sup> letter to my wife  
 with you may direct it to Adam Madam Denton, or Mr Thomas Good  
 then at Malloy, I have writt this direction so plain that you may  
 write it y<sup>r</sup> self, I think it will be good to find a messenger from St  
 Malloy to this Place, unless there be a safe postage wch I leave to  
 their Discretion, Compose the Difference with Clifford in  
 Duballow as well as you can without trouble of law suits, wch I shall  
 or I shall wherewith I am But prosecute vigorously those I have  
 once engaged in  
 Coning that this shall find you at Cork take the sd direction, for the  
 y<sup>r</sup>tt good love, of 12<sup>th</sup> from this day to London for all y<sup>r</sup> mon, you  
 can receive in Munster, payable there to Capt<sup>n</sup> John Grant, for  
 my buildings there and my wife's occasion this y<sup>r</sup> and will



Divours, all that and much more and if you can gett<sup>a</sup> bill of ex<sup>ce</sup> for (69)  
25<sup>th</sup> upon present paymt<sup>ts</sup> of 150<sup>l</sup> and shoud<sup>d</sup> good more were suddenly  
will do well, Deals onely with responsible men, Remember I write this, if  
you except it I would be contented to take ye money at double usage, 25<sup>th</sup> -  
make yr observations how the body of the Country which you shall find  
all the affixes) do us with my Lord. R. Dealing with the Child, and give  
as your Judge m<sup>t</sup> what I say we are like to have next affixes, -  
As for King, I think we have agreed with my Lord L<sup>t</sup> who has  
promised to give us possession of all, twid be braves if you could yr  
self make a stopp<sup>r</sup> whether at any time or time this and the for me at  
Clonmel, which I think may continue till ye first, if you go  
first provide to South Clamper, give Col<sup>d</sup> m<sup>t</sup> flinch warning  
to leave Medome at May, 3<sup>rd</sup> & the land to as many English  
(as will go) for appear at any reasonable rate (above the general  
under hand and seals to the Duke of Devon to shoud<sup>d</sup> I suppose you  
have kept copies of all the lists, viz<sup>t</sup> of my own The Colledge,  
Compton and other small lands & St. Gailor is Crowned this year and  
as the last stand is not under my dist<sup>r</sup>ict, I have my self left under  
his hand and seals, and therefore may do us good in our good in our  
business, being to execute the Duty of a Sheriff where (as I have  
suits of law depending, wherefor: if you go consider whether to  
come and with my agents upon ye place

St<sup>r</sup>  
St. Gailor Dublin 3<sup>rd</sup> March 1667.

We have now eld and with his grace not onely by laws but by kindly  
agreements wherefor I now intend to go on with the Designe, or  
know off and do it upon you to assist me therein, to shoud<sup>d</sup> at  
to act as Counselors to yr owne profit, and this shoud<sup>d</sup> Dom<sup>r</sup> d<sup>r</sup> find  
ye attunements to my before Col<sup>d</sup> Petty and others, when shoud<sup>d</sup> in yr  
part, you know the interest of Willeston is mine since May 1666 upon  
the death of Capt<sup>m</sup> Col<sup>d</sup> Pettit without any difference to yr Stanley  
whose interest was all broken to pieces by the ex<sup>ce</sup>ution  
Capt<sup>m</sup> Col<sup>d</sup> & Stanley are like to go to law, if ye have any grounds  
for being allowed yr improvement made before May 1666, and the  
Capt<sup>m</sup> Pettit he m<sup>t</sup> know so much or whether you have  
any claim enough in yr hand due before that time to save you  
have no loss, I think to be all the improvement for me, wherefor



things will come in question wherefore lett me have from you before that  
time that I may do you all ye service I can  
In the next place lett me know what you think fitt to give me for an  
for ye 272 acres you live upon, & also the other 200 acres which are  
mine, and for what time you desire them, and what other lands you  
will take

Let me also know ye pretence to Drumquinn, for I have dilige  
thought and can find nothing allowed my Lord Balmaglas upon  
Idem, what ever is any mans right I am willing to shew him  
without trouble. Now when you and I have settled all affairs  
controversiall to be true us, I should then desire, whom I take to be, the  
substantiall english men in these parts, to assist me as to the right  
of my possessions, and particularly to assist Mr. Butler in settling  
my lands for this next year. Especially if they be tradesmen, or  
~~other labouring persons~~ you know my intention is to plant  
Ireland with english and protestants, to whom I would lett good  
as my worth for this first year. Especially if they be tradesmen  
or other labouring persons I am not out of hopes to be of in the  
winter this summer as I hope will be to the benefit of  
many, how ever it may stand with

My friends to Mr. Butler pray  
and me word how the spirit  
of hollowin do stand and what war  
there is upon it.

your loving friend and  
humble servant

Comd. Corn. M. M. M.

I have yet heard nothing of yr. proceedings with Sir John  
Cath. Cole still importuning me for yr. writings, I have  
promised to meet him at the Glonmell assizes, pray God for  
that time will unto

Dublin March 3<sup>rd</sup>  
1667

yr. loving friend & humble servant



My Lord

Dublin March 3<sup>o</sup> 1667

(17)

I do nothing about it any yr lord s<sup>pp</sup> a convenient  
parcel of land in my last because I had promised yr lord s<sup>pp</sup>  
the same before, as for yr Ma<sup>ty</sup> I will sett by George a  
-phor about them and am.

W<sup>th</sup> of Lincolne

Y<sup>r</sup> Lord s<sup>pp</sup> most humble & faithful s<sup>rv</sup>

W<sup>th</sup> of Lincolne

I received y<sup>r</sup> of the 24<sup>th</sup> of February with another from Mr. Smith  
of the same post by both which I am aware here of preventing for the contro-  
versy with I am sure my wife, would be heartily glad of I am sharply  
-prosecuted by Mr. Lord Carlisleford, of great m<sup>y</sup> & exchange for 700 l<sup>rs</sup> -  
when you may think needed me a little, for my part I shall venture to say  
that vizt. first I defend to gett not one penny by the sale of Castleton  
but would make up of the power and interest I have therein to be secured  
from Mr. Lord Carlisleford, to be reimbursed what I have, (bona fide)  
laid out for our old friend, to make such provision for y<sup>r</sup> younger -  
children as are mentioned in my Brother Wallers articles, and will  
to support the whole family the best that may be, and as to the manner of  
doing this I shall consult all whom I think friends, to that intent, and  
transact that whole affair plainly and above board, I would be glad  
that some way may be thought off for James Education, in order to a  
future livelyhood for I would not have him wholly to depend upon -  
a small sum.

My Lord Kingston and I are (and shall be) p<sup>er</sup> p<sup>er</sup> in law and that upon -  
those three points, first to gett any thing, for att present they keep  
all upon the false asse<sup>t</sup> of the birds being dead, 2<sup>d</sup> I endeavor (as I  
have great hopes) to recover the lower chamber of Newcastle, by having  
taken great pains to improve a small miraculous hint that was given me  
3<sup>d</sup> I endeavor to overthrow the will it self so as the birds may be  
saved from y<sup>r</sup> unnatural Rogers putt upon him, and will be entitled  
to his share of the p<sup>er</sup>son all estates for I am aware that will to be made  
by such artifices as the law will not allow of.

Now although I do not know how things may end, be between you and I  
now what loss or favor you have for my Lord Kingston, nor to what  
degree of advantage you may ingratiate y<sup>r</sup> self with his Lord s<sup>pp</sup>, nor  
by the showing him this letter, nor what unlucky constructions  
you may make of it to y<sup>r</sup> self, But I shall upon the



(48) The quest of justice of our relation, and the hope of a better  
future friendship. I desire yr answer to the following promises, &  
that you would confer with my Brother Walter about the same  
upon whose former words and informations, I chiefly rest. This  
ground of troubling you -

My wife and her Son went out of Ireland about July. 1684  
and in August the mystery of Iniquity began to work, and the  
poor child stretched the best third of his Estate before Candlemas  
following, and immediately after the old Lady's death, the will now set  
up was put in hand to confirm and enlarge the precedent mischief.

Now I would know of you and my Brother Walter what you can say or  
know, can be truly said concerning the following promises vizt.

1<sup>st</sup> By what devices they smothered her out of the house at Mr. Cholleton  
soon after Mr. Maurice his death -

2<sup>nd</sup> What impressions you observed to have been made upon the old King  
and Lady, with reference to the cause of the Child, being carried  
away as he sickened, unlikely to live, and signs of bidding him  
in distance and disobedience to them, and what persuasions you found  
to have been used in them, concerning Mr. Lord Castlingford, &c.  
- thanks &c

3<sup>rd</sup> What impressions you have found in them concerning the manner of  
my wife's living in France, squandering away of her Estate there  
in having married a French Monsieur and bidding her some ex-  
traordinary

4<sup>th</sup> What you know of the practices, expressions and Coarages of  
Coftman and Sullivane -

And if you are aware that such false impressions was made upon  
the people as was the cause of what they did, then I desire to  
recollect who indirectly or immediately did make them, with yr  
respectful hints -

On the other side I would also gladly know, what false representations  
have been made by way of magnifying and brightning the late  
King's fortune, favour at Court, his honours, offices &c. so as to  
make that delusive dazzle in the eyes of those Donors and Fattalors  
with what else you apprehend material and true, I admire how  
at this distance and with so little help, I have already broken out  
fair a window of light, but I leave no stone unturned, and am supported  
by a steadfast faith that whatever is hidden will one day be made  
manifest, & what has been done in the dark will be revealed upon the  
house top, & now to return again to our own business, if you have  
any thing to say that may facilitate or hasten our agreement, I shall be  
glad to hear it and impart it to Mr. Henry humble Secretary



Capt Grant  
Dear Friend

Dublin March 3<sup>rd</sup> 67

(49)

I have received and answered letter from Brickman, on that point in  
the Express, if he comes to you give him forty shillings, as my first gift  
to my son of the prison and tell him that whatever the owner judges to be  
due I shall cheerfully pay my share of it. over and above, and this is all  
I can say, I have but the ground plot of the unbuilt ground I wish  
I could as easily send you the whole necessary materials, I have two  
hundred pounds at Cork but cannot get it remitted under ten or twelve  
pounds, but do every day endeavor to mind that matter, and pray  
do you inquire among those that deal for Ireland how to do the same  
I have as much more that will be ready within a month at Lynrick  
for what you can do to get over that, as I will do my part to and  
and by that time those sums and part I believe more will be ready in  
those places.

It is said you were a little troubled, that God punish you so large  
a charge of this ensuing year's occasion, for money, I assure you  
upon my faith I would have made it 3 times as much, and do believe  
against that there is no man in England who gives an acre or for  
like quantity of land as I proposed to have, but proposed to gain  
twice as much by it as my revenues are, such a sort of tenants  
or rather slaves, or slaves are not to the Exchequer and other  
offices in this Kingdom,

Y<sup>r</sup> Grant

Mr Denny, as for old Bryan holding follow my former instructions  
of letting it to English according to the qualifications I prescribed, and as  
for Rathrobbin I suppose Mr Black hath already been with you or  
will shortly be taking heed of letting to several a quantity of land, and  
man pray write every week to you that be answered by  
Dublin March 3<sup>rd</sup> 67

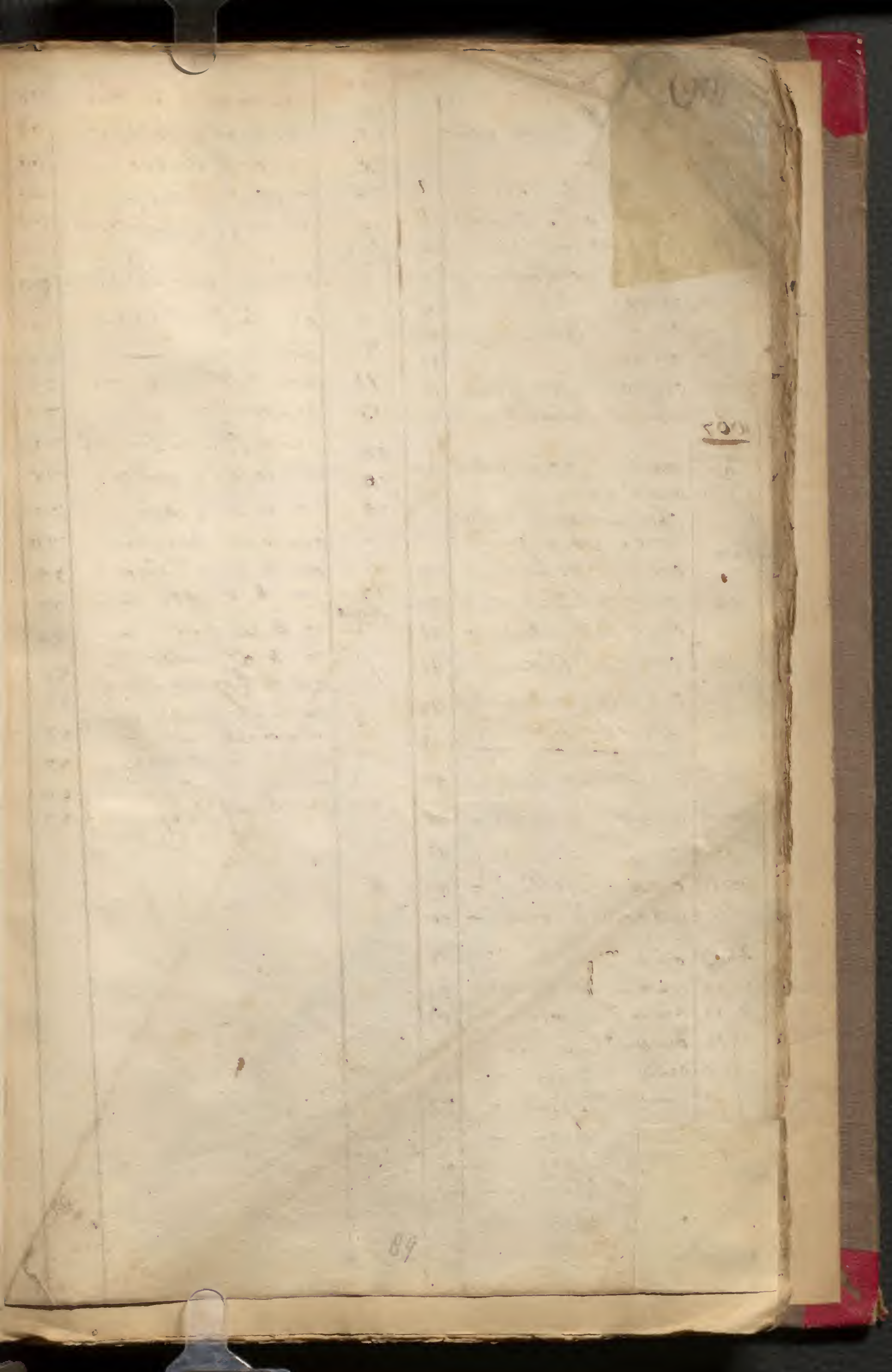
Y<sup>r</sup> H. Love friend

may speak with Capt Hallam in a friendly way tell him I hoped to have  
seen him all up while he was in Dublin, & also that I have  
carefully advised with Council about the business & to have him and I  
should all assure me that either in law or equity I am compell him to pay the  
interest in his quitrent & all other charges wherefore know of him while  
he is in London to do, offer him if he intends to stand out, to give appearance to  
my action without other compulsion, for I desire to have a fair correspondence  
with him if it may be.



*[Faint, illegible handwritten text covering the majority of the page]*







(92) An abstract of all		page	Jan:		
1666	1 <sup>st</sup> Letters in this book		18	one to m <sup>r</sup> J. Rutter	63
September			21	one to m <sup>r</sup> d. Clarke Sen.	64
10 <sup>th</sup>	one to m <sup>r</sup> chesier -	2	25	one to J. Rutter -	66
10	one to Capt Sullruant -	1	28	one to J. Rutter -	66
15	a letter to Capt Grant -	4	28	one to Capt Ingoldsby -	68
16 <sup>th</sup>	one to Major Goodwin -	8	18 <sup>th</sup>	one to John Rutter -	69
16	one to	9	4 <sup>th</sup>	one to Capt Grant -	70
16	one to m <sup>r</sup> Lane -	10	8	one to him -	74
26	one to	12	11	one to Rutter -	74
26 <sup>th</sup>	one to Sr George Cartwright	13	13	one to	74
1667	mind about inheritance -	22	18	one to Dr. Lintick	75
March			18	one to Capt Ingoldsby	75
30	one to Sr George Cartwright	30	18	one to J. Rutter -	77
Apr: 31	one to him -	34	18	one to m <sup>r</sup> Daug -	78
	Observations of Henry 3 <sup>rd</sup> Bar.	36	25	one to Capt Grant	79
June	Sent Sr George Cartwright	36	27	one to Rutter -	79
22	one letter to him -	39	Month	one to Rutter -	84
22	one to Capt Flamvit -	40	3	one to St. Pauls -	85
22	one to Capt Sullruant -	41	3	one to For nith Stanly	86
22	one to Mr. Cheesiers -	41	3	one to m <sup>r</sup> Lord of -	87
Aug: 7	one to Cozen Mansfield -	42	3	one to Capt Wray -	87
8	instructions sent John	25	3	one to Capt Grant	89
7 <sup>th</sup> 3 <sup>rd</sup>	Rutter & J. -	43	3	one to m <sup>r</sup> Daug -	89
June 9	one to Sr G. Carteret -	46			
16	one to	47			
8 <sup>th</sup> 14 <sup>th</sup>	one to m <sup>r</sup> Walkden -	49			
8	a letter of all to J. Rutter -	50			
26 <sup>th</sup>	one to	51			
13	one to Richard Waller -	52			
13	one to J. Rutter -	53			
13	one to St. Grederix -	54			
24	one to J. Rutter -	56			
24	one to m <sup>r</sup> Spratt -	57			
July 7	one to J. Rutter -	59			
7	one to m <sup>r</sup> Spratt -	60			
7	one to St. Gratterix -	61			
14	one to J. Rutter -	62			



(93)

27

100

1000

1000

1000

1000

91



178

op

1667

from the 10<sup>th</sup> September  
1665 to the 3<sup>rd</sup> March

of the letters

A



May 27

1671

AG  
MS  
61

I received a letter of the 20<sup>th</sup> instant  
 from you and I am glad to hear Mr. Martin  
 writes. The agreement I made with you for the  
 salt I have not yet seen, but I will send you  
 a copy of it as early as I can. I have not yet  
 seen the agreement for salt which you have not  
 sent for yet as I had expected. I shall be  
 glad to hear from you about it. I have not yet  
 seen the agreement which he promised I should  
 for I was in doubt whether you intended to deale  
 this year or not. I am very glad to understand  
 to have already deale for the year. Now I know  
 your mind, whether you be or not with an agree-  
 ment. As you mention you may have some salt as  
 you have sent for next year in last years  
 quantity of 550 if you send me order within 20  
 days I being to keep the salt up to you.  
 I have not yet seen the agreement for salt  
 according to our agreement, but you  
 may wish for it again or if you agree  
 to it I will send it to you. I will send it to you  
 as soon as I can.

I am, Sir, your obedient servant  
 Sir Isaac Petty  
 For Mr. Isaac Brewster



London June 24<sup>th</sup>, 1671

I am a<sup>l</sup>so to y<sup>e</sup> true of the 17<sup>th</sup> instant  
I have waited on his grace the Duke of Ormonde  
about y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> value in Kerry. & he took notes in  
his book and promised to write accordingly  
suppose to Cap. Mathewes that acquittance  
is given us for St George Cart. J<sup>r</sup> M. D. the  
Colleg<sup>e</sup> Compton, & J. Naper, all which goods  
would amount unto about 330 or there about  
& based upon I promised his Grace w<sup>h</sup> he  
w<sup>o</sup>uld make that same good unto him  
other ways in case it was not agreed he should  
us of those charges etc. wherefore hope Cap.  
Mathewes will effect w<sup>h</sup>at orders to his purpose

As to m<sup>r</sup> Wray, I have w<sup>r</sup>itten by my last y<sup>e</sup> be  
I could formerly intended to declare for 3 y<sup>e</sup> rep<sup>y</sup>  
viz 930 upon his base, if he plead honest fact  
we must think how to send the witness or take  
some other course. As for m<sup>r</sup> Bateman I pay  
him 80<sup>th</sup> pounds viz every farthing he could dem<sup>d</sup>  
As for buying the vessell of 20 or 25<sup>th</sup> of sh<sup>l</sup> 60 now  
Compt<sup>r</sup> he may be about worth 100<sup>th</sup> Beecher hath  
a vessell of 40 or 45<sup>th</sup> tons for w<sup>h</sup> he asked about 220<sup>th</sup>  
I had rather deal w<sup>th</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> former. But must be  
great consideration & advise in buying this vessell. now  
the y<sup>e</sup> value is like to be and also about. We think  
Kerry provisions should swell to a bulk sufficient to  
cramp all the Commerce of the Country. I have my w<sup>h</sup>  
answer to. R. Bill my last at y<sup>e</sup> are at the sale



of my Land to Becher for 850<sup>th</sup> what if 120<sup>th</sup> to be paid  
before 14 Aug: next in the Glyn Stake notice of  
what you say of Alderman Brewster and Holland hath  
hath p<sup>r</sup>ailed with me to be bound w<sup>th</sup> him for 400<sup>th</sup>  
he hath given me p<sup>r</sup>nter security & among other things hath  
assigned me ~~two~~ <sup>two</sup> bonds of 200 each due from Jonathan  
Evay with the redempt<sup>n</sup> you may at any convenient  
time give verby of him the verby & that ~~my~~ <sup>the</sup> I have  
the writings must make good his estate in the Lease  
and word of R. Marshall pray lett him  
write weekly of his particular sufferings  
m<sup>r</sup> John Petty Jun<sup>r</sup> in l<sup>r</sup>

Cap. milword London June 24<sup>th</sup> 1671

my (osin hath acquainted me with my affairs  
in Kerry <sup>or say as before</sup> before) that yo absence hath inflamed  
the Reasoning which I think nothing but a most  
constant residence can assuage  
I have ord<sup>r</sup>ed 30<sup>th</sup> p<sup>r</sup>ov<sup>n</sup> to be paid <sup>when out of 4<sup>th</sup> journey</sup> for one only  
Journey continued I suppose yo charges were  
I asked there whether there be too much or too little  
you and I will discourse, only this I must say I am  
not willing to give so much againe for the same  
thing viz for broken attendances there at casually  
by me. As for yo being eclipsed you know I am really  
sorry & will do what I can to help you but if I may  
not be certain of yo constant attendance I shall not be  
able to give what you other wayes I hope may deserve  
and according to what will last beated on. Now I am  
now I can intrust so many things as seem necessary  
but must be forced to keep Brutter upon the place  
to find yo selfe whereas if you were freed he  
might be spared pray lett me know freely & plainly  
what you have now done for you & what you can do  
for me and I shall effectually & speedily answer  
you severall letters & desires I have inw<sup>r</sup>ed



(4)

yd with good and ~~defend~~ doo the like for

Cary with your fath Carpenters yd ~~very~~ Louening friend  
and workmen as may fix the Wm Petty  
work the sooner



London 12 July 1671

I received (Madame) y<sup>r</sup> Capt of the 4<sup>th</sup>  
instant by my old friend Mr. Stanley and  
doe there by (as well as by the many <sup>other</sup> my friends)  
I have heard, admire y<sup>r</sup> Capt Care & conduct  
in the managing of y<sup>r</sup> affairs.

The delay mentioned in the copy, hath  
not <sup>been</sup> prejudicial but to my self, neither  
did y<sup>r</sup> Capt delay, but proceeded to require my  
Mother's answer to y<sup>r</sup> Bill; neither had she, but  
left it as was due. Besides, Madame will  
for James sake of age it was not possible to  
conclude this matter. I doe not forgett  
what y<sup>r</sup> Capt would have me remember, con-  
cerning y<sup>r</sup> (Clayne). I well remember y<sup>r</sup>  
Clayne an house, but y<sup>r</sup> did not deter-  
mine in what house? nor showed title to any  
at all. So conclude. I perceive (Mr.  
and Gladie) We are agreed to end the  
matter in a friendly way. To which purpose  
I shall attend y<sup>r</sup> Capt's next motions  
by being

For my Lady  
Delphi  
at Stoke  
neare

Winchester.  
not pd.

Mad me

y<sup>r</sup> Capt's most humble  
& faithfull serv.  
W. M. P. H.



Mr Bottons  
St Martins Lane

London July 15 1671

Mr Samuel Hale

Mr Breecher hath acquainted me  
that you are contented to doe my busi-  
ness at Bristol, whereupon I write the  
to begin a Correspondence, & particu-  
larly to understand from you these  
particulars (viz) 1<sup>st</sup> The prices of  
fou-iron & Bar-iron at Bristol  
what a vessell will be freighted for  
1<sup>st</sup> from Bristol to Lee-mare  
forth & back, or either way alone  
2<sup>nd</sup> What if price of Knee Timber Bark &  
staves are here  
3<sup>rd</sup> The prices & duties on Forrest Minc  
& Binders. I desire a free to know from  
you whether you can helpe me by your  
acquaintance in getting a free to an able  
Clerk for my Ironwork of Beside his  
& Experience can give security for his  
faithfullness &c. As a free to an able  
Carpenter 3 Finers & one Hammer man  
I will give as good encouragement as any  
man & at least better there undivided in  
England. If you can, I would freight  
a vessell of 30<sup>th</sup> to carry them over &  
some Minc, & to bring back Iron  
Bark & staves as you shall advise

Yours Mr Samuel  
Hale march 4

Yr affectional  
friend

Wm Petty

m

Bristol

Copy done from with my Obedient & true Duties a free



London 10 July 1671 (7)

to Mitchellstowne whereof the principall  
part is the woodland. & say.

That the rent of y<sup>e</sup> woodlands from the time  
of the Grand Father's death did belong to J<sup>r</sup> William  
Horton the Grand Child, for the will was never proved  
If it had bin proved he might have taken his  
mother's Guardian without forfeiting the Lands  
He never forbore to chuse those Guardians who  
are named in the will. for all which reasons, m<sup>r</sup>  
Keating hath duly paid in rent to J<sup>r</sup> William  
Petty in behalfe of the Grand Child, and ought  
to have Repaided his Cath<sup>r</sup> and stood as before  
upon m<sup>r</sup> J<sup>r</sup> William Petty would have assisted  
him, & for J<sup>r</sup> William Petty intend, as soon as the  
will is proved to pay for all the rents of the  
Lands, whatsoever hath, or shall make with  
them, who for the Court need not Repent of the  
advice he hath given, nor trouble him to be about  
the Repaying he mentions

Now if m<sup>r</sup> Keating, or any other will pay or  
engage to pay money hand over head, without consulting  
J<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup>. and afterwards expect that he should bear  
the damage, of some Rashness, indiscretion or collusion,  
with the Enemy they will be mistaken therein for  
they shall see that J<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup>. will, for soon as the  
will is proved, pay for the rents of the woodlands upon  
the issue of which m<sup>r</sup> Keating will see that he  
hath not done amiss in what he hath done

Mordant J<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup>. would not have it sh<sup>d</sup> that he  
has done with my L<sup>d</sup> Kingston, but that he expect to  
recover as much from his lucky L<sup>d</sup> as will, m<sup>r</sup> J<sup>r</sup>



4(0)

can & if by any means make good me. Letting's that even altho  
it were to be refunded

As to the Court. If he had acquainted Mr William  
with the 100<sup>th</sup> which was offered in to his hands. to have & for the  
the service, there would certainly have been an expedient  
how he might have gained that 100<sup>th</sup> without any prejudice  
to the service, and if Lath. & one Mr Richard Gittings  
wrong, he had no order for it, but if he endeavoured  
only to resist the wrongs offered by Mr Richard Gittings  
he shall ever be intreated and supported in so doing

That he was not employed in decreasing my Lady  
Rents was his own fault expecting too much Courtship and  
it, without so much as handing him graciously piece  
to let us know he would accept of it rather than

But to conclude this point if Court Benworth be  
charged to act in our affairs giving security for the  
money in Romania we are willing to employ him again  
and when the will is proved we believe we may give him  
his hands full. now as for what is due to him with  
out doubt he shall be satisfied

As for Mrs Gales rent this time he has bin to  
in dullyously death with all, and hath agreed to pay  
upon him, notwithstanding all that is to be done is to take  
a view of what assistance he hath, and at what rate  
they live, and so call often upon them to pay  
such proportions as they are able

How Mr John Petty

at

Dublin



London 13 July 1844

(9)

Dear Sister.

Ma cher sœur ayez la bonté de recevoir  
la réponse de la main d'un autre, car  
je ne suis pas encore en état d'écrire.

As to my sister Biddy her case is hard, never the less my  
Brother Dick is bound to give her 500, but what is that if  
he is not ready, or able to do so? For as the question  
now agitates us in deed, and in truth, is only, who of  
us shall help her, or whether ~~we~~ <sup>she</sup> shall be  
content, to cast her away & rid our hands  
of her, or whether shall give in part or in whole  
about 20 <sup>lb</sup> and to find her cloathing, till she  
can be disposed of, so, as not to disgrace her  
family not to endanger her own Reputation, nor to be  
burnd back upon us with half a dozen of poor  
children. For answer to which question I desire  
you (Dear Sister) seriously and conscientiously to  
consider the following particulars viz.

1. How much money I have payed towards my  
father's maintenance or how much you have  
contributed yet & self
2. How much I have lost to my Ed Cartmford, my Brother  
Dick, and Cousin Wray, about the farming of Castle Town
3. Who maintain my Brother Dick before my father's  
death, and what sum of money he now owes me  
and why I for bare to ask it of him
4. Who's hands engaged for my sister Biddy and  
Brother Janny's maintenance for - 7 years



2<sup>thly</sup> who looks care for the maintenance of my Brother  
 Jack not forgetting how the safe lands with  
 my Brother. Son; and James.

3<sup>thly</sup> Desir'd you to consider that St<sup>r</sup> William <sup>late</sup> lost  
 about 4000 <sup>£</sup> by the fire of London; has <sup>late</sup> paid  
 2,000 <sup>£</sup> for the year's value (w<sup>h</sup> is more  
 than the land is worth) has expended near  
 2,000 in <sup>the</sup> River without any Return, hath  
 Layd out for Will. Fenton about 15,000 more  
 than he hath received is now paying 400 of for  
 man: Fenton Debts and Liab<sup>ts</sup> at this by me,  
 and please, on money taken up at interest  
 4<sup>thly</sup> Consider that I have neither Jewels, plate, nor  
 Furniture, nor house to put my head in.

Upon these considerations if sister you may  
 easily conclude what I think you ought to do  
 and if you may very well find her a few  
 Cloaths suitable to the fortune shew like to  
 have untill she can be disposed of to satisfaction  
 for to maintain her so gallantly may do her  
 more harme than good. As for the writings  
 relating to the portm<sup>o</sup> my Cousin Betty has them  
~~the~~ in St<sup>r</sup> Williams Bondle where they  
 are indorsed in wallers article, and I think my  
 Brother Ingoldesby has a List of him which he  
 acknowledge the same, and truly if he will  
 not he must be seriously called on, and  
 particularly to allow interest for the same if he  
 of I cannot lo<sup>t</sup> which I do not Remind, to bid  
 sister I would have you seriously consider whether



you may not better for the put shew 20<sup>th</sup> foray <sup>(11)</sup> or  
100, than my Brother Dick who you represent to  
be so hampered with his debts. As for me (Adagan  
we have disowned the busines already whether I  
find in yet any new motives to w<sup>h</sup> is propounded  
whether I do find that you have sufficiently comforted  
with my Cousin Jack Doty, Col<sup>l</sup> Happer, & may  
Jackson, considering the reality of his pretences  
to conclude if you can be satisfied from hope  
that all you have sett down is true & real  
and that my sister can really love the person upon  
a through knowledge of him (which I can hardly  
believe) you may proceed, however I would have my  
Brother J. call'd upon to settle the portion in  
a substantiall manner, which if he refuse to do  
contrary to his former promises & engagement, than  
my Brother Jng. may cause those articles to be sued  
and sett my Cousin give a copy of them to advise  
about the manner & circum<sup>stances</sup> of doing it

I pray present Mr. and my services to my Brother  
Jng. and tell him heard of a fixt Resolution to  
make a narrow inquisition how all the Lande land  
him dissipated of. That there are about the Court  
aboundance of Irish & such English as have had  
now great share in the Land, who they think they  
have <sup>discovered</sup> it. These persons are back to mind what  
has <sup>been</sup> settled by his friend & friend, I do  
see it very hard at the whole fabric & they come  
to mind when the sparks of the adventure & sold  
I am unwilling to say more, the for 10 w<sup>ch</sup> being an  
agent he finds things very nice and ticklish &  
is that for unwilling to give any answer



12  
(13)  
thereunto untill he sees the better manner of things  
for whom he shall act. to the end he may see what  
is easily possible and will be odious to appear in —  
For it is hard steering against so strong a stream. they  
I should to all that and let one to the declaration  
blame my self of or more for not being so sure  
enough in executing the last cause in the act of  
fellowment. What I have now written I suppose  
every body else will tell you and therefore I desire  
my Brother Ing: not to make use of this but  
but rather to enquire of others whether this be  
not true.

I give you many thanks for your advice about the  
said & wish we had followed it sooner for it  
has got a great cold pray commend us kindly  
to my sister Biddy whose letter is answered in this  
but when I <sup>am</sup> a little better you shall both hear  
more from your

To my Lady Inglesby

most <sup>aff</sup> humble  
servant  
E. P.



London Sep 19 1671

Joe Bro

Yesterday I reced the newy of my dear  
Co. deats & buriall with et copy of his will.  
I send you the true I write my sister before y<sup>e</sup>  
Newes. I am and shall ever be a friend & as an  
only Brother to my sister & hers and will do for m<sup>e</sup>  
as for my selfe, but God knowes how long I shall  
be able to act for either. Desire my sister that  
heare often from h<sup>e</sup>, and sh<sup>e</sup> shall heare as often  
from me, & lett her doubt nothing of those st<sup>e</sup>dy  
principles where by I have ever acted, Nor lett any  
of my friends sh<sup>e</sup>ne from the same.

To John Napier in Dublin

The losse of my dear Co. is now past remedy  
lett's look forward, as we are exerts to him.  
What & where is his personall estate, Let some  
inventory or Estimate be made of it. I was  
ever ignorant of it, & most of any man. And let  
Account be adjousted between him and my selfe  
and let some body inform you hereupon.  
What money have I now in Cash, and what ought  
I to have? Where is it? Who hath it? & let a  
separation be made between all his papers and  
myne as alsoe from all such as are of publique  
concernment & not properly belong to neither, or  
either. 3<sup>o</sup> how shall my debts be recalled for &  
future how shall my suites be followed, and my  
other busines performed. Whom doe you think fitt  
and responsible. 4<sup>o</sup> As to I suites of Dunfary in shirre  
How stands it? What & where is any thing to  
be done therein. We are well in health rememb<sup>r</sup>  
me to all with you I am

~~For John Napier~~  
~~in Dublin~~

Y<sup>r</sup> & W<sup>m</sup> Petty

For James Napier Esq<sup>r</sup>  
at W<sup>m</sup> Petty Dublin



14

*[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*

*[Handwritten signature and date:]*  
Jas. [illegible]  
at [illegible] 11 of [illegible]  
[illegible]



London 19 Septemb<sup>r</sup> 167<sup>r</sup>

Worthy friend

I consider y<sup>r</sup> employ<sup>mt</sup> & y<sup>r</sup> burthen  
and yet I cannot think, but y<sup>e</sup> you will at such  
a pinch helpe a little. My affairs are many  
and not very plain, and my instrum<sup>ts</sup> now left  
Impares to my busines. Will you therefore beleeve  
I will not be ungratefull, if you can have  
lesure, to, 1<sup>o</sup> Exchange a l<sup>tr</sup> with me once  
et week. 2<sup>o</sup> Distinguish my Treas<sup>r</sup> goods & writings  
from mine & examine w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup> his personal  
estate is, and audit accompt between him & me,  
w<sup>ch</sup> are read for<sup>t</sup> but shall not binde these  
10 years, for much did I love & trust him. &  
for much way I owe w<sup>th</sup> him, & he w<sup>th</sup> me.  
I am only rather than ready & fairly w<sup>th</sup> as  
I always sh<sup>d</sup>. 3<sup>o</sup> Will you give Rob<sup>t</sup> Marshall  
my Brother w<sup>th</sup> (if he l<sup>iv</sup>es) and such others as  
I shall by y<sup>r</sup> advise appoynt, y<sup>r</sup> advise in g<sup>nd</sup>  
about compounding or carrying on my law suite,  
viz<sup>t</sup> advise them w<sup>th</sup> whom to advise. & take at  
monthly accompt of receipts & disburse<sup>mt</sup>s made  
by Marshall &c. & see the money really in being  
w<sup>ch</sup> they <sup>say</sup> is due upon y<sup>e</sup> foot of that accompt.  
6<sup>o</sup> Call for my ventrolles in E. Meath &  
W. Meath, Ulster Kings County Wexford & Kiel  
= Kerry, County, and City, of Limerick, my wifes  
lands in Apperany & Cork, as also my lands  
Iron works & fishings in Kerry & price my  
Agents to gett in they renty &c. & render you  
an accompt. 7<sup>o</sup> See that my obligatory write  
ings which lye in a trunk & at pres<sup>nt</sup> be  
not emb<sup>er</sup>ed, nor my other writings of less moment  
w<sup>ch</sup> lye up & downe in bundles & alphabet pressy  
I<sup>o</sup> have a great care of my a great booke of  
Barony Mapping, to my 3 pressy of original surveye  
& to my 6<sup>o</sup> booke of surveye to my sett of near  
= booke & distributory w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> all relate in this poynt.

For y<sup>r</sup> wifes  
Justice



9 please my Agent to gett in my arrears  
of rent & money due by Bill or Bond.  
10 have an eye to the Exchequer, & yearly Value  
& quit rent trade. This Errand must  
discomposse

Yours

Yr affecto. friend &  
servt

For D<sup>r</sup> & J<sup>r</sup> Wood at Cork =  
= kept in Dublin

J<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Pettz



London 19 Septemb 71

(17)

Robin Marshall

My deare Robin is now with God  
I wish we may be all ready to follow. whilst  
we are <sup>here</sup> we must look forward. You are  
of mean I rely upon, & commend your discretion  
for having recourse to Dr Wood whom I have  
desired to assist & advise you, where for pray you  
fence with him. The principall business of  
day is to receive 200<sup>l</sup> from Mr Brierley of  
Chesham in County of Cork, who was to be  
paid on strongbow's Tomb in Dublin, Septemb<sup>30</sup>  
instant. I have by authority your receave of  
same & transmit it hither, so <sup>fast</sup> as I shall  
appoynt. Pray doe you & fam<sup>ly</sup> send me  
account of receipts & disbursements since my departure  
who way long since ready & particularly  
what money is now in Cash. where doe you  
receave money for 15000 by the way  
of Mr Huish. Pray see how to dispose of  
houses, why may not you & y<sup>r</sup> wife live in  
one of them! Let me heare every week from  
y<sup>r</sup> selfe & fam<sup>ly</sup> as also from my Brother  
Waller when God makes him able. How  
did y<sup>e</sup> suite ag<sup>t</sup> Ryrie goe at Cork? Correspond  
with Quetter and let me heare from time to time  
of these affaires in Kerry. How is George  
Ankober disposed of? and what Cap. Maffy  
doe with my wife rents, and what money either  
for rent or from are now in Lymerick, & how stand  
y<sup>e</sup> will in y<sup>e</sup> prerogative I mean young for  
Henry

I am y<sup>r</sup> &c

To Robt Marshall  
in Dublin

Wm Petty



London 14 Septemb<sup>r</sup> 1671

Howd Jo

I remained yet for 2. Inflamm  
and had worn an anse of 18 full after  
with time I heard my Cousin John Petty  
at Dublin was dangerously sick, I then  
upon stop sending off yesterday I re-  
lies of his being dead and buried without  
any other attempt of saving affayres there much  
less of those in Kerry. I heartily thank  
you for what you have done with respect  
I beg you to permit me to praise one  
point before I send you those positive  
orders for him which I had prepared, in  
means to let him think of going suddenly  
and get his finery and other workmen  
ready. You shall suddenly hear again  
from me.

Mr. L.

Yr<sup>re</sup> afferrondat serv<sup>t</sup>

Eliza M. Pettz

for John Holland

at Ad. Gaston

Measure

Elephant

*in Paper Store*



London 20 y<sup>r</sup> 91

(19)

When one M<sup>r</sup> Heale & some finers shall  
come unto you with a letter from my worthy  
friend M<sup>r</sup> Holland, after you have refreshed  
him at Dublin, provide ym with all conveni-  
encies for their journey into Glanarought  
with y<sup>e</sup> like advice to M<sup>r</sup> Rutter, & all  
others who may serve ym in their way,  
his being all at present for  
yours &c. W<sup>m</sup> Petty

London 10 y<sup>r</sup> 91

To M<sup>r</sup> Holland

I receivd y<sup>r</sup>s of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> instant, returning  
a many thanks for y<sup>e</sup> same, & approving all  
a have done, y<sup>e</sup> particulars whereof I take

be these viz  
to serve one year without further obligati-  
on for 6<sup>th</sup>

by the time to commence from y<sup>e</sup> day of his  
arrivall in Glanarought,  
by travelling charges for him self & workmen  
from Abington to Glanarought



(20)  
4<sup>th</sup> Ly his accounts to be balanc'd every  
year & at every years end  
5<sup>th</sup> Ly yt his men shall have y<sup>e</sup> usuall ex-  
allowance for broken Iron  
6<sup>th</sup> Ly to bring y<sup>e</sup> 3 persons nam'd as secur-  
(in 500<sup>l</sup> bond), I say in a 1000<sup>l</sup> rather  
y<sup>e</sup> to carry 2 or 3 able finers one Hammer  
Man, one Forge Carpenter & their secu-  
rity. No man can draw y<sup>e</sup> articles he  
y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> self, I desire yt they may be equall  
& according to custome, for if I can not be-  
my self w<sup>th</sup> out extraordinary practises  
y<sup>e</sup> wrong of poore men, Adieu y<sup>e</sup> whole trade  
for W<sup>th</sup>: if yu pleas to lend y<sup>e</sup> conduct  
may to Dublin, & charge a bill on me here, it  
shall be forthwith repaid, for at Dublin they  
shall be furnished to Glanaraught, wher I hope  
they will pay y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>rs</sup> selves.

26 y<sup>r</sup> 41

I see noe cause to alter what I had long since  
written, yu know y<sup>e</sup> cause of my suspence, My  
Cousins death, I desire y<sup>r</sup> favor to proceed  
& direct y<sup>e</sup> men to Mr. Waller & Mr. Marshall  
at my house in Dublin, who I will advise  
of their coming. The proposall I mention  
seems to be in a death like slumber &  
am not amazed at it.



Advise Mr Heale to Diligence & faithfullness  
- to a friendly Correspondence with my present  
agent Jo: Rutter who is an honest ingenious  
man but hath no <sup>more</sup> skill in Iron works yn  
that he has <sup>bought</sup> ~~learned~~ wth my mony. I am wishe  
you all happiness

ne Brook: a servant of mine who is now pre-  
paring for Ireland may happen to write on  
you in his way.

To Mr Holland

A Letter to Sam: Copy of y<sup>e</sup> 26 y<sup>r</sup> 41  
A Letter to Rutter of y<sup>e</sup> same date



On the 10th of June 1841  
I received from Mr. [illegible]  
a letter containing the  
following information  
that [illegible] had  
been [illegible] in [illegible]  
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

It is stated that [illegible]  
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]  
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]  
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

It is further stated that [illegible]  
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]  
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



London 7<sup>th</sup> October 1771

(23)

My Dear Mr. I need go of the 23<sup>rd</sup> of Sept<sup>r</sup> to my Father  
you this business (but) that it concerns me not and my  
whether my Cousin has lost much ~~or~~ little and what other  
consequences may arise will be w<sup>th</sup> his Lord's Children to whose  
Father I have sent a copy of what you said and I shall improve  
my utmost power as to the that there shall be no controversy at all  
and I hope his books & papers will settle up the Rights of my share  
for I did some before the Receipt of y<sup>e</sup> said directions for  
giving my Cousin's papers and performing Acts between <sup>me</sup> him  
and him. He also did things for me in his own named but  
I hope his copy will find I declare and by words or writing  
of the whole I am the Man in Ireland <sup>last</sup> ~~last~~ argued with  
his affairs not knowing whether he had worth 100 or  
10000 <sup>of</sup> ~~of~~ money or not. Now he telling me that and I  
both did, some but said however y<sup>e</sup> Father & I both but were  
it otherwise I would maintain the brightness of my Cousin's  
honour in this upshot and by all other <sup>ways</sup> ~~means~~ approved myself

Yours affectionate & humble

I have also read a Notice from my <sup>Dear</sup> ~~Dear~~ Mr. P.  
my D<sup>r</sup> of Ireland and his Epitaph on my Cousin I wish  
it were I could as his D<sup>r</sup> proposed to be

Respectfully R. Kibinore

To Mr Jo: Maxwell

Esq<sup>r</sup> the same Robt



London 7<sup>o</sup> 8. 1671

Paym Grant has drawne a Bill of Exchange upon you  
for 100<sup>l</sup> payable 1<sup>o</sup> the next according to what I advised  
you in my last, pray make good payment thereof (though  
I have not saide for it even 100<sup>l</sup> but do you know  
find some better way to supply me so I have also given  
direction to Crookehanks

Knignton intending to goe in w<sup>th</sup> the proofs of <sup>the</sup> <sup>same</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>in</sup>  
Houlton will have ited and w<sup>th</sup> the inclosed whereupon  
write these considerations 1<sup>o</sup> If there be any hope of <sup>proving</sup>  
the will, 2<sup>o</sup> what benefit may arise by obstructing the proofs  
3<sup>o</sup> what the harme can be if not appearing to the Court  
4<sup>o</sup> when he has proved it will what Costs can he get,  
only now am I concerned it was <sup>in</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>case</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>Houlton</sup> and it had  
I being now neither Guardian nor as yet delated <sup>in</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>case</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>Houlton</sup>  
Demise. 6<sup>o</sup> Both Knignton not forsake his Bonds give  
it <sup>in</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>case</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>Houlton</sup> if he proved in this suit w<sup>th</sup> and gaining again  
do now 7<sup>o</sup> May we not stand our will for it diffident to  
enable us to act as <sup>in</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>case</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>Houlton</sup> I would it not cost to delay and  
obstruct until our own be proved of all these matters advise  
w<sup>th</sup> Dr Wood & J. Comtill;

The issue w<sup>th</sup> holy beens made you being so painfull might  
not be intended, But if necessary might be now made  
in some better place,

I am now ready 4<sup>o</sup> & 5<sup>o</sup> 28 Septer whereby I understand  
Ratons usual supply for money to pay for the <sup>and</sup> <sup>to</sup>  
take in winter provisions I suppose he had 150<sup>l</sup> of <sup>the</sup> <sup>same</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>in</sup>  
had also 100<sup>l</sup> of <sup>the</sup> <sup>same</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>in</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>case</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>Houlton</sup> and 30<sup>l</sup> due by bond & money for <sup>the</sup> <sup>same</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>in</sup>  
and 10<sup>l</sup> and But likewise he was also to pay in Dublin 1<sup>o</sup> Septer  
last 200<sup>l</sup> I suppose also any <sup>the</sup> <sup>same</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>in</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>case</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>Houlton</sup> left <sup>in</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>case</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>Houlton</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>in</sup>  
who I hope will w<sup>th</sup> you and this will speak to the point,



Lord were it not better for Gutter to sell and what the words are (25)  
 render me to suffer me to go on further, what did he intend  
 by turning to account. What is become of Ed Lingo's debt I ordered  
 him to ~~remain~~ return and forward with in Number tonight and  
 no guard I ever had any at all. Neither did you send me his letter  
 or money of what he writes  
 This letter is as the forwarding of a transport to Ed. Friend that  
 you be early in reading it as all go business I will answer  
 Geo. Fulrop of the West God keeps you in health  
 W. P.

To Mr. Tho: Waller  
at Dublin

10 Octbr 71 London

Dear friend  
 for so if you please I must hand forward, all  
 your handing over had many, at our hand and together of that  
 rate and that I did not complain when I doubted of before, that it  
 that you had not found thing my considered you more and more  
 nearly & wherefore I hand him. But our brother thanks, we  
 long a state of my affairs that were I to be (as many would  
 hand it) to be presently hand. I could not make it my brother  
 for he also has no great experience in my affairs,  
 I also did, as I said, that I did not desire you to take upon you  
 the burden of my business or in making my father to find  
 when the house sleeps. But with your small hands to show  
 Marshall Rutter, Crookshanks my Brother Walter & where to find  
 the master of the house holes, we had a look beyond you and but to  
 bear up and corner of the Park way over the dead, be put of  
 my consideration I intend, that found left undisturbed to be  
 under, <sup>with</sup> beards, pray god they do not put it into the ground, I do  
 not like carrying an old allegory to face. In short of believe you  
 will do as you can and I will be very careful how I stray the  
 kindness to face &c. I am sorry for what you write of the  
 & nothing is said under the O But thank you for your notice.  
 I have said



(20) I have recd Lett from Ed Bishop at Kilmore & his son  
Mr Maxwell to Ed said perhaps w<sup>th</sup> your disapproval w<sup>th</sup>nd  
Coghlin and shall range right to Ed Jons in Ed Coss  
I have writt to Geo: Antrobus that if he have no better way  
I will take him for my Cozins sake,

When you open the hold in Ed wall, Lett Ruther Billy &  
50 £ to paid to for Ed will it dis. indeed that neither my  
Sister nor myself had so much ad out of her Pawns and  
that I was made Exempt to disposs my own Land & But  
What shall we say to these things?

For the Key of or I suppose upon Brooks Chunks arrival  
you will hold a general Council about the whole Kepps —  
Brooks Chunks always travelling for his is a Briggal  
built vessel, I found Robt Marshall must be sent to at  
the Harbours Mouth or up to get great mgt. in other Shipp.

What you write of Ed that I obhor all Lawd. & ag. ~~nature~~  
of nature I am glad my Ed Lovelock hold. Pray  
keep me also right w<sup>th</sup> him But god often upon my and  
to for Ellis (who is great affection to me) & salute him  
in my name & I hereby send you him at interest And I  
hope you will allow me a bond 10 £ (sent &

I was very weary of Ireland and my poor wife w<sup>th</sup>  
I find found thing to do here. I will divide my self a  
little not be a slave to self; & happy I may be  
found weary of this place also but till then let nature  
work. Throw in a ditch now & then of vulgar words  
and as far as you may rouseing Ed found & I will do  
Ed said when you do not write that send a word But  
other not anitt and happy send a fortnight may be  
suffice when you judge it necessary less though I daily day  
would be pleasant No more at present from

Pray Lett me also send a share in your  
advice for I am your ever friend to forward you  
My Service to your Lady & to Lett. E P To Dr Wood  
K. mi - hoping /



Dr Brother

17 Octbr 71

(27)

To y<sup>e</sup> of E<sup>d</sup> 10 instanc, My first card is for honest & I judge  
In w<sup>th</sup> matter, I see there be no collusion. & Enquire of Mr. Magle  
and of himself, how & upon what grounds he got the money -  
3 whether when he should will it prove he may not be able  
what was done at Charleville or hand other country & so forth  
4 & if E<sup>d</sup> money be pd to by those for whose sake Gwyn and  
we engaged so how to get found respect to how could they  
give judgment for L. w<sup>th</sup> out hearing or knowing it, & in this  
Campass by all I can say But Gwyn must be indemnified  
Crookshanks had all E<sup>d</sup> said Bond & that of Huthwaite you  
know

I hope you have upon my L<sup>rd</sup> accepted E<sup>d</sup> Bill of Exchange  
100<sup>l</sup> to Mr. Huthwaite or Mr. Allen & will pay it, at E<sup>d</sup> day

I suppose Hollywood has filed a declaration against Huthwaite  
as you say he is here.

As for Mr. Crook - it is witness to his L<sup>rd</sup> of 310<sup>l</sup> and  
and his note under hand & seal at also his answer in Chancery  
will show E<sup>d</sup> 182<sup>l</sup>.

Billiboggan I will mind hard as you advise.

I earnestly desire R. Morph. Sam Comy & all others to make  
up an act for I heard found say I owed my L<sup>rd</sup> 500<sup>l</sup> which at  
I rather think E<sup>d</sup> contrary, for he had in money 100<sup>l</sup> of my  
when I left Ireland I wonder to hear at you write of  
acts missing with which I was found my (spirit) dead.

Approved as you have money pay E<sup>d</sup> Apothecary Dr but Bill of  
Exchange must be first pd I say the same for Mr. White the  
20 for mynd must also be pd I would write of a Bill of 50<sup>l</sup>  
from Rutter of E<sup>d</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> at I suppose for winter's provisions  
What are E<sup>d</sup> I am judgment bills you mention & for all  
Hambury is now getting a new for business & so on to be better  
this



(23) This I think you must review your former instructions about  
this matter by for Lestranger, <sup>reflect</sup> about what you are certain  
was agreed to, & advise us Dr Wood how to finish it.

I cannot write to you watersford show my L<sup>ts</sup> and to  
anybody where there is occasion for such purpose & had  
Dr Wood, open to you.

Dr Wood

London 17 Oct 71

I wonder exceedingly that it should be thought to send  
my Copy 500 whereas I verily believe he had almost  
at my of mind in his hands. I wonder to see that  
about 3 months since were ready relating to himself and  
if perhaps since my departure cannot be found I had an from  
Chas in my Copy being where it that, who was about him  
in his sickness who might mislay or misdo it, see to this  
matter of act to it to send every material wherefore let it  
be speedily adjusted and let my Bro: Walter Marshall write -  
L: Com, or at many at be understood, or present of gift herein  
to repair by their knowledge what is not to be found in my  
Copy's own hand writing.

I desire also that there may be a speedy separation  
of our goods & papers and that Sam, may make a list of his  
before he be Mr Sharpe, who his L<sup>ts</sup> are here in  
town, considering of his journey to Ireland if were good  
Bro: Napier & Marsh. & who ever else know my Copy's  
L<sup>ts</sup> did give him some general estimate and act of it  
that he may order himself accordingly for & fees that he  
believing many thousands to be in Copy will borrow funds  
engage accordingly & when he finds things otherwise may be  
for he doubt he may incur upon his L<sup>ts</sup> I lay how  
thoroughly hold him know some what of his matter I have  
little mind to advise or be misinformed. In the next place  
his L<sup>ts</sup>



I desire to know what my Co: has done about the year  
work I take to be at present except found in every where in the  
Diamond is concerned in making up the act with my Co: for  
what it became of the 1/2 years Rent due at last day of May last  
to pay nothing of arrears of Rent) how many thousands of it  
how bestowed.

There is a splendid bundle of papers concerning the year  
of the But the principal things to be looked after are  
authenticity discharged from me Ben. or the Sheriff of  
County; The said Bundle is either in the press of the  
or in my ground closet, or else my Co: for his use did  
observe by it.

There is a Controll and abstract of Leases also in my Co: and  
and Crookshanks has brought back with him a list of all the  
Land where I have any concernment.

As for quit Rents I paid but for my Land as word in my  
own Land and as I take had I debt for them only My Co  
must have left behind the other Acquittance with which his  
matter

As for D Knighton

The Bank he played and says 1<sup>o</sup> he freed the Rent of the  
2<sup>o</sup> got the money deposited at Charlewick & Clowmell, 3 has met  
out Swift & Martin Harbington to be Attorney General at Clowmell  
in order to ——— 4 makes my wife's signature pay  
more than her proportion of the Ground Rent 5 goes on to  
prove all to be as he thinks will. 6 what he will or can do to  
hinder the wife's land must this be done  
As to Law Suits

There is one of Henry  
and Holliwood's suit and for 15<sup>th</sup> out of Bullidore



(30)

3 I expect a pint from Dunsany of my Bro: Rogers  
& we oft: know best.

4 There is a Braughe who sends me a Letter saying  
my Co: had sent found it.

5 Suitb. w<sup>e</sup> D Raulagh D Hoth & D Carlingford

6 about Balliboggan I myself take care here  
The Lord's found to write Braughe my God who for  
I expect that my Letters may be sent to all my  
friends concerned though directed to one whose place  
helps send principally to rights. Let my Bro: Walter  
be present at all views of my Papers among other as for  
for my kind satisfaction & information in my affairs;

In Dr Wood.

London 24<sup>e</sup> October 1671

Dear Brother

To y<sup>e</sup> of Ed 14<sup>e</sup> & 17<sup>e</sup> of August I say that as you have  
written often concerning £s 100 for winter provision in  
Leam so I have written as often w<sup>e</sup> you having heard any  
thing in answer since Ed 6<sup>e</sup> of 17<sup>e</sup> of August last viz, I cannot  
hear whether Rutter sends £s 150 of Brooke or whether he  
sends £s 100 of sent by Capt. Massey to Limerick, nor £s money  
due for £s from ward sent thither nor w<sup>e</sup> Iron he made  
Leam nor w<sup>e</sup> be round or w<sup>e</sup> he had made; I suppose now  
he has made some other provision for himself But if he fails  
it find if he be sick and w<sup>e</sup> £s keeping up, w<sup>e</sup> I cannot  
learn from him whether they be or not, nor whether they be  
finished or not, then I suppose Ed Crookshank & you  
amongst you will find out where w<sup>e</sup> to supply him.

The new flock for £s from ward w<sup>e</sup> Leam of £s 100 of August and  
Hansel w<sup>e</sup> w<sup>e</sup> you at Dublin be beginning of £s w<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>e</sup> of March.



they have send 24 towards their charge from house to house, (31) and  
provide to supply them thither, partly upon their arrival, And Ed Bric-  
et 24 for Ed Mine might be paid but if you can defende Ed if you  
indure.

For running Jarrol Gibbon 1<sup>o</sup> you will find by Ed Calcut (what say  
you and a copy) what might be done upon such proportion  
of Land 2<sup>o</sup> you will find by Ed Roul Rall, and in front of Ed  
and my wife's Joyned what rent says for the did give And accordingly  
I suppose Mr Barry will make out Debitts, unless any man can  
tell a juster way how to apporowen the Land,

As for thought for and Ed Swords Land I am unwilling to meddle  
until while young for when contented will be proved & then -  
(God willing) Ed Shuoft shall be done,

As for all the when contented will follow the best advice you can get  
upon the place,

As for Ed Quitt Roul let them be paid as they were in my  
beginning time of war I suppose you'd find Edward's Knight  
for 20 shillings As for Ed of Henry relating to Mathias I  
suppose to assure and not refused whilome to meddle with those  
Land or not, 2<sup>o</sup> Ed Ed Libal & Company did make a report to  
the Master (now Mr Barry can show you) that it was not for his  
benefit to leave them 3<sup>o</sup> I received Ed at by Law & Ed and not  
but for the reason in Ed's report mentioned.

This is what I will do for Ed as much as I can say or do  
only at all of your convenience in every and Ed Court Land know  
that if I had assently here some good might be done, but of  
myself I cannot although I would or would have in whole charge  
of it

As for Disfainis, business let my love rest to my father  
be paid for by routine as I can say to Ed necessity of Ed's people -  
that was it wanting I hope in Ed's and my brother's happy can  
make up. 2<sup>o</sup> Ed's shall be written unto,

As for being Ed's to my father I know not as to pay him for  
he owes me many many And I wonder it is so long as he gets in  
Ed (and of Claynes) I am also amazed Ed his property should not be found  
more so I heard by Ed's becom of my own from Ed's I had at Mr  
Barry's -



(39) Henry was myad or if my Copie more my ordinary fashion of  
wonder why any body did meddle w<sup>th</sup> the Chapp as this, upon the  
whole matter these things may be further examined before I  
can say any more but to Eden,  
One Mr. Jorden has written unto me about the said Henry  
in Gloucester promising to send me some proposals, yet he  
has civilly written unto, that I am willing to sett forward the  
undertaking if he be really satisfied that it may becom to the  
said that we <sup>have</sup> keep a record of the Patents whose productions are  
not thereby understood.

As for Sam. Conyer's wages, I never tak'd to be about 15<sup>s</sup>  
Nor do I know how my Copie intended to appertain to, and believe  
me & himselfe, that is to be sure I finding him dyd lodging & what  
I was to pay any pt of his wages, Nor indeed do I well understand  
whether Sam. Conyer applied himselfe to me as my Copie or  
otherwise.

I would be glad to know how things stand between my Copie and  
Robt Mayhew that I may better know my condition hereafter  
Even heretofore,

I wonder you will send to test of our More trip you thought it  
that I should make sure a person overlees of any pt of my Estate  
for god sake hereafter do not send every friends best  
but qualifie yourself to give answer & satisfy to say things  
least as and worse to please,

As for a set of Maps, I wish all the Maps that can be  
printed were compassed by plates, and by the way let an Eye be  
had to the Copper plates that they do not rust.

I have sent to Robert & the Stead and to rest of the House  
men, the way or a dropping lot to be transmitted to Rutter.



London Ed 24<sup>th</sup> October 1771

Dear Mr. Harris:

As for making a good Map, I want it to go to order  
 By you may not apprehend it of either as you please,  
 I will write nothing at all about my private affairs, but do not  
 like your thought especially as related to the Monks,  
 & principal house in the Ed of the Hall to understand the State of  
 Marshall's quiet rent (Wife), 1<sup>o</sup> the House hitherto has belonged to  
 meddling with them, not being part in Patent, but would be glad  
 to have satisfaction for the whole. Since we are so seriously charged  
 upon them but the Council (that is to say) the King, & now my Ed  
 Samuel's Brother & whole Land, and not really worth more than  
 a hundred pounds would willingly sell up to reduced (Cottin as Ed  
 Legal rule, and so allow no satisfaction at all on the other hand I  
 suppose Ed Harris had rather allow of Ed satisfaction as they now stand  
 whereby more is reduced to our  $\frac{1}{2}$  d. an Acre, and so claim satisfaction  
 for the redempted his line. Ed is a supplementary order w<sup>ch</sup> makes  
 Ed paid redempted but Ed said was made upon ground, w<sup>ch</sup> are false  
 upon all Records;

I was advised not to pursue my business here while my Ed Samuel's  
 had quite finished, and while I did appear what the Grand  
 Inspection means but now I will peep out a little in the  
 business to make good at least that respect w<sup>ch</sup> Ed Ed & Council  
 have already given, Now if Joseph & Ed Samuel's state, and my Map  
 can promise a little breathing it will do well, If not I suppose  
 the House may do me harm but themselves no good.

As for my business w<sup>ch</sup> concerns it is that, 1<sup>o</sup> my Cousin Jack has  
 Ed Sam: Mary's Mortgage upon Ed Estate of 300, 2<sup>o</sup> my Brother  
 Joseph had Nicholas Brown's for Ed like sum, 3<sup>o</sup> and I have lost  
 of Clowain's bond recovered in interest of 200. upon Ed said for  
 was my Cousin Compromised by his own personal agreement for 15<sup>th</sup> and  
 I remember that last (if Ed said) were known, it is a cheat  
 wherefore my Cousin being dead it may look into, 4<sup>o</sup>  
 the Hos & Ed's Land, and set out to me for Paul's arrears  
 (Ed) for Ed famous 2<sup>o</sup> & 7<sup>th</sup> because as you see, they were  
 numbered w<sup>ch</sup> more money than they amounted to, then Ed Art adds  
 (Ed) w<sup>ch</sup> 500<sup>th</sup> whereas at 12<sup>th</sup> they amount to but 456<sup>th</sup>

Your humble



(34)  
You know old Dunsany was judged mortal, and consequently the  
Estate lands were not really leased upon object before 80 years 1831  
that is to say 1 If the Deed was this young Dunsany will produce to  
be proved then the land will be mine for ever; if not then the Deed is  
considered in the 3 Mortgage before mentioned will have their  
principal & interest; if they did not enjoy the land, we and some  
think they did not because I did  
Remember that when the land was let out to me they were  
leased for 21 years at 60 p. ann, although they have been let  
since for 181 1/2

The Deed I verily believe to be a forged thing But (besides what my  
Brother Napier can say) I give the following reasons (viz) the  
furious manner whereby Edw: Plunkett Esq. Father of Ed Dunsany  
did get his Innocent of W E Foster Shaw can say more; 2 by that  
Edw: Plunkett consents to allow the Mortgage a bond in round words  
his Deed had been real he needed not to have done; 3 by the  
fact of the Estate were before Ed was notoriously Ed & enjoyed in  
other manners than this Deed permits, 4 by by that Deed old Dunsany  
will appear to be of a different age from what in truth he was  
5 by I hope my brother Napier will be able to show (as we did  
in the case of Terroughan) that the signature of Dunsany, and of the  
Witnesses are not like the signature of the said man 40 years ago  
6 by no Articles of Marriage are produced, besides many other objections  
worth the consideration of the Jury will find fault; If this Cause might  
not be tried till Easter Term I might be there myself But why  
I should I doubt that others cannot do as well.

Our Adversaries have heretofore offered 500. for a Jury, (for certain  
reasons but perhaps men will allow their Deed) I think it should be  
Harry Osborne or some say he turned to be Sheriff and I with  
Ed Esq. Robert R. Ellis, and Mr Powell would point that way  
or to some other indifferent man



To Mr. Rutter

24<sup>th</sup> October 71

(35)

- I've so long since I saw a kind glow on, and I am so ignorant of the judicial state of my business that I know not what to write; I read however what you are desirous to hold and so observe the use whereof I hope will be (right)
1. You shall not be bound to furnish attendance in Ed. Chy. nor to Ed. Drudgery of Ed. Court.
  2. You will be Ed. Disfranchised to witness Ed. learned & go to the place where found what, or at least get Ed. reputation of having to do so.
  3. You may cashier Malicious & Malicious & malicious an Emulation between Ed. & Ed. you continue.
  4. You may work we double land where you have water & for Ed. purpose.

London 31<sup>st</sup> October 71

My Lord. I am much satisfied, that Ed. Money & your wisdom and you, find yet are a great deal, that as the case stands there may be danger in deluding it, without Ed. order of Lord Court. I am contented not to meddle with the Examinations. I heard my Brother Napier half deluded and found Money to obstruct, why not to you London; But what harm would there be in a little formality if a fact in order to bind your Lord's Right and indemnified and, whom many should be satisfied; and who am

My Lord

Y<sup>r</sup> Obedt<sup>st</sup> most humble  
and faithful Servant  
Wm. B.

For the R<sup>t</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup> the  
Father in God Robt  
Ed. Bishop of Kilmore



(36) New Crookshanks, London Ed: 4 E No 71

To J. of E. 24 E past, I think the Joynt Contract  
go in the little Trunk among the Brk, Bond &  
some things must be taken w<sup>e</sup> Davy or Balliboy,  
Indicavore to make accounts w<sup>e</sup> them all, I suppose  
you have authority to give Capt Maffy all the discharge  
he can require. Your business at Limerick will be to  
receive this Michael Rent, and arrears, w<sup>e</sup> what is  
due for Iron, It also to receive our Payroll w<sup>e</sup> all by way  
and to call upon my Brother Walter for his Money due  
by Bond.

It is a long time since I heard any thing from Henry  
I hope you will settle things w<sup>e</sup> Rafter, & Crommons,  
As for Ed Mithelstons affairs they seem to be the  
To the first concerning looking, I cannot receive him  
if Ed Bond says he foolishly gave to his sword &  
plundered, As for our right to Ed Sword Land I  
always offered to defend it, and to save him  
harmless. Upon that point, & by As for Ed Deposition  
Money I can by no means understand it, but I  
receive no answer to my last Letter about it,  
& by As to Burnworths proceeds at Ed Kings suit  
Concerning David & John Sullivan, I observe  
that Ed Noble Cornett played tricks, and  
because he is not employed, Employed himself,  
When Ed will it proceeds, they shall all have  
Law & proportion enough,



Dear Friend  
London 24<sup>th</sup> Nov 71

(37)

To be described of 21 of Oct, my two last  
Lett will in some measure answer, I imagine of what I  
advised or concerning the Suspension of the  
Commission it vigorously proceeded upon many do I diligently  
attend, who would not do it, merely for public good  
A Commission is spared for ~~the~~ but their names not  
yet inserted. At present their business is upon 21<sup>st</sup> Jan  
between who came to England there is some flaking  
Concerning the manner how Mr George's proviso came in,  
said talks as if it is a bargain will extend down to Edward  
of Innocency, many believe that those that said Ed Bug  
will not let Ed Bug. My Dr. Darnley's friends say  
the whole will come to nothing. My Dr. Huger stands in statu  
quo, we could money for his place. Mark talks hotly because of  
were with the Holland but no certainty.  
The King of Spain in Holland, it is better condition  
then for many years past.  
London 24<sup>th</sup> Nov

Dear Brother

Had said received Mr Crooke's thanks of 24<sup>th</sup> Nov  
put off from this sheet what belongs to Dr Wood and  
Mr Crooke's thanks, and send it them, you must provide to  
super another Bill of 100, Mr. Shall I draw 10 days  
before, Remember he said to Mr Geo. Rowden for his Bill  
Remember also that Crooke is punctual for his 100, but I am  
sorry to say that the family of Dr. Darnley, & Dr. Huger's friends of John  
already the Hesters, let I am sorry keeps all his <sup>to</sup> in Books & not  
in loose papers and let him make his business to keep  
except of one document whatsoever as shall be brought him in any time  
But Robt Marshall writes to me himself as I have done to him



To J. Rutter,

London 14<sup>th</sup> November 71

I have recd nothing from you since Ed 6<sup>th</sup> of  
September besides notice that you have recd 150<sup>l</sup> of  
Berthor, And 150<sup>l</sup> more at 3 pay<sup>ts</sup> from Ed Coll<sup>r</sup> of  
Together w<sup>e</sup> his Bill more for about 51<sup>l</sup> for Ritt<sup>r</sup> Row  
And I heard of Jason Ward gon to Linc<sup>ns</sup>, but nothing  
of Ed Mory, ~~And~~ I heard also of yo Desiring  
100<sup>l</sup> more for winter provision, But not one word  
of det, concerning my affairs, Since 3 Months  
ago I directed you, to express it in words of Number

Weight &amp; Measure,

I cannot tell unto what cause to attribute these four  
errors, Whether to Ed Misarrange of L<sup>ts</sup>, To Ed  
Multiplicity of yo affairs, to disproportion Ed yo  
writing in sundry ways, To Ed confusion of Ed  
Deserts of yo Acc<sup>ts</sup>, or to your carelessness, or  
a frightening me w<sup>e</sup> Ed Dismissal fast of any affair

That w<sup>e</sup> I chiefly blame you for, For that therein  
the sum first designed hath been expended and  
you not able all this while to forward and forward  
me of Ed will not and follow into, It is now high  
time to both think ourselves, and accordingly I injure  
you by that great & unqualified trust, I have reposed  
in yo Diligence & integrity, to let me have a spee  
account good or bad of my business, w<sup>e</sup> a Rec<sup>pt</sup>  
of your Receipts & Disburse<sup>ts</sup> since your last ac<sup>ts</sup>  
made w<sup>e</sup> my Cousin Together w<sup>e</sup> a plimber of  
what Jason hath been made, what hath been sold  
and what stock of day spend<sup>ts</sup> is upon Ed place  
I desire also to know how I have often already  
done At what charge de facto, you make Long  
and Bare Iron, w<sup>e</sup> out estimating the same



by the parolee of over land & plarob, I desire also to <sup>139</sup>  
~~and~~ I have often already & what else you now get your  
My new and when, to all wof I expect your speedy answer,  
Y<sup>r</sup> D<sup>r</sup> C.

Dear Brother, London 14<sup>th</sup> Nov 71;

I rec<sup>d</sup> y<sup>r</sup> of Ed 31<sup>st</sup> pag. But have not received that money  
yet, of all Receipts and Disbursements wof I must from time  
to time hand house forward. Together w<sup>th</sup> a pl<sup>u</sup> of w<sup>th</sup> and  
was rec<sup>d</sup> & disbursed between my departed & my Cousin's death.  
Now one I have Ed house & and lend from Robt Marshall.  
to my great admiration I might say indignation, for from  
him I expect an act, what every Comaunt in M<sup>o</sup>atg and,  
for Roul & arrears of Rent at Al Holland & de leg, for  
God sake let him know so much, or what else he  
means by this silence.

I have this day drawn a Bill upon you & him for 50<sup>l</sup>  
payable at 30 days after sight with you must accept  
when accepted, I send.

I have rec<sup>d</sup> an Inventory of Ed Goods, My Cousin Bugh  
thinks that y<sup>r</sup> house keeping is of no advantage, of w<sup>th</sup> -  
opinion I also am, wherefore let us know how many  
you are Man & Horse, and what your weekly expens is  
for exchange being at this intollerable rate of 10<sup>l</sup> per Cent  
and we having contracted many debts for furnishing our  
house. It behooves us to be frugal, at least to waste  
nothing unnecessarily.

I do not see what advantage y<sup>r</sup> Cousin Bugh will get  
by raising over, Nor do I know what agreement was between  
my Cousin & him. Nor can I learn from you or any body else  
what are the Cousin left to pay for things as he might  
probably owe. No for &.



as for employing my Cousin Bish you best know his  
 honesty, and if any thing is to be done w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> self  
 cannot do, & w<sup>ch</sup> he can do, desire his assistance  
 therein. for w<sup>ch</sup> we shall very gratefully  
 and ransom w<sup>ch</sup> has a bold board w<sup>ch</sup> is  
 fixed it in best way, Present my service & thanks  
 to Dr Wood, about Ed Quitt Rant, To whom I shall  
 shortly write.

London 11<sup>th</sup> November 71

J<sup>r</sup> P<sup>r</sup> E  
 To Mr Gbourn

I know not upon what score to trouble you, indeed it  
 is a sad forsaking as you would never suffer me, to compensate  
 loss of y<sup>e</sup> kind in the ordinary way. Since I cannot any way  
 leave you here and since I cannot think as you do y<sup>e</sup>  
 yet I shall venture to rectify my Brother Walter's mistake, about  
 the Dr. Demand. You say I refused y<sup>e</sup> advice in the matter  
 but I say I adhered to y<sup>e</sup> award, and pleaded it to Ed Duke  
 but it is: I could not owning it My Cousin Jack and his  
 Bro: Walter - desired you to ~~refer~~ express our Solicitor & Counsel  
 in the thing, with if it cannot be done. I shall not hang myself  
 for the matter, but let Nature work & the Law run their  
 course. If you can prevail that way perhaps you might find  
 it will be a kindness and a vindication from that oppression.

I leave it to y<sup>e</sup> Judge.

As for Dionisy I know upon what you told me  
 in Oxford, that my Brother Raper had contributed enough  
 for the purpose, and Ed my Brother would do so more  
 for himself & me as to look after Ed's concerns I shall  
 I may stay here do something w<sup>ch</sup> is supposed upon  
 account. I will not break Ed's command but if I can do  
 I would have it buried into the first dust, I wonder no body  
 is sent hither to look after what is being here, My present  
 business is rebuilding my house, whereof Ed best is now in hand  
 when I shall be good to suffer somewhat in England, & leave  
 a letter from you, but have not had the happiness of seeing it. Your

Cousin shall be always well bound to do y<sup>e</sup> obliged & I shall  
 And a copy of the same sent to Mr P. at Stokenham  
 1667, was sent w<sup>ch</sup> this to him.



London 14th Novr 71

(4)

Dear Brother:

To y<sup>r</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> of Novr. I think you are in a fair way of apporportioning the King's Debt upon the paym<sup>ts</sup> of Lands & so to the yeards value, these have been paid about 895 and 75 and I am more as you shall find by my copy: I am sorry to have been disturbed upon the affair since my departure. My Brother Napier can tell you what has been done in West. The letter of Lindsey made defaultation the last Lady day, I suppose he like was sent in the King's County. You know Beveridge in the County of York was highly paid. I think my copy wrote that Mr Geo: Goydous was also paid in the North; so for Henry Cutler can give you the strength account, I suppose I understand that all is over. I suppose by inspecting the first Remembrance and for Alexander Bontor amongst you will be able to give me the best state of this business as I long to have looked.

As to George's running over of weeks, by my last, how have I have moved to say about 70 proceedings in the Chancery, but to pray for good success, so to Mitchell's business the art you have given seems to be many of the same as what my copy formerly wrote.

Since the enclosed list as an answer to several parts of y<sup>r</sup> last concerning Capt Stappford the case is now, first the outward Debt as I was assigned for arrears due to Henry Cromwell, of which there be two parts, vizt. what he owed as particular servant to H: Cromwell and what he owed him as Steward or General Receiver of his Repts due from all his servants, concerning my labor before I performed a bill in Chancery of his Court he refused, and the Bill and dispute are in the Bundle of Stappford's papers, no man knows the sum of this for Dr Crook.

The Lord Chancellor's Co. of Moxley of the Court due to the Court and my self in reason, until he signed of our Division. And he third is the Debt due to my self in a similar kind of Division. You will find an account of all these formerly perfectly stated in the aforesaid Bundle. That that Stappford to his latter part

(some thing of an award I should be have been made. I should have been helped by the Court of Armoys, now award is in our hands my Bundle lying in my little Chamber, and is of no validity whether it make for me or against me. Resolved by



Memorandum that immediately upon the King's Restoration  
 Stopford did voluntarily restore to me all my lands to the  
 King, before they were legally judged from him as hereditary  
 I demand my Rent until I was evicted, that was by the  
 point of Cal. Courtend;

London 25<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 1671

M<sup>r</sup> E. Becher

To yo<sup>r</sup> of the 25<sup>th</sup> past. Your Judgment was taken of  
 Robert Marshall, and laid up among oth<sup>r</sup> papers relating to Eybourne (viz)  
 his first lease, his resignation &c. And I suppose that upon search, this Judgment  
 will be found there. As for the ~~paper~~ <sup>Letter</sup> I hope there is no difficulty. I did not  
 first tell after our agreement, desiring my Cousin John Pott to dispatch that business  
 but my said direction, came to him in the long vacation, and not before the term  
 therefore there was no fault on my side, besides a little ignorance in my present  
 for a small time. Now as for your breach of promise you say (but cannot believe) you  
 are ~~not~~ <sup>clear</sup>, you have not paid the arrears nor years valuation, besides I gave sufficient direction  
 for your paying the 200<sup>l</sup> in Dublin, but who so find as that will not be done  
 for ~~more~~ <sup>being</sup> I find it not, but if my ~~case~~ <sup>being</sup> hath received any thing of him  
 which should have been paid to you, It shall be made good upon the spot. Wherefore  
 it remains to desire you to pay the 200<sup>l</sup> in London upon my faith. I am exceedingly  
 damaged and disappointed, Marshall can show you two good pieces that I have paid  
 for in exchange, I know you would gladly stay while this barriole exchange  
 is debated, nor can I blame you, nor must you blame me, for expecting that this misfortune  
 may light upon you rather than my self, though I wish we could both escape it.  
 I depend upon the money, and upon your exact honesty, pray write me not,  
 what ever becomes of me you shall have your bargain to a little, make not advantage  
 of my absence, nor of the weakness of my Agents, you will not report it but conceal  
 my desires &c being

yo<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> E.

Another Let<sup>r</sup> to M<sup>r</sup> Waller of the same date



Dear Brother

London x<sup>th</sup> 10/72

M<sup>c</sup>. Tho: Walter. (43)

I have this day recd<sup>d</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> of 1<sup>st</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> & 3<sup>rd</sup> inst<sup>ant</sup>, together w<sup>th</sup> the  
from Mr Good, and Mr Osbourne, and the amount of my Cousin John (Pett's  
receipt; I am not prepared to answer the whole, wherefore I shall only write as  
followeth. Vint

I find I want<sup>d</sup> that from the 25<sup>th</sup> of Oct<sup>r</sup>, to the 5<sup>th</sup> of X<sup>th</sup> we have heard  
so little from Mr Good & Mr Osbourne & I want<sup>d</sup> to intravise them should be in Marston  
amount, to keep them so long from me; I have also brot<sup>d</sup> and do  
require you all and every one, to send them hereafter monthly, I mean of the  
smallest receipt, and disbursement, but of this I have writtne hund<sup>red</sup> times already.

I find upon perusal of his account, that not above 600<sup>te</sup> was recd<sup>d</sup>  
for rent; and if the 600<sup>te</sup> were recd<sup>d</sup> relating to (Broughall & Redditch, then little  
above 500<sup>te</sup>, but about 300 out of Moath, 100 from Lymington, and my wife's  
fortune; and the rest from Ballyboy, West-Moath, and Kilkenny, so<sup>th</sup> is so  
writtne and signall a business, that if it be not remedied for the time to come,  
we must all break up, for I find that I grow in debt, notwithstanding I see  
land, although my ordinary Rent seems sufficient, to defray my charges  
here & time over.

You write nothing of redrawing yo<sup>r</sup> affinity, for God sake let  
it be done forthw<sup>th</sup>: as D<sup>r</sup>. Good and my Cousin Bushell advise, for I am  
afraid all you receive will little more than maintain you.

I want<sup>d</sup> at George's long talking of his coming over, whereas I have  
so all times wit<sup>h</sup> I have no occasion for him, I want<sup>d</sup> my Brother Mappes  
doth not content him, & I want<sup>d</sup> for yo<sup>r</sup> service done my Cousin, I want<sup>d</sup> advise  
about it they spend their time.

I sent you a lett<sup>r</sup> on your part to send me 500<sup>te</sup> forthwith, at the  
earliest exchange possible, but by very sure hands it cost, in the mean time  
there are to give you notice, that the next week I must draw upon you for  
2 or 3 hundred pounds, My kinde l<sup>ts</sup> arrears of the last half year, and this  
present 1/2 years Rent, w<sup>th</sup> the yet entire should make up near 2000<sup>te</sup>.

I expect my Brother Mappes will write as he promised, concerning  
the several particulars you have mentio<sup>n</sup>d; for the mean time I do neither over  
at, nor approach of, nor expect him to have said.

I have Mr Osbourne for his l<sup>ts</sup> and told him, that I had almost  
perfected a Conveyance of all my Patrimonial Estate to the Parish  
where I was born, but even before I recd<sup>d</sup> his lett<sup>r</sup>, did told my hand



Nevertheless I do permit the School, and the poor of the Parish to receive the Rent; for I am much of his Opinion that it concerns Englishmen to ingratiate themselves w<sup>th</sup> the Irish whom they were born to; You write nothing w<sup>th</sup> was done this Term, in Mitchell & Torrey's Business.

May I tell you my Opinion freely, whether Marshall be sufficiently industrious, and where and who accept of that little money I have; You say nothing whether the Wardens of Quilt-Rent be taken from Becher's Hand, let Pyburne's Judgment be found out, but not delivered to Becher until he have made Satisfaction for the year's value.

Decr 16<sup>th</sup> 71 for Doct Wood

These are the things I have told you of the 5<sup>th</sup> instant, and I thank my De<sup>r</sup> for the Indenture is finished, the 3. 4. 9. & 10 Articles I hope good. I will write larg<sup>e</sup> shortly. I share my attempt w<sup>th</sup> Ro: Marshall. I beg you to have an eye to the depth, and attempt, for I find but 200<sup>th</sup> worth in half a year, out of Meath & worse in other places, I have made by 10<sup>th</sup> inspection or I think 100<sup>th</sup> own advice about the house, good provision & good wages & rents. 'tis also my own share Opinion, You have heard of Justice, and Sheriff may hereafterward be chosen, things here are very suitable, and seem to go the same way. I am ashamed to tell you that, all my affairs have hitherto been managed as in a family & good, and in a kind of community; so as I fear my Cousin never made any clear Establishment w<sup>th</sup> Marshall, where - for I beg you to depostulate that matter, as from your self, and to receive an Entertainment to some Rule, of your wages or otherwise; for if he be put to live by his will, w<sup>th</sup> to entome, & I am and my hearty service to all y<sup>r</sup>.

London Decr 23 1671

Dear Beata & Walter

I did several weeks since, advertise you of sending me 500<sup>th</sup> to all speed, but the first and easiest way of Exchange possible, and by my last not having from you, I told you I must have for 200<sup>th</sup> or 300<sup>th</sup> upon y<sup>r</sup> the goods, but the last w<sup>th</sup> I expected being not yet come, and I do not know in Bill I shall receive by them, I have this day drawn upon you for 100<sup>th</sup> payable to Mr Sam<sup>l</sup> Bernanson, for 90<sup>th</sup> paid from Mr Patient Ward, and it is payable at sight, w<sup>th</sup> let be done, and let Mr Becher know w<sup>th</sup> Exchange I am forced to allow for his not performing here.

more of this the next page



451  
 Several Indian-Boys, & Paragons in Men, are on the Arrive, & they have  
 failed in the time of their going home; & so much as I doubt whether they  
 would go at all, and are not obliged to do for them, as I intended; Nevertheless I set  
 them forward, and so many as are able to go, and the rest dismiss.

London 23 Decem<sup>r</sup>. 1691

Mr Samuel Hales at Bristol

Did send word since, acquaint you, that I was to  
send a small piece of Mine, by a small vessel from Jersey, which  
John Wolfe was M<sup>d</sup> and desired you to send it me w<sup>th</sup> the costs you have spent  
on my Affairs of Mine, but I have heard nothing from you, I now repeat the  
same desire, and if it do not come to acquaint me w<sup>th</sup> the Imposition, and  
to tell you think Material.

Decemr. 29 1677 London

Dear Brother,

Convincing yourself not and in fact. I intend to find out a little. It is my belief, that you are inclined to get over it, and therefore have made the best of it, that, is, I have given a mistletoe.

I therefore condescend to accept the remaining <sup>20</sup> ~~25~~ portion, & desire you  
to say positively, with it, and say all amongst since the signifi<sup>c</sup> of that portion to stand  
between us.

2. Under that give you an account of the many facts, and circumstances in connection  
at 40 p. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835

at 40 fomania.

3 If you compound w<sup>th</sup> Drunkennes, pray let me have the same, and I  
desire the same to you, for I have daily sufferings, & perhaps your wisdom will  
assist me in my afflictions with more strength. In the other hand, if you will stand it out  
with stout hand and courage to you, if you will admit me, and give <sup>these</sup> ~~me~~ strength.

4 I am in the favour to enter my friend's <sup>name</sup> in the State, for some time  
and more, and though it appears to some high places, yet I think by now many others  
between him and me, and me and you, as you can, and you and me, &c. mention to so read  
Reverend Mr. Kent must do out.

I have always thought I had deprived you and my Sister, God enlighten us to see  
the right, but methinks the <sup>to be</sup> 210 w: Interest is a clearer thing. My best love to my Sister  
and my children.

To James Happer Esq



London X: 29<sup>th</sup> 1691

Mr. Heale

As I long stand at the water side, without hearing where you were made in London, you have declined the same, and made me less solicitous to send instructions or other things for you and your company. Wherefore I am first to bid you to be patient with me, and to desire you not to be discouraged at this matter, as I shall be regulated at spring, when God willing I will be with you. In the meantime I would have called on you, but together, in a friendly and ready manner. The importunity of your coming has made it quite under the way as I might have, I suppose it will now go at double; I had not instruct you in to be done, but your more to peace, patience, and society. I assure you I hold you as the greatest in these qualities, and also as the greatest otherwise, for it is in the power of

London 29<sup>th</sup> 1691

Robert Marshall

I have read your letter, and am most content, wondering how large a sum (if you) should cost you so much time, I do not at all blame you for desiring some satisfaction, but do exceedingly thank myself and my friend, for doing so long to be in so material a point, till I find you have lived, but I was never well satisfied in manner. What business and care I have of you, for I cannot leave you, I have experience more content, I have told you, serve me as long and as well as you can, and I will support you as long as we live.

But this being but general sayings, I desire you to propose to salary or percentage will content you, that you live to have content, and in all parts of my business you can and will take, I am like not the instructions sent by Goddard.

I would gladly know for the time past, if you have read from my friend me, and whether it be so that you have copied off all accounts relating to my affairs.

This I must not dispute, for I am sure you will do it, but I am so bound to have my business well done, and in it and frequent accounts given me. I trust my friend, but will never do the like to my friend, I wish he had felt as much as you do in such things. Take care to be good about these things. Be indeed in a faithful to you. Send me your opinion of my friend's estate, and where it is.



London Dec<sup>r</sup> 29: 1692 To M<sup>r</sup> John Holland. (47)

[illegible]

The proposal was to have made a tax perfectly equal, so as a merchant or  
estate holder (land, stock, professions, offices &c) should have paid proportionally, no-  
thing to be excluded or overcharged, And I suppose to have paid it in four equal  
instalments, would have been the heaviest part of the burden, though it was designed  
to be equal: And I conceive this would have amounted to but a small sum, as (being  
proportioned) I conceive would not have maintained the forces mentioned in my last.  
The paper delivered in was little larger, and yet has been sufficient for the first, The  
Parliament intended never to grant the tax, but thinking must have it, and  
therefore the sum was relaking it: I do indeed hate to have any hand in a  
tax, but whole in my way it is raised, servants are glad to pay no more of it -  
then my own share, and should not wish to pay less. I do hope I may be of use  
to you, but in I write, I do not hope to be useful, or any reason I am able to give -  
Multitudes to reason of things.

I thank you for the pains you have taken about Mr. Heard. I wonder he  
first failed (for he was not arrived at Dublin the 2. Instant) I did wish he would  
not go at all, for he stands over a man of whom I must be in fear. God helps me.  
Wherefore I am indifferent, & he does, I hope God will direct all for the best.

Since I began to tell of the state of Mr. G's animal at Dublin in March  
his fever, others having been sent to Bristol and Exeter; He was so much recovered,  
spent 20<sup>th</sup>, and the 15<sup>th</sup> instant was dispatched for Exeter to the advantage of By. sent  
from thence on the 13<sup>th</sup> instant, the works are in a hopeful condition.

The Treatise you would have printed got about in Manuscript; good seed will find ground to grow in. I have also written 12 or 20 sheets of paper, upon the 10<sup>th</sup> question, concerning, and I think printed well & approved, but I believe it will never be printed &c. So Goodbye are some of my letters that do not flatter them, even in Manuscript. God bless you, Sir.



42 ~~scribbled out~~ M. Rutter

(~~scribbled out text~~)

(~~22 Dec 84~~) Landing 29 Dec 1891

For 40 years I have made the enclosed observations; I have since read  
40 years of the 13th instant, and I find they are not altered in any observations  
made, nor I made them in 1800, and I find they are not altered, as the Antian position.

And the sooner you learn to do, for to do otherwise is not to write, and not to  
to get answer, of your pen to it. Without the method, the griefs and  
afflictions you suffer, would not make me restrain, and miserable. The same  
time and spirit you spend in fretting and vexing at a wife's rage, spend instead  
now to get out of it. But I beg pardon from an able you to do these things.

[illegible]

As to the Quittance, I find that violent Rigor of the day may get out 71<sup>st</sup> for Drink; and 49<sup>th</sup> for Fuel; as to Expend 'tis but 152<sup>th</sup>. But have you and patience a little longer, The Lord will direct. I have done some good, great service as my being here. I would have you silently and secretly make a just apportionment, of all our duties in Rome (Naples excluded) when our duty

It is needless to say, how often God bless you all, and express his grace & mercies, in your kind, care, and sobriety, amidst your regular attendance.







London 22<sup>nd</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> 1691

Dear Brother

Yes. The 9. 12. & 10<sup>th</sup> of 10<sup>th</sup> of yesterday, certainly I missed some  
 one of it. I have notice of it on the 10<sup>th</sup> of yesterday, Rufford, Hooke, Rufford, Dunham  
 But shall say nothing about them now. I must also advise a little how and  
 where to find on Kingston. As to Beecher we must have a gift for the 200<sup>th</sup> late  
 paid. And exchange and interest, both for the 30<sup>th</sup> of interest, for my faithful pay  
 but not at this time as now and now, and so. As for the year's value, the 10<sup>th</sup> of interest  
 will be enough to pay it wholly, nor in his conscience will he think of it otherwise. But  
 when and to whom I may give you that 200 for the 10<sup>th</sup> of interest value.  
 As for the 10<sup>th</sup> of interest, I do admire it, and desire that Doct. Goodenow examine  
 it soon and send it, and broken it down to be done, and whether it is for the 10<sup>th</sup> of interest  
 or otherwise, and whether there be any more of it, and whether it might not now be  
 to my ~~brother~~ Lord Kenilworth &c. I have sent the enclosed to my Brother Alcock, he  
 will not; and he says he will not for me and so I will in March, I find nothing of  
 paid upon Alcock's account. As for Mr. Bramhall to I can say no more, but  
 paid him 10<sup>th</sup> of interest that was part. The cause in January 1691. The Lord Kenilworth  
 was ready for an hearing, desire Mr. Stopford, or Mr. Swift, to send me an abstract  
 of the cause. And depositions to tell me to appear due to me, that I may be to get some  
 satisfaction here as my word in Salisbury. Doct. I do not find that Mr. Stopford was  
 the 20<sup>th</sup> of interest and out of it, nor sent for the sum. He hath in Dunham, but  
 he minded. I have no more of Doct. Stopford's report upon the money he owes to me.  
 I have sent instructions to some of my friends to employ himself, for I do not find  
 any more of this nature. He gives wages to that I may have some to do for  
 it as my strength in the County, but with the stated, as I have and old instructions  
 There is a Patent wherein the Lord of Manbury in the County of York, are paid  
 to one Edward Grey. There is also a Patent of the same name made of me and Doct.  
 Loftie, to Smithy, and a third of the said Patent to me for 200, for all  
 the 3 writings be looked out, because they are not yet paid, nor 300<sup>th</sup> of interest  
 or otherwise.

To Mr. Walter.



London January 6<sup>th</sup> 1671<sup>1/2</sup>

(51)

To M<sup>r</sup>. Tho. Walter, M<sup>r</sup>. Robert Marshall, M<sup>r</sup>. Tho. Booker, and  
M<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>.

Greeting

I suppose you are now that writing is no useful, or pleasant employment for  
me, and for the sake of the friends to me for the sake of the friends to me, to be communicated to all,  
I wonder you should not expect a similar application; and wonder no man will let in  
my London concerns, unless it has a similar and direct permission to himself alone; and  
as I thought you would have seen at me, for otherwise I would not employ a writer 2 days  
may do the business better. I am therefore permitted to write as I think fit, or at least as I  
think fit, and do not in Mutual jealousy, and I know not to, let the London concerns  
suffer. I hope to let the things that you shall not let out about your wages, pray do not  
about so much. Much business is distracted enough, and so all to compose it, and not  
to engage me in any and doleful perplexities.

The Gen<sup>l</sup> Rules I give to you all

First is that we may be satisfied with the best of it, and keep the most close and private  
trust account to it and do, obligate me most, and must be in all my affections  
as to this point. Secondly, if you cannot act together, let me know it that I  
may cast my business in my mind, I thought you would let the best of it  
arbitrator in my differences between you and I, in my differences, arising from my  
affairs. Thirdly, if I write to one more less than the other, I shall do it for my business  
sake, not to discourage any man. I desire you all to give me a similar account of the  
value of the first promissory note, of the Remembrance, 3<sup>d</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup>  
and Burkes, & by the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup>  
and out of my Affection have said. Pray God bless you all.

Am. Love,

(Ditto)

I desire to say of my business, expressing that it was paid to you, to have  
you upon my Account, Much less what wages you were to have upon your Account, for  
you and Marshall sent me last post, and I know not what, rather than an account  
therein all my business on Condemn. were comprehended, at least many things no  
and relating to me, &c. I hope may prove, if you send them again. You can say that  
I acted on my business, or that I agreed to you, or that you have done more for me than  
my duty, and such matters as you have said, do not deserve, it shall be paid you. But  
you refuse to speak to the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup>  
& a penny of my business estate, for he must certainly be in my debt, if I could have  
my account stated I cannot imagine.

more of this on the other side



52  
I did not advise you to serve for Slaves, But why did not you take your wages from time  
to time, as it became due? Upon the whole I will not hold you wrong, but will  
help you to get it in your due before my Cousin's death, when I have my good all-  
accounts, which you are hereby authorized to finish. As for the time past since my  
Cousin's death, I find Marshall has paid you  $20^{\text{th}}$  and I am not willing to give above  $20^{\text{th}}$   
and, for that matter I have more done for it than formerly. Pray let me see but some  
of your accounts, upon the stirrers of my last letter to you, that I may see some what done  
before I give the Orders you desire.

Deare Brother.

January 6<sup>th</sup> 1672

I desire your accounts of Receipts, and disbursements, may be in the  
lowest particulars; Your Housekeeping, servants, and horses, must be forthwith regu-  
lated, for it seems to me that your house rent, estimated at  $30^{\text{th}}$  and, your beer and  
cider at  $20^{\text{th}}$  and, will make your whole expence above  $200^{\text{th}}$  w<sup>th</sup>. I want also to know  
how your servant wages should amount to  $20^{\text{th}}$  for  $\frac{1}{2}$  a year. If you do not mention  
these 4 points in your accounts both of receipts and disbursements you do nothing, nor is  
what you do examine. But 1<sup>st</sup> the time 2<sup>nd</sup> the persons to whom you pay, or from  
whom you receive, 3<sup>rd</sup> for what, 4<sup>th</sup> the sum, whereas you live in several cases  
expressed only the last. I expect the same punctuality for the year's value, and  
not so generally as in your last, for I do not desire to know things out of curiosity,  
but to know how to direct you in these matters. I know no reason either for Maurice  
Whites, or George Ambrose, their coming over, especially when they take their own  
time, and occasions to do and not when I bid them. As for Jane's <sup>place</sup> to give  
rents for 1664 I say the same as for Wade, consult D<sup>r</sup> Good. I would have no  
Indefinite, Muzzys, or other Bills paid, till I am fully known to they are.  
Wherefore I <sup>invite</sup> ~~write~~ a man, who make any promises to state and ascertain  
them, that I may know them altogether, and give directions upon them. I  
desire your self and all the rest, to read over all the letters I have written you, and  
desire that I should <sup>would</sup> ~~write~~ four times to 4 several persons, about the same thing, and  
that you make short notes of the Principal heads. Be not contentious  
one w<sup>th</sup> another.

To M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Waller in Dublin



Robert Marshall

London January 10<sup>th</sup> 1691

(53)

I have recd your papers of Annot<sup>th</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> you have not signed; where be-  
fore all things said by you to this contrary in that; w<sup>ch</sup> has I to do to Mr Major Highmore  
30<sup>th</sup> & I have therefore pay nothing without my general or particular order; and let me have a  
Bill and Remittance of Money, both dated and sent me. And for God sake let me have my money  
to the last paid for Month 10. Month 11. George Gordon states. Pray do not take exception  
that I do not write to every Body, you know writing is painful to me. Do it to be done  
without such needless excursions. I never yet had any effect amongst of the States. For the  
future I will have my attempts more. I will not for all things in again as I have done  
nor will I ever trust myself done and be always ready to move. But it is not to write more about  
these matters; but let all things be done according to instructions and reason, I will give you some  
-society for your penning; and let it be further agreed and settled, and will rather give a salary for  
nothing, than to leave my affairs and attempt at the old way, even if some would give me a  
salary for so doing. I have spent and will be perpetually do it for the future, and will  
admit of no delay or to anything. Let me know forthwith to every person in Month 10 or 11,  
w<sup>ch</sup> the State of every man's case, complaint &c; let Sam<sup>l</sup> Gray and Goodenke hope you if  
there be need, and send Letter for the same out of King, I will not have to be done about  
Goodenke and any of King's sent.

Here follows an addition to the last, on the left hand leaf, To Mr  
Wallor, dat<sup>d</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> 1691.

I do hereby confirm the bargain w<sup>ch</sup> you have made concerning the house; But Marshall  
and Goodenke have depriv<sup>d</sup> Authority, under in hand, and state, if so much is necessary.  
I have had amongst of Records, and Disputes. I will say, Geo: Chetwode to be free in  
Henry let him go. If your self Marshall and Goodenke, w<sup>ch</sup> the advice of J<sup>r</sup> Wood  
what law how to reduce, and order your family, I have no reason to admire your wisdom  
Georgians 100 is not in extremity one, but about the 19<sup>th</sup> or 20<sup>th</sup> of this present month, therefore  
let it then be minded or else be forthwith; Remember also to get in J<sup>r</sup> Geo: Gordon's sent.  
As to that great & principal point of Kingston, my next to you shall be wholly about it, I hope you  
have gathered together, all the papers, that may relate to that business, I formerly desired,  
and I am glad that God disposes your minds to labour in y<sup>e</sup> service, so w<sup>ch</sup> a good man ought to put  
To Mr Goodenke.

I recd a Letter from Sir Robert Burdett that he is in restraint, for not executing infor-  
mations ag<sup>t</sup> John & Daniel Sullivan, in w<sup>ch</sup> case I wonder at 2 things. 1<sup>st</sup> why he run into contempt, &  
2<sup>nd</sup> why the Informations are not executed; for I think if there ever were sufficient cause, it were ag<sup>t</sup> these  
men, but I would know whether we be confined to any particular ag<sup>t</sup> them, and in that particular way,  
it will proceed vigorously ag<sup>t</sup> these two, whom I shall never forget; the first of these  
to be said to the Clerk of the Court in Canada, 30<sup>th</sup> to Mr. Bat an Attorney there, & 12<sup>th</sup> for w<sup>ch</sup>  
it was said to the Marshall of Cork; for God sake let it be done upon these points.



G. M. E. Hook thank Lond: 6<sup>th</sup> January 1672.

I must say you have given me full as good an account of my affairs, as I can  
 and doubt not but the next will be both better, and more effectual. And to show that I mean what  
 I say, let me have the like account to all convenient speed for my  
 Method, all my Instructions, and debts have <sup>all</sup> been paid at the same time, but I must say, that you  
 have not neglected of the servants, the they carry due to me, must at least be paid like **Black Jack**.  
 But if a better way was to be found where **Black Jack** was old and worn out, I was not obliged for  
 having it on a younger horse, time and patience will set all right. You have not made your  
 accounts, looked at all, more **Hickory**, and **Wadford** Scraps. & Nor mentioned it is paid to  
**Dunkell**, **Ballyboy**, and **Dynard** for the year's value, which I hope is all done, as also in the  
**County of Cork**. I desire you to see, that such debts as are paid to me in **Patent**, and  
 I may and may recover, but are as yet kept from me, may pay the year's value before John  
 them, as **Marlockston**, **Bayston**, and **Loan in Meath**, as also the **Johnston** dower.  
 The like account must be given of the **Quitrent**, and **Receipts**; for it is a most dangerous  
 piece of ill Husbandry not to pay; at least not to know it is one of **Quitrent**. And for  
 this your former account, for many years must be perused, which let some body  
 furnish, and send by the first convenient time. I have written of this to my Brother **Robert**  
 advise w<sup>th</sup> Dr. Good herein, and let me repeat this point no more. **Shops** 2 are found  
 tall, and when they are once closed you may be quit and know the worst. Let the same  
 be done for all **Indefinite** bills and **drillings**, debt and demands. But you must  
 enquire, whether such work has been done, and such goods as is already, and so by **Marshall**  
 and my former account, whether the same has been paid, but I would have a view of all, before  
 any be paid so as I may appoint the person. In answer to your own letter I shall first  
 write concerning **Goldsbrough** and that his goods are now sold, and I think not have  
 value. **Robert** I desire must set up a single horse at **Ballyboy**, and consequently a  
 redemption must be made for that, as well as for the **Tennant**; whereof so as you can  
 make an agreement w<sup>th</sup> him for **Goldsbrough** only; leaving the rest till I see better w<sup>th</sup> to do  
 what shall be shortly, and take the best course you can to peruse the other goods, to get home  
 and dispose of the **staves**, and such **younger** timber as is already agreed for. A great deal  
 was made last year by **Marshall** and **Comp**, about selling the account of the  
 same, but I have not heard of any conclusion they made, w<sup>th</sup> now let them do, for the  
 ill Husbandry of the matter, makes **Goldsbrough** offer so intricate rates. As for **David**  
 am very sorry to understand, that he hath made so little benefit of the wrong he hath done me  
 but it is somewhat strange that he cannot enable me, to set the same upon the right **Market**.  
 As for the **Chattel** in his hand, you must take that course w<sup>th</sup> him, as make best for getting in  
 Debt; And have a care of your right of **Market** may be followed, for I am not able to give  
 further directions, your best as desire send you, to be at the Office, of the **General** Court  
 where you are concerned, where you might get further acquaintance, and make such friends as



It will inform you in these points; And yet Justice ag<sup>t</sup>. those as shall ~~into~~ Darcy, or any  
other of my contents. As for Lestrang I was no more to my business letter, I also did the same;  
I received that Hugh W. Mann, hath the account mentioned in that letter, whether it is also  
before in any former account or Receipt. As for Bartholomew he must be paid upon  
the debt, and signature must be made, whether he and Lestrang have not paid, and whether  
Wistow hath any benefit by the deed or not; I am underhand's Mortgage by Lestrang.  
I find upon my business account that mortgage is made of 30<sup>th</sup> paid towards the purchase  
of land in Baston, & that it is towards the purchase of Lestrang's part of the said land,  
from my self Justice Booth, and Mr. Lestrang, who may be asked concerning this matter,  
if you cannot know the truth otherways. I remember that about 75<sup>th</sup> was demanded for it.  
As for Darcy, he has promised me in my business letter about twenty times; I intend to wait  
till the date of my Patent, at about 10<sup>th</sup> of June as I remember, above the Quitrent; only  
he refused to pay rent for those three years, as the land lay in the London stock. Therefore  
sent him to give it into my hand, that there was no priority, nor contract between us; and then we  
must enter for the labour of erecting him by law, otherwise let him perform that contract.  
As for Stock, the case is true; I am to have one third part of his whole stock, to the same more  
or less only it is to be the worst kind in quantity, to be laid out by such advice, as Stock should  
appear; and it contains 271 acres; Now the question between Stock and my self was,  
how many should have an acre for the same, & how many should have the same. And I think I was  
now right upon, and the answer accordingly; and what I would have the land actually  
indeed, you must see that Maloy, Darcy, and Stock have paid the Quitrent, and  
given value for the land above mentioned, or cause the same to be freely done.  
As for the account and controversy w<sup>th</sup> the Butcher, I remember w<sup>th</sup> you mention, you  
must settle and determine them as soon as you can, but have a special care to make  
them and your reckonings w<sup>th</sup> them all, especially w<sup>th</sup> Smith, Mr. Cooper, and  
Edward Dromond, for they are all men of much argument and discourse; Darcy if his  
claim be not broke, can tell you more than I can, were I upon the place. At your  
leisure time peruse their several letters, and take notes out of them, for w<sup>th</sup> purpose  
I gave order by my last to Sam. Form, to cause all my debts to be forgiven.  
As for Darcy, whether you say it as soare as Charlavill, you may see w<sup>th</sup> I told you  
that I made an agreement w<sup>th</sup> him, that my self and agents coming about my business  
should be entertained there, at a third part less than others. As for the Improvement  
you mention; let Darcy and others give you an account, what hath really been expen-  
ded in substantiall Improvement. That is to say, in such Improvement, as will remain  
for their debt is out. I remember I was to have part thereof, but really have forgotten  
how much. You must take notice that I have furnished Bedding, and other goods  
w<sup>th</sup> Darcy can inform you of, pray have an account of them, or money for them.  
more on of other side the leaf



156  
I had come next to Mr. Stoyes of Bathurst, of w<sup>th</sup> I will say little for the p<sup>re</sup>sent  
only that he hath it at half the value, but speaks w<sup>th</sup> my Bro. Napper of this.  
Thus leaving the Kings County, we come now to Lymbrick. What there is an old house  
there, which was formerly in Treaty about, w<sup>th</sup> one Dr. Hall in behalf of my Bro. Deane,  
who had delivered back the possession of this house upon our disagreement, there were left in  
timber, and other materials for building to the value of 30<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup> I pray you take after.  
Remember that most of the tenants of Lymbrick, are to pay a porridge, over and above  
the Rent. I do not my service to my Bro. Bishop and his family, and let him have the  
deaf, upon the terms formerly agreed upon. As for William Allen, I never  
heard the complaint you mentioned before, nor can I imagine that there can be any  
reality in it, or that Mr. Drury having any part of the Black (unto w<sup>th</sup> the Drury  
hath no place) can signify anything. As for the 30 Acres, the former order  
expired at Mar. 1<sup>st</sup> next, I am willing he should have them at a reasonable Rent  
but am not willing to make other alterations till I come myself, but Butler can say  
more upon this point, than any man. I am not willing to meddle in Doctors business  
because there is Envy in the Bottom of it.

Now we come to Michaelstone and Duhallo.  
Get the Goods from Michaelstone as soon as you can, you say nothing of what Capt.  
Donley owes. Butler can tell you what Paragon is to be allowed. You must  
satisfy your self, whether we can sell these dumps of trade to Somers as you mention  
unless they are to be spent upon the premises; perhaps the money was offered you as a  
It is high time now to determine, whether we shall begin the Law again w<sup>th</sup> Butler  
or discontinue it for the 2 years rent in Winard, you must advise w<sup>th</sup> Butler  
upon it, but chiefly you must consider, w<sup>th</sup> interest you can make in the County.  
As soon as Butler is able, I would have the 100<sup>th</sup> Mortgage upon Killaroy, taken  
to Lymbrick, or his 10<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup> and paid him, out of the 15<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup> fallaghan my Tenant  
is to pay me. Consider w<sup>th</sup> Butler, whether, if my son should flourish, Butler will not  
fall, that so we may find another way to hold in that House. As for the securing  
of Grain, I have told you my mind formerly, w<sup>th</sup> I hope you have also told unto him.  
But, those persons that give bond to me for the Deposited money, must be call'd upon, or  
bind for the same, and w<sup>th</sup> is wanting must be otherwise supplied, and w<sup>th</sup> all some care  
must be taken, and enquiry made, for the security w<sup>th</sup> was to be given for the repayment  
of the same. Upon w<sup>th</sup> I mention only, and I stand, that the money was to be paid unto  
Kingston; but as for the whole matter, we are entering into a very soft Kingston, but for  
this and the rest. As for Bunworth if he will voluntarily run into contempt  
I cannot help it, no more than I could poor Roatings folly, you being upon the place  
might be served over to me, and honestly, at the cheapest rate you can.



M<sup>r</sup> E Thomas Walter  
Dear Brother

London January 9<sup>th</sup> 1692

(57)

As to your housekeeping, upon perusal of your account, I find there have been  
about 11 in family here, viz. John, Goodenham, John, Christopher, Anne, Elizabeth Brown the  
Groom, Jane Margaret and Mary, besides my family before Goodenham came. Now I do  
not necessarily Labor four, viz. 40<sup>th</sup> of the Goodenham a groom and a maid. I will  
find that there has been spent in housekeeping since my departure, about 200<sup>th</sup>, at which  
rate the waste and expense must come to above 340<sup>th</sup> nothing being reckoned for Margaret  
Latter, and for all other Agents in the family, viz. being put together and spending propor-  
tionably, will amount to between 4 & 5 hundred pounds, whereas I think 200<sup>th</sup> is  
now fair for doing all my business out of town. I also find that in the same 39 quart  
of a year, there hath been spent in wine, letters, and travelling expenses, and Agents salaries  
about 350<sup>th</sup>, so that in the whole there will amount to above 400<sup>th</sup>. I do hereby conceive that  
about half the said sum will be sufficient. So that I conceive by repairing  
the business so that hath been done in your account, that about 400<sup>th</sup> will pay the  
charges of the law, letters, travelling charges, diet, horse meat, and 2 servants wages in  
Dublin, more than will. I neither can, nor will expend, both for the printer, and all your  
salaries, considering that you have a house furniture, and horses, over and above this sum  
the use of all which cannot be worth less than 50 or 60<sup>th</sup> and. I now perceive it is determined  
me, forasmuch as till now I could never come to the light of any of my accounts, &  
being kept in perpetual darkness. But now God willing I must take a new course, for  
your debts, both what shall, and Goodenham, shall duly find me once monthly,  
I cannot but be drawn into such forms here, as shall remedie the mischief  
I have grounded under. I find also by perusing my accounts, that little more than  
half my debts are received, and that the leaving of such arrears, do bring me to a  
wile and engage me in needless suits in law. Now let all the world judge, viz. the  
paying of 900<sup>th</sup> and, upon the several formentioned salarieds, not at all parts  
my debts, be not the high way to destruction. Now seeing you have let the great  
house at 40<sup>th</sup> and, so will pay Brown and Wade, it follows that the 20<sup>th</sup> pay  
due to Arthur & Besford, must be it were pay for the house you live in: Wherefore it  
remains to consider, in what it may be made of the great garden; so as purpose I do offer  
you and Goodenham consideration, whether at a time when houses are cheap, you might  
not build two or three houses, and stand upon the same, or whether it be not best to sell the  
old ground again, for I find my wife and never endure to live so near that  
fortunate house, wherein her father and I. Besides which within Parsonage come at age,  
and have time enough in the printer, to encourage any considerable building upon the  
more of the



[illegible]



578

And lastly in matters of ~~deceit~~ we are to begin; but more especially we are to consider  
to use or benefit we can make of our power, or prudent age. Kingston, dead or alive,  
in case we had obtained it & lastly we are to think of a frugal way, how to  
manage this intricate, tedious, and multifarious suite, so as we may not be put  
to either to exorbitant, or unexpected expence. And to this end, that I may take the best  
advise here, I desire you by the first friend that comes for England to send me copies of  
the following Statutes. 1<sup>st</sup> of the Dood of Settlements. 2<sup>d</sup> of old S. William, S.  
Morris, and young S. William Bantons wills. 3<sup>d</sup> of the goods around. 4<sup>th</sup> of the account  
of Edward up or in relation to S. William Bantons upon the Articles of the Legation of the  
whole estate, and of the valuation of the land of S. William Bantons in Kingston trade. 5<sup>th</sup>  
Of debt of the debts which we have for pay, and of the persons who have answered  
our Bills in the Exchequer. No more at present.

I think Mr. Good should send me a letter. I have  
now you have drawn a Bill of Exchange upon you for ~~Twenty~~ Shillings.

Los. Marshall. London 9<sup>th</sup> January 167<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>

I have ~~been~~ <sup>been</sup> ~~perused~~ <sup>perused</sup> the several accounts, lately transmitted  
into me. Mr. Bro. Walter can tell you in general. Observations I have made upon  
them, in order to perform the miserable condition of my affairs; As to your own  
account, in particular, I say as follows. 1<sup>st</sup> I do not know how amongst  
you between you and I, and between my cousin and I, at the 20<sup>th</sup> March  
last, when these began, as I would gladly know. 2<sup>d</sup> I do not understand how the  
account is made to Shipton, Thilthorpe, Hix, & Wiltshire, as comes in me;  
but in all do amount to above 30<sup>th</sup> Pounds. I find that upon my cousin's account,  
he is about 250<sup>th</sup> that concerns me not. And moreover at the time of my departure  
my cousin has above 100<sup>th</sup> in cash of my money; by all which the account between him and I  
in the 20<sup>th</sup> March last, is very much balanced, and consequently the 200<sup>th</sup> mentioned  
to be removed of Capt. Perry concerns me not. 3<sup>d</sup> I find that the charges in Jan about  
month the last must have cost above 92<sup>th</sup>, and that large allowance have been  
made to. 4<sup>th</sup> I find that your account are defective; for you ought at least to express  
the things in dark words. But the kind, the place named, the matter for it, & the  
time when you receive pay; whether you allow or not one or two of them. 5<sup>th</sup> I do not  
know that above one of the streets of London have closed the way Gales; that not one penny  
of toll and tide gate is come in; And moreover I do not find any penny to be paid for any gate  
on my Brother's Wapors, who: West & some others.



66  
If you do not acquaint me, who are my new Tenant in 40. Meath,  
nor at 10. rater: I shall trouble you at present is no more, But expecting  
you will give a spiritual answer, and answer to it is above mentioned.

To John Rint ~~Esq~~ London January 16<sup>th</sup> 1671<sup>2</sup>

I remember nothing of the dead one that you sent to Bristol, wherefore by the  
next vessel that comes to London, send me a 100 poight more; I have not 20<sup>th</sup>  
from Mr. Ralph Vining, for 10. I have drawn a 1: 2: 3 Bid upon you for Mr.  
Vining's wife, 10. I hope you will be able to pay.

My Brother Walter hath often written concerning the indemnifying  
of Mr. Bateman, for a certain 40<sup>th</sup> for Gortagras 10. whereas upon perusal of  
Account, I find that Gortagras is 10. many other stipends were let in 1669 to Robert  
for 40<sup>th</sup>, and many other stipends to James Simms for 40<sup>th</sup> more, and some other  
stipends for 10<sup>th</sup> more, all 10. I sent I paid to Mr. Bateman at Dublin, and he  
accounted for the same in the Exchequer, and I took from him the said 10. Bonds  
& Bonds, 10. he took from the said Tenant, all 10. Bonds & Bonds, Mr. Cook thank-  
hath now in his hands, together with one of your own for 10<sup>th</sup> for my Brother Navey  
Land; Pray let me know to your satisfaction in towards the answering of Mr.  
Bateman's Right, and I shall endeavour to repaire it. Having formerly spoke  
as much as I can concerning the Iron works, and directed you to make an  
apportionment of all the Iron lands, so as the whole in our hands may amount to  
1200<sup>th</sup>, I have thought fit to send you the inclosed paper, concerning the  
Quitrents of the same, according to the Rigour of 10. I conceived to be due.

I have just now recd a lett<sup>r</sup> from Mr. Vining, wherein he appouinted to send back  
his managment. Both of the dead and Iron works, 10. another from Mr. Vining  
setting forth that he hath been the heat of the day as to the Iron works, and that  
it is that any other should now have the Honour of the same. There came also  
a Remonstrance from 100 workmen. wherein I find that the names of 2 are  
subscribed by one hand, 7 by another, & 9 by <sup>another</sup> ~~another~~. The Remonstrance written  
by Mr. Linton, all complaining that Heald is a Papist, and that they are  
not Roman, they say also that you are sick, Mr. Vining someth to be  
sent at the same time, I had by the same Post no lett<sup>r</sup> neither from your  
self nor Mr. Heald, whom I conceived more concerned to have acquainted  
with this matt<sup>r</sup>, than either of the other. What all these things signify



(61)

Signific. is not very clear, nor as plain as you desire, but my Resolutions upon the whole are as follows. 1<sup>st</sup> That the power of paying and receiving money, as also of buying and selling remain in yo. selfs. 2<sup>d</sup> That yo. selfs together w<sup>th</sup> Mr. Haldred Regulate the whole trade, as to price and wages, placing and disposing as you shall think fit. 3<sup>d</sup> Because your selfs and others have respect to Mr. Pierson to be of little use, that having written me several letters, I never recd any satisfaction in Number, weight, & measure from him, and for that he hath been the promoter and promoter of this Demonstration, I appoint that he may be discharged & if any other of the 10 persons, be willing to leave their employment, let them be dismissed, for I will not endure that any of them shall appoint an overseer of my affairs. Nor so I think that any of them do know to Religion. What is of Justice they have to my themselves, and that they would express it by the faithful discharge of their respective duties. In one thing I concur w<sup>th</sup> them all (viz) that I did not know Haldred to be a Papist, but that the person who recommended him to me as far as he was; that he hath given the bond of 4 sufficient men for his good behaviour, and consequently, although I ~~have~~ wish he were of the true Religion, yet I did intend to continue him for a year, and for no more did I agree to him, unless I too great cause to the contrary. So to show I know the Religion of those that oppose him no more than I know his, therefore I expect that every one that receives my pay, shall do their business, or else fare them well. I am very miserable, w<sup>th</sup> after all the expenses I must give away my words, to someone I know not whom, therefore in the name of God let every man go on, in his respective undertaking and Duty.

Ditto

To Mr. Tho. Waller in Dublin. I shall not write this post to Brookshank & Marshall, only I would have 100. or 200. transferred, but do yo. selfs be prompt upon good men. I do not find that you have taken of the Rent from Redchase Lane, w<sup>th</sup> was one before my Certificate, the not doing either of these to be the cause, that he doth not pay the 300<sup>l</sup>. Brookshank says that you have the house, w<sup>th</sup> out acquainting him to it, in the mean time you complained for want of Authority, w<sup>th</sup> Brookshank and Marshall had, whereby I find that you & those who I thought would have been as one and of perfect unities, whereas I find you are scarce friends. I desire you all to take notice, that I am not able to write many letters, as many hundred three or four persons in their several Extravagancies either with I, for it is more for the sake of others, than for the good of my own affairs, w<sup>th</sup> I employ so many hands, about 20 for one may do. I have the date



(62) Therefore if these divisions continue, I must think of some new  
methods. Nor will I ever write more about this business. I am quite weary of

I have just now perused the copies of the letters, I have written for  
these last 6 weeks, and do not find I can say more, but as I have already  
done, therefore I pray you once again to peruse all your letters, and to  
act according to them, and bid all others do the same.

London January, 16<sup>th</sup> 1671  
To Mr. E. Howard

I recd your kind letter of the 31<sup>st</sup> last, and am glad  
to find in your mind so religious, and am sorry that neither I, nor the  
have acquainted me with this disorder. I did not see the face of the man, he was  
recommended to me by a famous Puritan, and therefore I cannot think he  
is a Jesuit, but I do not think fit to sacrifice him, to the Extravagant  
humour of I know not whom. I did not agree to him for above a year, In  
time I shall see whether his Religion, Morals or his Art, be for my purpose.  
In the mean time I earnestly desire you to persuade all that receive pay from  
me to do their Duty, I sent him to advise and assist Rutter, whose pains  
and sufferings I have reason to consider. As to the dead works I have  
several times appointed Rutter to tell you my sense, so: if Briefly thus. I  
do not find by anything you have written, that there is any encouragement  
to engage in that work, I therefore am willing you should have the power  
according to the rules and practices of other the like places, I have not yet  
read the Statute of Ware, and consequently I do not think my self ready to  
trouble the King about it, or to attempt any composition. I have given  
Order to Rutter to pay you twenty pounds, I thank you for yo<sup>r</sup>. civilities  
towards him, and remaine.

M<sup>r</sup> John White Ditto  
I have recd yo<sup>r</sup>. letter, and am not a little troubled, that you  
have so out my Privy or deare, left yo<sup>r</sup>. charge, and that so: I know not whom  
not so much as concerning, how the little fish that was taken is disposed of. I  
if you have done the like heretofore, you cannot deserve much wages for following  
your own inventions. I perceive you have recd 15<sup>th</sup> of my Brother's letter, I desire  
that that may stay your Stomach, untill I have a little better informed my  
self, I would not have you come into Eng<sup>l</sup> upon my charge, untill I can see  
what by the next will come to more largely, in the mean time I remaine



M<sup>r</sup>. Tho. Heald. London Janu<sup>y</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1671

(63)

I wrote unto you the 29<sup>th</sup> of the last month, and have since heard of your arrival in the Glen the 21<sup>st</sup> of the same, and have receiv'd a Commission dated the 30<sup>th</sup> following from 100 Workmen, declaring that you are a Papist, and therefore, it is not to be govern'd by you. I am glad that my words are so Religious, I hope they are the same as to drinking, soddening, and abusing their trust; Now therefore I have sent you a Commission here enclosed, in appointing you together w<sup>th</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Rutter, w<sup>th</sup> I would have done w<sup>th</sup> prudence, and modesty, in such manner as may best advance the good of the designe. I desire you to write to me as often as you can, expressing plentifully, and in Number, Right, and Measure w<sup>th</sup> is material, and I desire you to keep a faire and friendly Correspondence w<sup>th</sup> Rutter, whose carriage towards you will I hope be good.

The Copy of the Commissions of M<sup>r</sup>. John Rutter  
and M<sup>r</sup>. Tho. Heald.

I do hereby appoint and authorize, John Rutter, and Tho. Heald jointly; or (in case of the Death, Absence or refusal of either of them) severally; To act and officiate at my Iron Works in the County of L<sup>anc</sup>er, in directing and making, good and Merchandisable Iron, and in Regulating the working wages, of all persons, necessarily to be Employed thereupon, and to take and make up accounts, of all and singular the profits, w<sup>th</sup> I desire that they and either of them, may monthly transmit to me in writing; and to entertain and displace such persons, as they shall think fit, according to the method and practise, of well governed Iron Works in other places. Given und<sup>r</sup> my hand & Seale the 10<sup>th</sup> of January 1671.



34 To Dr. Root Wood

London January 16<sup>th</sup> 1691

Dear friend.

Forasmuch as Mr. Hoag has whole barrow, doth  
make a terrible noise, I do beg you forthwith to growe it, And to settle the  
works and wages of Robert Marshall, or at least to haire at the four of them  
opposed, that I may at least close up the matter. Pray urge Rob. Marshall  
hard to make up the whole accounts at once, and send it forthwith, and let  
that in my (if any thing there be) be speedily disposed. Help my Bro.  
Tho: as to the Old fragmentall Quitt rents w<sup>ch</sup> I never dreamt of. Pray  
spare me trouble for those things. Because you tell me god thanks I have  
sent you the schedule I am in great haste.

January 17<sup>th</sup> 1691

Went that S<sup>r</sup> William Petty, bound himselfe to pay unto Mr: Talbot  
10<sup>th</sup> at Christmas w<sup>ch</sup> shall be in the care of S<sup>r</sup> John, 1693

To Mr. Goodshande in Dublin. London January 20<sup>th</sup> 1691

I have here sent, to my friend I find to be paid, by Cooper, Goudsbrough, and  
and Goudsbrough of Ballymore, but upon w<sup>ch</sup> account I know not. There is a bundle of papers  
relating to Ballymore, wherein I find w<sup>ch</sup> much industrie state account w<sup>ch</sup> these for a year  
and more are considerable arrears, about 12 months time, especially Mr: Smith, in some  
way w<sup>ch</sup> the ward value to be paid again; and I find the same for Broghatto, wherefore my  
opinion is, that the money here mentioned to be paid, doth not close last year's Gold  
mine loss at Holland; You must be very careful w<sup>ch</sup> this 4 years, and the account  
of Broghatto, You must reason often w<sup>th</sup> them, and transact all under hand and look  
before god witnesses. The account of Broghatto, is the same that stands upon my  
former book, and will w<sup>ch</sup> my former letter w<sup>ch</sup> as strange shew you, be sufficient to  
close that whole matter. I have also sent you to I find hath been paid, upon my  
Ballymore account, w<sup>ch</sup> is more than those several partners, w<sup>ch</sup> he complained to be  
owed for upon our account; You may shew the particulars of them: send receipt  
unto him, in order to finish w<sup>th</sup> him his share. Some as you may see hath not  
money, together w<sup>th</sup> a w<sup>ch</sup> the tools he bought, he was employed in the troops when he served  
and was upon a small whether he would continue in the troop or not, but he chose to continue  
in the troop. Now why he should demand great matters for making his own expenses  
I know not.



I write to you on 6<sup>th</sup> Decr, 1751, and under the same hand, that we will  
 not for the Michaelmas Quarter send you 4000 l. But in some order I know not; —  
 therefore we have been waiting to send about 10<sup>th</sup> but we have not yet received order —  
 until things are a little better settled; & as we are much desired <sup>to have</sup> the opening of ~~the~~ cash, that  
 we may give some, some, and to the same purpose, viz. God forbid. I find a year —  
 ought to have been paid to the City of Dublin, but for we have not expected, it ought to  
 be for last Whollandine, for I was to pay no debt for the first year in consideration of the  
 same. I desire to know the state of our accounts, in that first year, we intended  
 to receive from the City of Dublin, there was some debt in the  
 Dublin, viz. I desire to know, that it may be amended.

Give it his charge as you, for Andrew done out of breath, 10:10  
 Dr. Wade had told himself. S. from party 21

Donant to Farm, Giltstone, Cornistowne, Ristone, pte of Ellistowne, to s & d	
Prize pte in Dunmore, pmo and finit Michas 1082	7 3 6
And same sent for pte of Ellistowne pmo and finit Michas 1083	0 12 6 1/2
For Henry Groundle, Prize pte in Dunmore pmo and finit Michas 1083	5 13 3
Sodomo pte of Blackwater pmo and finit Michas 1083	1 0 10
Part of Donerstown Laker Allen pmo and finit Michas 1082	0 1 2 1/2
And Laker of Grange pmo and finit Michas 1082	4 7 10 1/2
Canite, Donistowne Mackinastowne, Giltstone, Giltoca	
Inglisstown Knocktop, Donistowne, Giltstone, Giltfieldstown,	15 7 5 1/2
Donistown, pte of Donistown, pmo and finit Michas 1082	
Donistown, Giltoca pte of Dunmore and the pte of Dunmore pmo and finit Michas 1082	1 7 5
Donistown, Giltoca pte of Dunmore and the pte of Dunmore pmo and finit Michas 1082	
Donistown, Giltoca pte of Dunmore and the pte of Dunmore pmo and finit Michas 1082	5 12 11 1/2
Donistown, Giltoca pte of Dunmore and the pte of Dunmore pmo and finit Michas 1082	5 5 0
Donistown, Giltoca pte of Dunmore and the pte of Dunmore pmo and finit Michas 1082	41 00 1/2

*Momys* *Quercus laevis* & *forn*

performed March. Since Feb 20 March 1871

1871  
 1872  
 1873  
 1874  
 1875  
 1876  
 1877  
 1878  
 1879  
 1880  
 1881  
 1882  
 1883  
 1884  
 1885  
 1886  
 1887  
 1888  
 1889  
 1890  
 1891  
 1892  
 1893  
 1894  
 1895  
 1896  
 1897  
 1898  
 1899  
 1900  
 1901  
 1902  
 1903  
 1904  
 1905  
 1906  
 1907  
 1908  
 1909  
 1910  
 1911  
 1912  
 1913  
 1914  
 1915  
 1916  
 1917  
 1918  
 1919  
 1920  
 1921  
 1922  
 1923  
 1924  
 1925  
 1926  
 1927  
 1928  
 1929  
 1930  
 1931  
 1932  
 1933  
 1934  
 1935  
 1936  
 1937  
 1938  
 1939  
 1940  
 1941  
 1942  
 1943  
 1944  
 1945  
 1946  
 1947  
 1948  
 1949  
 1950  
 1951  
 1952  
 1953  
 1954  
 1955  
 1956  
 1957  
 1958  
 1959  
 1960  
 1961  
 1962  
 1963  
 1964  
 1965  
 1966  
 1967  
 1968  
 1969  
 1970  
 1971  
 1972  
 1973  
 1974  
 1975  
 1976  
 1977  
 1978  
 1979  
 1980  
 1981  
 1982  
 1983  
 1984  
 1985  
 1986  
 1987  
 1988  
 1989  
 1990  
 1991  
 1992  
 1993  
 1994  
 1995  
 1996  
 1997  
 1998  
 1999  
 2000  
 2001  
 2002  
 2003  
 2004  
 2005  
 2006  
 2007  
 2008  
 2009  
 2010  
 2011  
 2012  
 2013  
 2014  
 2015  
 2016  
 2017  
 2018  
 2019  
 2020  
 2021  
 2022  
 2023  
 2024  
 2025  
 2026  
 2027  
 2028  
 2029  
 2030  
 2031  
 2032  
 2033  
 2034  
 2035  
 2036  
 2037  
 2038  
 2039  
 2040  
 2041  
 2042  
 2043  
 2044  
 2045  
 2046  
 2047  
 2048  
 2049  
 2050  
 2051  
 2052  
 2053  
 2054  
 2055  
 2056  
 2057  
 2058  
 2059  
 2060  
 2061  
 2062  
 2063  
 2064  
 2065  
 2066  
 2067  
 2068  
 2069  
 2070  
 2071  
 2072  
 2073  
 2074  
 2075  
 2076  
 2077  
 2078  
 2079  
 2080  
 2081  
 2082  
 2083  
 2084  
 2085  
 2086  
 2087  
 2088  
 2089  
 2090  
 2091  
 2092  
 2093  
 2094  
 2095  
 2096  
 2097  
 2098  
 2099  
 2100  
 2101  
 2102  
 2103  
 2104  
 2105  
 2106  
 2107  
 2108  
 2109  
 2110  
 2111  
 2112  
 2113  
 2114  
 2115  
 2116  
 2117  
 2118  
 2119  
 2120  
 2121  
 2122  
 2123  
 2124  
 2125  
 2126  
 2127  
 2128  
 2129  
 2130  
 2131  
 2132  
 2133  
 2134  
 2135  
 2136  
 2137  
 2138  
 2139  
 2140  
 2141  
 2142  
 2143  
 2144  
 2145  
 2146  
 2147  
 2148  
 2149  
 2150  
 2151  
 2152  
 2153  
 2154  
 2155  
 2156  
 2157  
 2158  
 2159  
 2160  
 2161  
 2162  
 2163  
 2164  
 2165  
 2166  
 2167  
 2168  
 2169  
 2170  
 2171  
 2172  
 2173  
 2174  
 2175  
 2176  
 2177  
 2178  
 2179  
 2180  
 2181  
 2182  
 2183  
 2184  
 2185  
 2186  
 2187  
 2188  
 2189  
 2190  
 2191  
 2192  
 2193  
 2194  
 2195  
 2196  
 2197  
 2198  
 2199  
 2200  
 2201  
 2202  
 2203  
 2204  
 2205  
 2206  
 2207  
 2208  
 2209  
 2210  
 2211  
 2212  
 2213  
 2214  
 2215  
 2216  
 2217  
 2218  
 2219  
 2220  
 2221  
 2222  
 2223  
 2224  
 2225  
 2226  
 2227  
 2228  
 2229  
 2230  
 2231  
 2232  
 2233  
 2234  
 2235  
 2236  
 2237  
 2238  
 2239  
 2240  
 2241  
 2242  
 2243  
 2244  
 2245  
 2246  
 2247  
 2248  
 2249  
 2250  
 2251  
 2252  
 2253  
 2254  
 2255  
 2256  
 2257  
 2258  
 2259  
 2260  
 2261  
 2262  
 2263  
 2264  
 2265  
 2266  
 2267  
 2268  
 2269  
 2270  
 2271  
 2272  
 2273  
 2274  
 2275  
 2276  
 2277  
 2278  
 2279  
 2280  
 2281  
 2282  
 2283  
 2284  
 2285  
 2286  
 2287  
 2288  
 2289  
 2290  
 2291  
 2292  
 2293  
 2294  
 2295  
 2296  
 2297  
 2298  
 2299  
 2300  
 2301  
 2302  
 2303  
 2304  
 2305  
 2306  
 2307  
 2308  
 2309  
 2310  
 2311  
 2312  
 2313  
 2314  
 2315  
 2316  
 2317  
 2318  
 2319  
 2320  
 2321  
 2322  
 2323  
 2324  
 2325

Wm paid into the office of the following

Since the same time.

 $\frac{2}{n}$ 

Seneca 1017<sup>th</sup> C. to Great Smoky Mts. 301. To Sam: from 21<sup>st</sup> 1865



Concerning the Quitrent demanded by, <sup>St.</sup> Wade, and M. <sup>James</sup> Jam.  
 What I can say is as followeth vizt

- 1 That you examine whether the several goods charged in the said Quitrent be the  
 same as are past to me in Patent. for I find in the Account you sent me, that there  
 are debited out in some of the said goods in Dunbarre, Hants, Gommells land &c.  
 Moreover I find Gallowestown, Knockree, Fernestown, Gallowestown & Dunbarre  
 & of Gallowestown &c. as mentioned in that Account is not debited to me.
- 2 For since goods as do belong to me I would have the Letter by 20<sup>th</sup> Jan. were let in  
 those years wherein the Quitrent grew due to be consulted, so as to see whether  
 the said Goods were to pay the said Quitrent; And advice taken whether the said  
 or the said Goods, are bound to pay those said Arrears, for I am sure they are  
 in most of the Articles you sent me.
- 3 Let it be enquired why the Arrears of 1662 & 1663 were not demanded against  
 the Lord of Howeth, and several other usurpers & long wrongfully in the said  
 lands from 1660. And why the said Arrears being but small fragments are due  
 by so many several Parties?
- 4 Enquire whether the Sheriff have actually paid those Arrears into the Exchequer  
 & whether you say they have been paid into the Exchequer? And whether the said Arrears  
 now belong to the St. Donalagh and his heirs? For if so and that they are  
 to pay them, then use some means w<sup>ch</sup> St. James, Hants, and some others, to  
 compound for them, and to finish that business.

Lastly I doo againe and againe desire, that you would make as some  
 Honourable Exchequer Clerk, to be the utmost of the Quitrent unto 20<sup>th</sup> Jan. and  
 are exacte; And to look over all myssing and Marshalls receipts and Account  
 that we may once know the absolute truth of the matter.

The same I doo againe desire concerning the years value.

### An Account of Bognallo.

For one years Rent ending at May 1671	40	10	10
For one years Kings Rent due at Easter 1671	9	9	0
For the Exchequer fees	0	1	0
For 4 years Kings Rent due from Easter 1667 to East <sup>r</sup> 1671	37	19	0
at 9-9-9 p annu			
For Exchequer fees 4 years and a half at 6 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> and	1	9	0



ma. 1691 & 1692  
Co. W. Goodenham London January 20<sup>th</sup> 1691

(67)

To yo<sup>r</sup> of the 16<sup>th</sup> Instant S<sup>r</sup> William Smith he hath answered and directed all your points, being con. service of your complaints. He expect S<sup>r</sup> Marshall will sign the Bond, and send over to London amongst by the next, & that S<sup>r</sup> Wood will make some settlement with him, w<sup>ch</sup> way send word as you have desired, w<sup>ch</sup> the settling of the Bonds will be. S<sup>r</sup> Wood do not think fit to allow more than 20<sup>l</sup>. S<sup>r</sup> Marshall & S<sup>r</sup> Wood for house keeping, Boor, fire, candles & miscellany included, neither do S<sup>r</sup> Wood in London have share to any more, then my Brother, yo<sup>r</sup> self, a groom & a maide. Pray god about getting S<sup>r</sup> Wood's money, w<sup>ch</sup> is 100<sup>l</sup>. as S<sup>r</sup> Wood, and clear his share of Quiscent if it be not done already. Write not to draw over 2 or 3 hundred pounds forthw<sup>th</sup> upon good Bills, w<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Marshall notice, and be ready to enforce Bills from us for 200 or 300 more, for we begin to be ashamed of our debbling debt, the two enclosed papers contains the remainder. Of S<sup>r</sup> Wood S<sup>r</sup> William can invent to say to you, w<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Wood let them be confirmed by my Brother, and yo<sup>r</sup> self, and he thinks that the bill S<sup>r</sup> Wood hath written to you all, and sufficient directions for to draw w<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Wood hath appeared in his business. Send the enclosed to S<sup>r</sup> Wood and send it away. You have done well in sending the Coach &c, and to ~~some~~ other things I did not name as you think fit, and do not let S<sup>r</sup> Wood at such miserable Rates.

To M<sup>r</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Charge London January 23<sup>th</sup> 1691

My Brother Paper hath acted already in many material things w<sup>ch</sup> out me, and therefore will not expect more w<sup>ch</sup> you than he hath done w<sup>ch</sup> others. As to w<sup>ch</sup> you mention I am unresolved w<sup>ch</sup> to do, because amongst &c are not as yet stated between my Dear Sister and my self, although I called often upon him, in his life time for that purpose. In the name of God speed and let me know from time to time, w<sup>ch</sup> I may be able to do, and they shall be all removed to the utmost of the power.

To M<sup>r</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Goodenham in Dublin January 27<sup>th</sup> 1691

To yo<sup>r</sup> of the 16<sup>th</sup> Instant - S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Wood have a little patience - for you have made me and w<sup>ch</sup> the L<sup>rd</sup> of the Treasury, & w<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Wood, I have had more than for whom he acts - For the Gondage of w<sup>ch</sup> I am willing they should be, but am wholly incapable to say for w<sup>ch</sup>; But you must when you next goe thither - the pains, to survey every trap of value upon that land, w<sup>ch</sup> will be easily done w<sup>ch</sup> which number to work no more than w<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Wood's strength; May it be worth a p<sup>ce</sup> in you must do by the assistance of some judicious person, and upon this w<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Wood have an honest pennyworth, always guided that under sentence of w<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Wood, to do not take the w<sup>ch</sup> of other land.



60 There are about 6 controversies in Ballinacorney, about the Bounds of Moore of a  
1 with Charles & Moloy, and Dennis Clarke; Another w<sup>th</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. E. Lister about John  
Daglass; Another w<sup>th</sup> Hugh Morris about Kilgolan, and there are 2 more w<sup>th</sup> M<sup>r</sup>.  
Lunt and Adventure about delagh, and I think another about Broghallogh  
But notwithstanding all these disputes, the tenants are to pay their Rents for  
lands they actually possess, when they took their leases; And therefore if they  
would recover any <sup>more</sup> lands upon my Right, they must bear the charge of the same  
themselves. Mind that there is in the Alphabet of Bords, a bundle or 2 of papers  
relating only to Ballinacorney, w<sup>ch</sup> concerns you to peruse and study. As for  
Brulley Cummin and w<sup>th</sup> also concerns my cousin; you may expect that David  
Lapins will be suddenly over, and will keep a terrible racket; wherefore I desire  
you that 3 or 4 Bords w<sup>ch</sup> were made to my cousin in trust for me, be kept  
from his knowledge and hands; least in Ignorance & jealousie he get  
trouble for himself and us: These Bords are one relating to the foliots  
of Dublin, another to the lands wherein S<sup>r</sup>. George Ferris is concerned, another  
to Dunsany, another to Sir<sup>t</sup>. Worsen; I'll also my Brother Walter of this.  
As for the Boundaries of Dymonick, keep but account of them and it is  
enough. As for housekeeping & the nurture of your family, I have spoken  
enough of it already, and leave it to be determined as you, and my Brother  
Walter shall think fit; w<sup>ch</sup> advice of the good words it is necessary.  
Now the great point is, to give the positive directions you desire; concerning  
the Milenistown Martyre, which are as followeth. viz. 1<sup>st</sup> As for S<sup>r</sup>. George  
has suffered, by his own foolish, and needless giving of Bonds, I cannot  
relieve him in; But assure him again, and again; that all the money  
I ever rec<sup>d</sup> from him, shall be repaid, in case we fail of proving our  
rights; Do the same to Rodick, and any other that is in the same kind.  
As for their accidental, & circumstantial hopes, and inconveniences;  
God in taking away the life of S<sup>r</sup>. Wm. Gordon, did blast their hopes of  
equivalent Advantages; they did nothing but their Duty and right in  
Conscience, and let them also know that we have not as yet lost one day's time in  
seeking our Right, intending the same to come in such time, as shall be fitting  
in the case; As for Annworth he needed not to have run into contempt, and  
therefore who shall bear the charge of purging him I know not, unless I understand  
further of the matter; But as for the charge of cancelling all Bonds, to procure  
-macons, w<sup>ch</sup> were entered into by my appointment viz. By Kutter, Annworth, &c.



Ligon, I do hereby give you positive order to take them up to all goods, unless it be  
also of some Informants v. can be easily proved, and but if you find you have sufficient  
reason and Interest, I would have you prosecute, otherwise not; And this is the most Positive  
order I can give. As for ~~Winn~~ <sup>Gwin</sup> positive order is ~~also~~ also, that he must be indemnified,  
let be done by the easiest way you can, but as I understood at before, that security  
was to be given by Ligon to repay the money; wherefore let a bill be commenced in that  
court for that purpose. And now having given positive order, I would have ~~you~~ Mr. Ligon  
consider the following. First 1<sup>o</sup> what the condition was? How he lived & thrived: for the 3 years  
of leading these 3 years in the army's hand? 2<sup>o</sup> whether his ~~own~~ Imprisonment at  
Duke, spending 20<sup>o</sup> weeks upon our purse, was not as sweet a life as he usually led before?  
Whether he had not a Judge at Barlowe agt. Ligon of our government? And also  
whether he had not an employment in the same manner in Army? 4<sup>o</sup> Let him consider  
on whose account I myself acted, what I suffered or lost? And who is to make me  
reparation for the same? I wish when ever I sometime assure him he shall have his  
share thereof. 5<sup>o</sup> Ask him if Oath or Oath of Allegiance made, but in behalf of others?  
Whether I made any Oath to for or promise him agt. all calamities that could  
fall me or my cause? And tell him <sup>it</sup> all he played a Game where he played nothing,  
I might have won much; that his game was not lost by any fault of mine, and  
that he should look upon the finger of God in this matter; And advise him to begin  
fortunes again, in some other as honest a way, whereon he and all others shall  
want my assistance; He hath lost no legs nor arms in my service, wherefore  
him not expect, it is not only unreasonable, but impossible, and leave prating  
a Locke-comb. I have felt the heavy hand of God upon me and my affairs, for  
the last 12 months, but do not believe those afflictions were sent as punishment for  
wrongs I have done Mr. Ligon; In any, these rest, who are so good in their  
selves & just. I had to do with a pack of wickedness Rascals, and self-ordered men; and  
not much wonder if some of them should suffer more than they have done. But returne,  
I am now to Mr. Hoating, and tell her that I remember her affectionate  
marriage, and if she wants 10 or 20 <sup>lb</sup> for the present, let it be sent her upon her Husband's  
Bond, until I can do better for her. I say againe I have now given you  
two directions, concerning Mitchell's affair, unto <sup>me</sup> I shall add my Prayers.  
I have several times declared that I would have monthly account, of receipts & Disbursements  
whether there were any thing in them or not but Cyphers; wherefore my last being the 15<sup>th</sup> of  
March, my think before this time, I should have had them from Ligon, Marshall & my  
Brother Tho: & your self. If you have so much leisure at Dublin pray give me  
out of the State; I must tell you againe I do not find sufficient communication any  
where there; and therefore not to know in the other doc.



I expect that I should write to you from London, to my Brother Geo. & Maria  
at Dublin & Mather, and no doubt that either of them both expect the same  
concerning you; whereas we thought it had been desired by you 3 to have met  
together and conferred more and then, and to have compared notes. As for  
London Bills of Exchange, we are in great necessity, and run daily, every day  
more & more into inconvenience; I wonder that you let Basil stop, Pray  
write to him that we expect repatriation for my loss by the exchange; unto which  
you have not satisfaction, take advice how to provide for him; although I would  
have this to be the last reminder. When shall I be free from writing & doing  
more?

Rob. Marshall London January 27<sup>th</sup> 1671  $\frac{1}{2}$

It is now 6 weeks since the date of that only letter I wrote you;  
whereas I have told you time and time; that I expect not only letters  
amounts of all receipts and disbursements every month; If you cannot gratify  
me in these small matters, I despair of great, and am sorry that any body  
should take notice, that I am so served by my old friends, to my great regret.  
Pray review the last letter I have lately wrote you, and let me have a short  
answer to each point of them, If you be concerned that I should remain  
Yours Loving friend

Ditto

To Mr. Geo. Walter.

Your own last letter signifies to me, that there are jealousies  
and contentions among you; And that you 3 self do bear a part in them, since you  
did neither sufficiently discover them, nor offer any remedy for them; I wonder  
you should expose me to a journey into Ireland about trifles; I can say no more  
But Lord direct you all. I should be infinitely glad of the advancement of my  
Brother Dick's affairs; and the more so if I could be an instrument in it; But  
must tell you plainly, that I never recd any kind of encouragement to  
him, but so much the contrary, that it became dangerous to me, even to write  
in his affairs: Wherefore unless I see another face of things, I can only  
kindly Pray for him.



since the 20<sup>th</sup> March 1691

for servants wages and Agency in Ireland	131	10	4
Household expences for 3 quart. of a year	52	10	3
Stable & horse	10	01	6
Letter	5	6	0
Travelling charges	72	13	11
Miscellaneous Expences	67	10	10
Charges in Law	221	3	5
	562	0	11

M<sup>r</sup> Wall. Esq. London Feb 6<sup>th</sup> 1691

I have returned up. Bile getteth, wherefore you must get back your money  
w<sup>th</sup> Damages &c Tell M<sup>r</sup> Lincoln that one M<sup>r</sup> Wise will pay the money if he hath  
order from him. The above note is the particular of all expences, mentioned in my  
last; w<sup>ch</sup> you thought strange and impossible, but w<sup>ch</sup> I find too true; Say, the Doctor  
Browne, after your letter, Goodchance, & Marshall are well satisfied w<sup>th</sup> it due to  
each. Tell my Brother Naper that I am in a way to give him an account, of all  
four men he mentioned, & tell him that St. Tho. Honage was the great Grand  
father of the present George and dyed about 50 years since. George his son was  
afterwards St. George, the place called Hampton is Hampton. I have sent an  
account of w<sup>ch</sup> Entrants we are in Army, soon in the rigor of the present war, w<sup>ch</sup>  
an D<sup>r</sup> Wood, & keep by you as occasion shall require. Bid Marshall to cause the  
w<sup>ch</sup> years value to be kept in w<sup>ch</sup> the several places of w<sup>ch</sup>, now held by  
myself or Stopford & several others, I know not w<sup>ch</sup> for want I am bound  
for building on the ground you live on, sell the whole if you can. Bid Rutter put  
a remainder of the years value in Army, for the Land we enjoy, and let the  
w<sup>ch</sup> to raise it speedily on the rest. I hope the plea of w<sup>ch</sup> will be wholly frivolous  
or w<sup>ch</sup> P. & his wife did, w<sup>ch</sup> done <sup>might</sup> ~~done~~ w<sup>ch</sup> P. alone, Enquire  
from <sup>the</sup> ~~the~~ meaning is, of the Gold you mention. The want of my grand  
account & my business, keeps me much in the dark. W<sup>ch</sup> think you may send the Ten<sup>t</sup>  
Whitchiston, who have either not paid their rent, or have paid them to Kingston. I  
w<sup>ch</sup> nothing of w<sup>ch</sup> was deposited at Gornhill, as one from Major Godfrey. I suppose Morris  
w<sup>ch</sup> with me the rest of my letters to himself. Assure D<sup>r</sup> Wood I will say <sup>utmost</sup> ~~all~~ <sup>all</sup>  
w<sup>ch</sup> his pertinent. Be positive w<sup>ch</sup> Do & Marshall to know why he hath not writ to me.  
w<sup>ch</sup> to my frequent orders, and sent my monthly accounts of Receipts & Disbursements.  
I have the Cash & stored under Dock. Let Morris write him 20<sup>th</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> R<sup>r</sup> Mar. had 2  
w<sup>ch</sup> brought in the receipt of his last journey into w<sup>ch</sup>. I suppose M<sup>r</sup> Swift upon my  
w<sup>ch</sup> bearing, will make use (if any w<sup>ch</sup>) of w<sup>ch</sup> I write to D<sup>r</sup> Wood.



Deare Brother

London 10<sup>th</sup> Feb: 1671  
2To James Napier Esq<sup>r</sup>.

My love being remembered to my Sister and the Children, and desiring our last mentioned matt. w<sup>ch</sup> you understand too well, I hasten to answer your queries. viz. <sup>1</sup> ~~St~~ Thomas Honage of Houghton (so called by St. George his son Anno 1634) in Lincolnshire, did marry Barbara Daught<sup>r</sup> to St. Thomas Guilford, and Sister of St. Henry Guilford, and has 4 sons, and three daughters, whereof Jane was married to St. Patrick Phunket Lord Dunfany, the eldest son was George Honage  $5\frac{3}{4}$  years old Anno 1592 Knighted in April 1607. He & Thomas Joyd ~~Junior~~ <sup>the</sup> 5: 1613, Lett<sup>r</sup> of Administration were granted the 2<sup>th</sup> of June following, and his office post mortem taken the 16: 7<sup>th</sup> following 1613. George Honage Esq<sup>r</sup> 1610 must be and was Brother to St. Thomas. I can find nothing of him at London, having (as wee thinke) neither Lands, nor notable, wherefore we must enquire of him in the Popes Court at Lincolne. In the Register of Houghton Parish, and on the Tombstone in a Chappell, where the Honages are buried. He dyed so long since, that no body remembers him. St. Henry Guilford was Knighted Anno 1591 and (as John Guilford now 60<sup>th</sup> is, one of his younger sons saith) married Lord Worcesters Sister, dyed in 1600 at a house of St. Edward Morgans, a little before the Surrender of Cayland Castle (perhaps Anno 1645) He saith John saith that one . . . Baker of Kent, and St. Thomas Honage (neither of whom he remembers) married his father St. Henrys Sisters. But the Catalogue of Knights and Barons in the Records Office, have no St. James Baker, no Inquisition post mortem, nor Administration given of any James Baker, nor did any Ancient Gent<sup>l</sup> or Attorneys of Kent ever hear of St. James. Wee are enquiring further. I wrote your Lett<sup>r</sup> since the last post day, and my child having been sick, I could do no more; nor send over authenticke proofs of my <sup>Disabilities</sup> ~~Disabilities~~ by the Post, besides the same ending before they could reach you; I thought fit to get the rest, and your Instructions for the same. I wrote to Dr. Wood much stuffe about this matter, whereof some was rare, some ripe, and some rotten. Peruse it for it can do no harme. Mr. Honour Shapoe is coming for Ireland, w<sup>ch</sup> one Mr. Thacker I shall shortly send over about Ireghen Lande (for the writ or Error is directed here) Pray help w<sup>th</sup> the Sheriff, about getting the Possession.



To M. Esq. Walter London Feb. 10<sup>th</sup> 1671

(73)

Dear Brother

I forgot to bid you pay 20 to Sam<sup>l</sup>. Mathews. God knows his mistakes and disappointed me more six times, than he can pardon too. But we must be wronged and yet give thanks &c. The writt of Error concerning Jorogham, is dispatched, wherefore let Robt Marshall and others think of getting possession, when I come over the Justices, and let Doane Munday have the same written to him. I hope you have gotten back our money and damages from Lincolne; I am sorry to hear by it and by Bodchers delay, whom I assure to shall pay all my damages, let him delay, as long as he pleases. The enclosed is a letter to my Brother Roger, w<sup>ch</sup> I deliver speedily to his own hands, it contains evidence of Dunfords Dadd, unto w<sup>ch</sup> as I formerly wrote to D<sup>r</sup> Wood. With Marshall never write?

12<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1671

To M<sup>r</sup> Holland

That husband having bond as he desired, that he and I should part without me. That I should be his own judge. That that is a paper &c.

13<sup>th</sup> Feb. 71

Another Transcript sent to Dr. Naper of  
the 10<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1671


13<sup>th</sup> Feb. 71

The said Transcript of Lincolns B<sup>ill</sup> of Ex<sup>ce</sup>  
with Naper enclosed.



74) M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Waller in Dublin

London 17<sup>th</sup> Feb: 1671.

Having this day drawn a Bill upon you and Geo: Marshall, for 112<sup>th</sup> at 3 days sight, payable to M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Richardson, for 100<sup>th</sup> £sd  
order of M<sup>r</sup> <sup>Richard</sup> Thompson, & w<sup>th</sup> you must make punctual payment, it being  
the first time I have dealt w<sup>th</sup> this Gent<sup>l</sup>, who <sup>has</sup> pleased also to send me a  
kindness herein. I have sent you 2 severall protests upon Lincolns Bill, w<sup>th</sup>  
I hope you have gotten back w<sup>th</sup> Exchange, redchange, Interest charge  
and Damages, according to Custom. I see no end of this misery of  
Exchange, therefore when we can get a quantity of weighty money, it  
must be brought in by sea, & w<sup>th</sup> consider. We have rec<sup>d</sup> no letters, nor  
Post being come in for above this fortnight, by reason whereof I say no more.  
Geo: Marshall in Dub: London 24<sup>th</sup> Feb: 1671. 

Geo: Marshall. I will forbear fretting and fuming, though I have much  
cause so to do; partly that my Brother Waller has made a clutter, and became  
that you have too much trouble. I have perused the severall lett<sup>rs</sup> lately wrote you  
and find nothing in them but w<sup>th</sup> I yet think fit, to have been said by me, and done  
you;

And must blame you, for giving me in kind of answer unto them; and  
taking extreme and violent courses, before you knew there was any occasion  
for what did you ever, in the 13 years you were taken to me of the matter.  
And to begin now, when my Cousin is dead, and my amongst imbeciles, &  
not make for your credit; And all this without so much as saying to D<sup>r</sup> Wood  
any other, w<sup>th</sup> at yo<sup>r</sup> request, I desired to treat w<sup>th</sup> you, w<sup>th</sup> expectation yo<sup>r</sup>  
demanded; And upon w<sup>th</sup> grounds I have above 100 times, asked you  
Cousin to know upon w<sup>th</sup> terms he was w<sup>th</sup> you, well knowing must make  
his hire, but by all the answers he ever gave, I find little reason, for w<sup>th</sup> I  
desire to be done. They write from Dublin, that there is a Peace, till I receive  
some answer; And w<sup>th</sup> answer can I make, till I receive some demand  
& proposal; Now since I must say something, I propose either to refer to the  
Arbitration of any indifferent man, w<sup>th</sup> to put in Bail to any person you  
think fit to concur; And you must give security to make good the bill  
towards me; But w<sup>th</sup> needs even this it shall until you and I can agree  
but how can we agree, or disagree, till some matter in difference be proposed  
I say too make use of my last letter of Attorney, w<sup>th</sup> was sent you in



kindness and confidence, and neither to pay, demand, nor to much as write, <sup>151</sup>  
you forwar. is a strange proceeding; And so I will never be sure if all I have said  
cure me not; But I am assured to think I should be put to extremities; <sup>which</sup>  
one I was so much, and so long trusted; I trust God will be more merciful  
to you, and to me. Having thus said, and not knowing to more to say,  
like the Duke, let me offer you, I hope for a witness, though they say you have  
entertaind a world of Council for your stratagem (Court) 1<sup>o</sup> To keep the money  
you have grasped, from all others, for many are fishing for it, and some of  
your Councilors &c. To keep all up. I am in good order, although, you are  
pleased to <sup>be</sup> ~~write~~ them; For my part I could never suspect in you, any other  
misconduct, but one of these two, (that is to say) that either you had sent out my  
money to such as did not restore it; Or that you had been gulled in you and  
I conclude to an humble petition unto you (Court). That whereas your poor  
Mr. John Doby, out of a confidence of the now Mr. Robt. Marshall, did run  
in debt a little in Debt at London, and thereupon did <sup>for much</sup> take up 100  
of Mr. Thompson the 17<sup>th</sup> Inst; payable to Mr. Sam. Richardson at 3 days  
past, and did in his <sup>great</sup> necessity (Mr. Richardson did bring <sup>tested</sup>) Hon, gentle,  
and swear, ~~like a Justice~~, that Mr. Tho: Walker, and Mr. Robt. C  
Marshall, would perform the same; Now whereas the said Thomas, is  
transferr'd, but the said Robt, hath by computation, about 7 or 800 £  
of Position in his hands; and that there is but 13 years salary due unto  
the said Robt; Yo. Dot: humbly prayd, that for p<sup>r</sup>forming his feidit, wherein  
there was never yet a note; that the said 100<sup>£</sup> may be paid as aforesaid, hereby  
ensuring that if it remaine or not sufficient, to make all even, you shall  
otherwise supplye, And he shall ever pray, as the rashnest, folly, and in-  
concoth of his old friends &c.

Whist you think fit neither to write nor attempt, I have orderd to  
superdooey. redrawing more money, be in your power to superdooeth  
superdooeth; God direct you, and be not afraid of your best friends.



Feb. 24<sup>th</sup> 1671

Know all men by these presents that I, <sup>E<sup>2</sup></sup> William Petty, Knight, do hereby revoke and annulle, as former Letters of Chantry, Concessions and other Orders and Authority, as in time heretofore, given and granted to Robert Marshall of Dublin for receiving or discharging any Bents, Arrears of Rent, or other Sums of money due unto me, and from buying, and selling in my name, or for my self or upon my quoyot, unless I shall receive satisfaction in good payments from him, and shall under my hand and Seale, restore him to his former trust and employment; And hereby all my Tenants, Debtors and all other persons are to take notice at their perill respectively. Given under my hand and Seale this 24<sup>th</sup> Day of February 1671.

To M<sup>r</sup>. Thomas Waller in Dublin. Love: Feb. 24<sup>th</sup> 1671

Dear Brother,

I have sent you back the Bill it self, having sent you the two protests already, I hope you will have good reparations from M<sup>r</sup>. Lintin for the Damage and Shame I have enforced. For verily depending upon it I have punished several poor Protestants out of it, but was forced to fault them all. I thank D<sup>r</sup>. Wood for the Endeavour he has used w<sup>th</sup> Marshall. I scarce to wrong him of a penny, but had rather give him 3. I have been often angry w<sup>th</sup> my Cousin, for dealing as he did by him, but yet cannot think him wholly unsatisfied. In briefe he shall not loose his reward, whether he hath done it or not, I had rather the latter. There be some stirrers w<sup>th</sup> I doe not as yete this Post, & shapent being not yet come to Towne. Pray advise Rob. Marshall not to be cheated by his advisers. Adieu.

for God sake let the 100<sup>th</sup> Bill of the 17<sup>th</sup> instant be continually paid M<sup>r</sup>. Richardson, or I shall not dare come upon the Exchange. It being granted as a speciall Kindness, and as to a most responsible man And 3 Bills of Exchange are all accepted, I have sent a sum of money to all Robt Marshalls power, w<sup>ch</sup> you must make use of by D<sup>r</sup>. Woods advice. For ever he act against he must give security, for I will be no more subject to these trifles.

Our Child w<sup>th</sup> in these 3 weekes hath been at deaths doore, and hath since been do all times well and ill, and now is pretty well. My wife and have also been sore, inasmuch as she cannot write, wherefore you and the rest of our friends



77

London Ditto

Dear Friend

I thank you for your Endeav<sup>r</sup> and am glad of ~~your~~  
Among all the Stratagems, 10<sup>th</sup> might be used, to reclaim  
him; I have taken the most plain and Natural (Virt)  
my way, himself shall choose, and to be severe w<sup>th</sup> him if  
worsome, and foolish, and too away by fools and knaves  
Sincere, praise it and give it him, w<sup>th</sup> an Admonition  
I would I should do to him, when I come to my place  
I have sent a revocation of all ~~at~~ his former  
my support; if he comply and give security. I will  
for the past, and future, w<sup>th</sup> any honest man, or  
; If he will ~~recede~~ w<sup>th</sup> him as you may, I will not  
the life, or lose the Saddle. I regret it has happened  
the same day, my poor son was also at death door, w<sup>th</sup>  
circumstances. His letter now, and my paper done

Lyons 19<sup>th</sup> Jan'y 169<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Ex: for 100 flor.

The third day of sight of this my first of Exchange, pay unto the  
 order of Mr. Masters Barnardall, the sum of one hundred pound  
 Sterl, for value recd of him, and oblige it to account, as a vice  
 from — Yours assured friend and servt.  
 Wm. Berkeley Esqr.

To Mr. David Arthur McChant  
Bristol

in London

Merchant  
 Port of Ex.  
 His name have been entered ~~in~~ next after M. E.  
 name of B. E. being sent enclosed in this

1<sup>st</sup> The Exchequer upon the said Bill. Walters & Co. being joint assignees  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Pay the contents for value recd, unto Mr. Michael Lincoln or Tre. if mine  
 4<sup>th</sup> contents for & 10<sup>th</sup>. Bill unto Mr. John Potts Tre. or his order value recd here of Mr. Tho: Walters, Tre.

22 July 1671



London 27<sup>th</sup> February 1671

Dear Brother.

To M<sup>r</sup>. Waller in Dublin.

I receive by Morris your letter, the fish taken both this, and the last year; as also the Freyre Oyle, but some in one place, and some in another; so as I believe 'tis or will be spoiled, or lost. Whereas you know, it ought to have been delivered S<sup>r</sup>. Francis Bransford, or rather he ought to have taken it away, in case we had given him due notice. Pray see and send w<sup>th</sup> all speed, that the damnable miscarriage be rectified. My Cousin had a bond for 40<sup>s</sup>. from him to whom the Coach was sold at Dublin, see it is become of it. I must at London, think of it at Dublin to be done, you are all but more Engines, scarce Animals, not Men, much less such able Bottoms as is imagined. I am willing you purchase Callimore, repaying me the 30<sup>s</sup> I paid, and also Batt Molyers Arrows, w<sup>ch</sup> you may also take hereafter, at your own proposals if you can get him out, But take heed in all these matters. As to y<sup>r</sup>. Brothers bonds and interest; Do you aske them as Advance upon your Allowance, or how?

(Ditto)  
To M<sup>r</sup>. Tho<sup>s</sup>. Waller in Dublin

Dear Brother.

I recd y<sup>r</sup>. of the 20<sup>th</sup> instant, w<sup>ch</sup> the inclosed to M<sup>r</sup>. Thomas write, for the payment of the 100<sup>l</sup>. drawn by M<sup>r</sup>. Lincolne on M<sup>r</sup>. Arthur; But M<sup>r</sup>. write would not pay the said sum, w<sup>th</sup> out taking up the Bill of Exchange it self; w<sup>ch</sup> I had remitted back to you, but two days before, finding in all your lett. (then lately recd) no order about: so as you see I have had trouble, and trouble, about this matter; besides the shame I have suffered, by disappointing so many persons by reason of it; and the danger for ought I know, for having M<sup>r</sup>. Lincolne's Bill protested ag<sup>t</sup>. me, w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. Marshall have been more gracious, and merciful to my concernment. So as the case now stands, I think it best to demand of M<sup>r</sup>. Lincolne 1<sup>st</sup> 112<sup>l</sup> you paid him. 2<sup>d</sup> Twelve pound more for exchange. 3<sup>d</sup> Seven for 20<sup>l</sup> test, and 3<sup>d</sup> for Post Letters: As for the other damages and discom-ments, I do not well know how to value them, but I fear that I would not endure them over again for 5<sup>l</sup>.  
Hoping &c



Having agreed w<sup>th</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Lincoln for the same, you may either  
transmit it as Bill upon M<sup>r</sup>. & wife, or else keep it till further order; perhaps  
it may be necessary for answering M<sup>r</sup>. Richardsons Bill, But if you have  
cash enough to send it, to answer your ordinary questions, then I would  
have the money to be forthwith transmitted, respecting for it at least a bill  
of 110<sup>l</sup> here, under w<sup>ch</sup> I shall not think my self greatly dealt w<sup>th</sup>;  
However take care lest rather than go to Law.

Memoirandum that these two last sent to M<sup>r</sup>. Grafton, were included in  
one; and the first part made the last; but here follows another addition.  
As for Writ of Error, and the writ of Error it stands thus writ. Writ of Error  
bring a writ of Error out of the Kings Bench in Ireland, directed to S<sup>r</sup>. Just  
Brotherton & Justice of the Common Pleas, that he should send up the  
record of the Plea, not before writ et Sociis, that is before himself and others.  
S<sup>r</sup>. Just Brotherton in answer therunto, sends up the Plea, not coram Edwardo  
Smyth et Sociis, in the same Plea that was demanded, and was so accepted  
in the Kings Bench, and proceeds upon. Then Sir Gerard brings a writ  
out of the Kings Bench in England, directed to the Kings Bench in  
Ireland, for the Plea not coram Edwardo Smyth et Sociis; and brings on  
the Plea is sent over into England, w<sup>ch</sup> the S<sup>r</sup>. Justice of the Common Pleas sent  
up, out of the Common Pleas into the Kings Bench in Ireland. This writ  
was argued in Hilary Term in England, where Exceptions was taken  
that it was not expressed how many Acres there were Sampsonum, and  
how many Beuerii, and that there was no distinction made, w<sup>th</sup> Molendina  
these were, that were contained in the Record. Now after these Exceptions  
were overruled, it was at last alleged, that the Plea was not well removed  
out of the Common Pleas in Ireland, into the Kings Bench in Ireland;  
and consequently not into England; and therefore the Judges were of  
Opinion, not to meddle at all w<sup>th</sup> the matter; As if the Court of Common  
Pleas in Ireland, might give Execution to the same; and therefore get S<sup>r</sup>.  
Brotherton, or M<sup>r</sup>. Stephens, or some other of our Council, to write upon S<sup>r</sup>. Just  
Brotherton; that in case the Record be not removed out of the Court,  
there being no such record as was required by the first writ of Error, that  
then may have Execution so as to get the next May Rent. I am desired  
that in case Sir Gerard should bring a new writ of Error, yet not to meddle  
w<sup>th</sup> the Superior Courts, the fault in the first writ being his own mistake or contrivance  
it will not be his fault; you must be very Active, and Private herein. 178



To D<sup>r</sup> Wood      2<sup>nd</sup> March 5<sup>th</sup> 1671

Dear friend

My Brother Robert's Letter of the 24<sup>th</sup> past, acquaints me  
w<sup>th</sup> R. M. Vostmaer, w<sup>ch</sup> has proved a damnable mischief to my affairs,  
I am in the same opinion as in my last of the 24<sup>th</sup> of Feby, and have  
now sent an Authority to sue him, & there be no other remedy. I am  
next to make a husband, w<sup>th</sup> so old an Instrument, and that I am forced  
to trouble you to no purpose. I spoke this day w<sup>th</sup> fellowes Shapent, or  
rather he to me. He told me I had done a barbarous thing in wresting  
R. M. in the open Market w<sup>th</sup> out any cause, whatsoever, But on enquir-  
ing of Mr. Evan, he gave a reason little different from w<sup>th</sup> I heard from  
you &c. The difference of my money in R. M. his hands, hath made  
him seem honest and beneficial to many, whilst I who am the  
sufferer, am exclaiming out. I now think we shall have war w<sup>th</sup>  
Holland, unless the King of France's tack about.

M<sup>r</sup> Crookshanks Esq<sup>r</sup> of Attorney, may also serve to the same  
purpose w<sup>th</sup> this intended. Really I know not w<sup>th</sup> to do or say.  
I hope there is no danger the Great Begonia, I shall be let such a  
suit be pursued.

Letter of Attorney to D<sup>r</sup> Wood

Know all men by these presents that I Sir John Denny Knight, do  
hereby, Authorise my beloved friend D<sup>r</sup> Robert Wood, To aske  
demand, and receive, of Robert Marshall Esq<sup>r</sup> of Dublin gent., all such  
sums of money, as by the said Robert hath at any time received for  
my use, either as Rent of Land, or any other wayes due unto me.  
And in case of his refusal, to implead and sue the said Robert,  
for the same, or for any other trespass or miscarriage, for w<sup>ch</sup> he  
may and ought lawfully to be sued and impleaded; I hereby  
ratifying, and confirming, my said Attorney shall lawfully do  
in the premises. Witness my hand and seal the 5<sup>th</sup> March  
1671.



Dear Brother

London March 5. 1671 To Mr. Hoistwater

I recd yours of the 24<sup>th</sup> instant. I hope Robert Marshall considers of it consequently he not understanding a Bill of Exchange is, in case it shall hereafter appear that he had withdrawn it, vizt. by forcing you to sell the former for 30<sup>th</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> cost 44<sup>th</sup>. As for the Quittrent of Moath, I can take no more care to pay, than I have by the enclosed Authority to Marshall, who has the money, whereas the same ought to be done. Certainly, my Brother Napier, has enough of severall Effects to doo it, if M<sup>r</sup>. Marshall would attempt to him. S<sup>r</sup>. Howards B<sup>r</sup> shall be paid. I wonder to hear you say, Cooper, and Benthams Leases are missing. I hope none of my Papers have been Embroiled; Lord grant I might once more see them, and be delivered from these vexacions. I have nothing of Geochagham, nor S<sup>r</sup>. Geo. Rardons Money, pray <sup>looke</sup> after it, and let enquiry be made among all the money he has recd, and is discharged he has given. I trouble to trouble to he may have done. I hope one day to have right of him.

I doo hereby Authorise M<sup>r</sup>. Robt Marshall, to pay such moneys due for Arrears of Quittrent in Moath, and tithes upon the severall Sherriffes, as D<sup>r</sup>. Robt Wood upon examination of the matter, shall finde to be due, and fit to be paid, declaring the same under his hand to the said Robert. Witness my hand the 5<sup>th</sup> March 1671.



*[Faint, illegible handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*







(84)



Handwritten signature or mark.







London June 24<sup>th</sup> 71  
Cap. Melward

My Cosm hath acquainted me  
with my duties in Kier & says (as I  
know before) that y<sup>e</sup> absence hath my hand  
& reckoning, which I think nothing but a  
most constant reference can aswage  
I have ordered 20<sup>th</sup> pounds to be paid y<sup>e</sup>  
cost of y<sup>e</sup> 4 journey, I wish it had bin  
for one only journey & returned, I suppose y<sup>e</sup>  
charges were defrayed here whether there be  
so much or so little you & I will dispute  
only this I must say I am not willing to  
make a remark again for y<sup>e</sup> same thing. May  
for broken attendance, that at Cardale house  
as for y<sup>e</sup> being eclipsed you know I am  
really sorry & will do what I can to help  
you but if I may not be certain of y<sup>e</sup>  
constant attendance I shall not be able to  
give you any other way. (I hope you may be as soon  
as is what we last heard of. Nor can I be  
certain I can trust for many things as I find  
necessary but must be forced to keep better  
upon y<sup>e</sup> place before y<sup>e</sup> self. Whereas if  
you were free he might be spared. May be  
me know freely & plainly & you know me do  
for you & what you can do for me & I shall  
effectually & speedily an<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> severall try  
& desires I have answered y<sup>e</sup> will shed  
over y<sup>e</sup> for

Can with you such Carpenters  
and workmen as will fix &  
work this frame  
Y<sup>e</sup> very loving friend  
W<sup>m</sup> Deth



I. C. Lond June 24 71

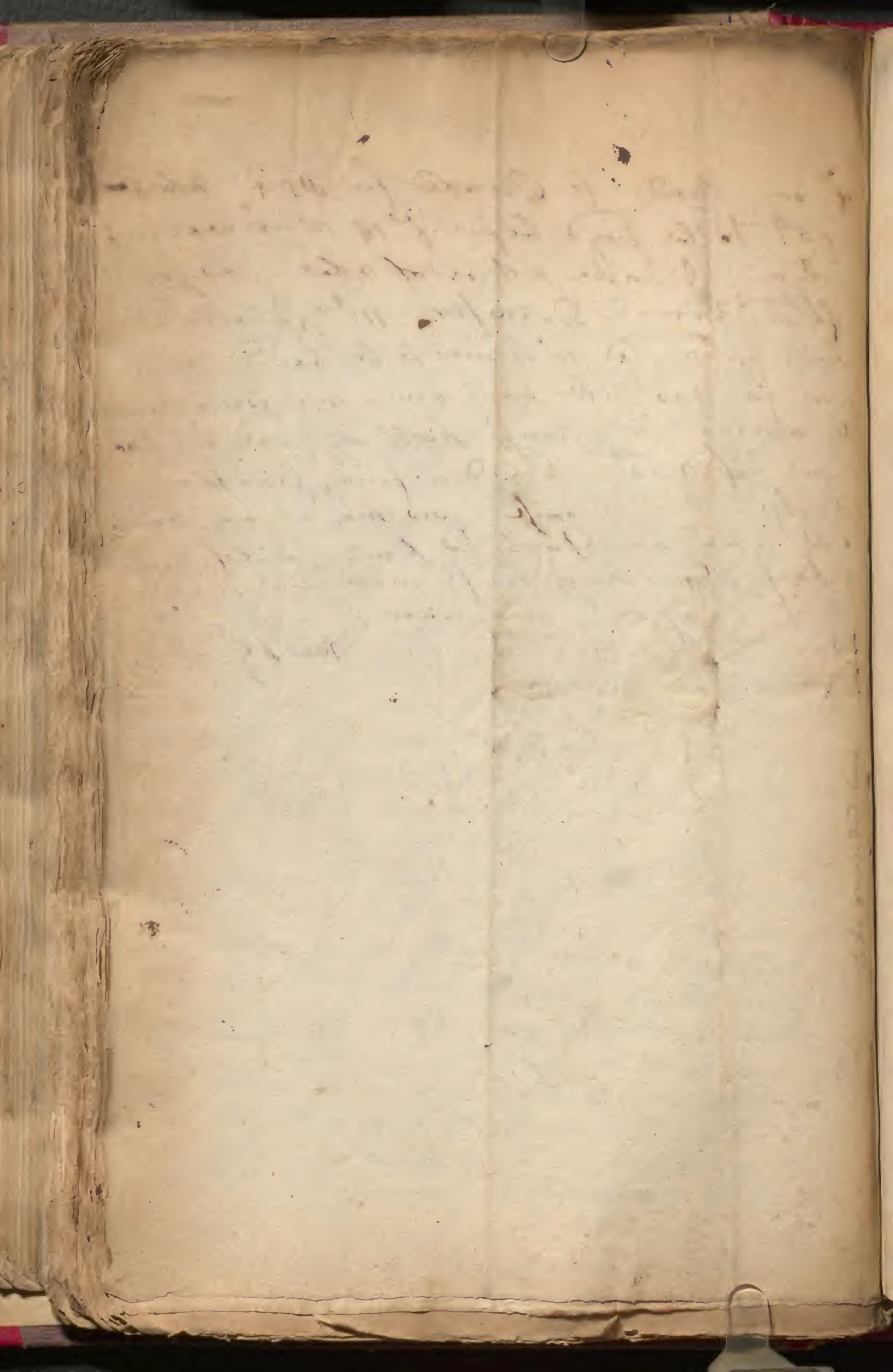
In ans<sup>r</sup> to<sup>r</sup> of 17<sup>th</sup> instanc. I have  
payd on a<sup>r</sup> Grave of Duke of Dor about  
of 7<sup>th</sup> value in Lev. & he took note in  
his book & promised to write accordingly (I  
to Cap. Matthew that argu<sup>t</sup> the my shoud  
given us for George (art<sup>l</sup> for W. B. & the  
Compton & of Nativ all wh<sup>l</sup> I guess the  
amont unto about ~~33~~ 33<sup>th</sup> or there abo  
& hereupon I promised his Grace (wh<sup>l</sup> he as  
I to make that same good unto him other way  
in case it way not agreed he shoud see us  
these Charges etc. Wherefore I hope Cap. M.  
will affect wall orders to this purpose.

As to Mr. Wray I have writt by last of  
I read. I formerly intended to declare for 3  
rent viz 93<sup>th</sup> upon his lease, if he pleas  
est factum we must think how to find the  
nesses or the same other Course. As for Mr  
Baleman I payd him 20<sup>th</sup> od p<sup>r</sup>sum, viz  
for buying the sub. demand. As for buying of  
of 20<sup>th</sup> or 25<sup>th</sup> if shoud be new & compleat shoud  
may be worth about 100<sup>th</sup> Beate<sup>r</sup> hath at  
about of 40 or 45 my for wh<sup>l</sup> he aske<sup>d</sup> ab  
25<sup>th</sup> I had rather deale for 8<sup>th</sup> p<sup>r</sup>sum. I shoud  
must be great unprofitable & advise us by my  
this vessel. Now of 17<sup>th</sup> value is like to be  
as above me thinks I shoud proposing shoud  
to at bulk sufficient to them all & common  
of the Country. I sent my Wife ans<sup>r</sup> to  
Will my last as also an ans<sup>r</sup> of 17<sup>th</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>



of my land, to Breake for 250<sup>l</sup> which  
is to be payd before 14 Aug. next in 8  
C. 2. I take notice of what you say  
of Mr. Berman Brewster. Mr. Holland  
hath promised with me to be bound with  
him for 400<sup>l</sup> he hath given me some security  
& among other things hath assigned me his  
bonds of 200<sup>l</sup> each due from Jonathan  
Dorby & 5<sup>l</sup> redemption. you may at any conveni-  
ent time give Dorby & him the order & that  
I have the writings must be made good by estate  
in of Lease. I now hear of word of R.  
Marshall says let him write weekly of his  
particular journey







Dear Brother,

London 21<sup>st</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1671

To J<sup>r</sup> & Ed 10<sup>th</sup> instant I did every day report and  
Brethren 500<sup>l</sup>. together w<sup>th</sup> three months interest for  
200<sup>l</sup>. As also the year's value & reward of 400<sup>l</sup> amounting  
to a bond 100<sup>l</sup> more. If this be not paid I shall fall under  
many inconveniences, wherefore would Ed be assisting  
in these Summs diligently.  
I wonder he heard now at last that you have declared ~~of~~ <sup>your</sup> way for  
a year's Rent whereas I all ways understood, that you would  
have declared but for one. together w<sup>th</sup> Ed 10<sup>th</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> due proportion.  
And that you would have gone to Chancery for Ed's part, & payed  
you be not trapped in Ed's business. But if there be a necessity  
of making good that a year's Rent is due, the same must be done by  
either of these two ways, viz. Either by must prove that Sir  
Hardy Waller was <sup>dead before</sup> Ed's first day of May 1667 (w<sup>ch</sup> I suppose)  
he cannot, or else we must make use of my Brother's Birk  
& safe to my wife, for Ed 1/2 years interest after Sir Hardy's  
death. And is all I can say.

My Bro: Dick has sent to us, to take care of his business in  
England, for that he had forgot it himself, Now we desire  
from him fresh instructions, together w<sup>th</sup> money for his  
purposes, and w<sup>ch</sup> we found partly at last, of what he owes  
to the Bond, considering Charles's & presentings, and Ed  
will, and can only pray for you, saying Ed sum of 400<sup>l</sup>  
apportionment,

Why does not Robert Marshall write & make up his  
account, but make doubt and fear in my mind  
concerning his performance, w<sup>ch</sup> I desire may be well  
and satisfactory, no more at present.















to, Brough  
and so  
it had  
and  
on the  
the (s)  
desper  
your  
Thanks

Healed  
a  
Month  
3 Rod  
also  
an

not only  
asore  
andul  
A, Athough

is fine for  
as well  
laying  
wooded  
in any  
Brother  
happy  
upon  
in fact  
scored  
range







Fourtimes did not mention the weight of Ed. Briggs  
they are then minding only the present, whereas to  
found as they received a letter, ~~I suppose that~~ and  
had turned it into ridicule, they throw it away, and  
when they come to write an answer had forgotten the  
date, and perhaps the obvious part of Ed. Briggs's  
wherefore is to go <sup>their</sup> Ed. whose weight makes deeper  
impressions, I must acknowledge that I read your  
last of Ed. & B. instead, so will I answer generally Thanks  
and Approbation.



So as my strength lyds in my Brother's Magazine, for as  
 I see that I can do this interest more service in Ireland than else.  
 where I may represent Dunsany's practices to the Superior  
 who as I perceive are willing enough to make advantage of  
 the mistaking of either party. I do not know as yet that the  
 Declarations are fixed, I suppose they wait to see what with the  
 Mattheo's my Brother Raper might save me of coming over about  
 this matter, for I am now deeply engaged in rebuilding of my  
 house, But if there be a necessity I will be in Ireland by Easter  
 Term, let me swift be studying of this matter, and confer with  
 Ed wylt of my place & circumstances, But who they I cannot tell  
 Brother Raper can, If others inclined to compound, you may  
 also please Ed send away, so you shall from hand to hand, I fear  
 the state of things.

As for what you did about Ed Quitt Rent, you may be sure  
 thanks you, As for Ed Mappo I say as I have said already,  
 As for Ed 100 I'll rather say he wound it for my use it  
 shall be paid, as for Ed by Ed Galsie will be best able to  
 appoint it, by inspecting my Cash and Accounts, wherefore  
 manage that matter also as you please, and in so by me make  
 what reason advantage if it you can, only I do from time to  
 time hold any man's right, although he should deny to do and  
 favour.

You see in what a dubious condition the poor work of Ed  
 is, If they fail, let the Devil take Ed wylt, Besides the  
 poor work has little dependence upon Marshall's Land, upon  
 my confidence the Court are kind to themselves, in doing what  
 they have done.

As for Ed Bridge I say as Vernon did of the River Meridith  
 is all, If it be not of God it will not stand, And so I say of  
 all Bridges, and of all other things.

Instead of money. I send you the heads of a Quaker's <sup>hand</sup> I am willing  
 that nobody hath yet heard, and way perhaps will soon be made  
 there are no arguments used in it But of loss of time and great expense  
 by number weight & measure, If you show these heads to any body  
 let it be to my Ed Licut to whom I sent my duty, I did hope to  
 have had it ready for him to have shown to King before his going  
 from home, If the Quaker had been only a word of Ed from an  
 angry. It might have been done, But depending upon such collection  
 and accounts as you have sent late furnished me with, I could not  
 be done suddenly, My wife and I joined service to you and all at  
 home.

For God sake tell upon Marshall's every one of Ed wylt, to pass in Marshall's accounts, for it is your duty, for it is your duty, for it is your duty.



Lundsey 10<sup>th</sup> Nov 71

I received y<sup>r</sup> of Ed 26<sup>th</sup> of October, to my  
Brother Walter, having been nothing since Ed  
6<sup>th</sup> of Sept<sup>r</sup> before. your last counsils of  
passion, pollage, and poetry arising from  
y<sup>e</sup> ~~same~~ fellow and y<sup>e</sup> kindness to me. But you  
have not written enough in number weight and  
redness, as I have of you and shall, sure enough  
you and all others to whom I wish well; But  
pardonning or passing by, what I suppose you  
cannot help, I come more seriously to Ed  
matter but, you say that since Ed 12<sup>th</sup> of May  
last you have not received about 830, and Ed  
you have expended about 1200, But do not  
philosophise your debt, for for ought I know  
need not be many, for I wonder that Coals  
should cost 12<sup>d</sup> a load, and Myne needs 9<sup>d</sup>.  
whereas we always obtained a barrel 8<sup>d</sup> for 20  
and 6 for Ed others, besides if you had made  
100 barrels of Sower, we think Ed charge ought  
not to have been about 400, So as I cannot  
imagine how Ed making of Ed little Bar from I  
know of, should make up Ed wages of Hangers and  
Harrows workmen to be 1400. especially since you  
worked for wages to servants and Sallow Men,  
and as for Potting,  
I cannot but blame you for not having let down Ed  
quantity of Bar & Sower from you have made, and  
but you are contented only to say that a barrel 8 lower  
a week of Sower have been made, with Sower  
exceptions for potting &c, So as for any thing you have  
said, either the 830 & you mention, might very well  
have paid for Ed work. Now you mention to have  
been done, or else there will be no profit in doing the  
like.



like world any more, For I say againe that if Coales  
cost 12<sup>s</sup>, and Myne 9<sup>s</sup> a load, and if 225<sup>s</sup> have been  
paid for making 4<sup>th</sup> 300<sup>th</sup> woorthe of Iron & Potter  
wee perhaps 100 tun of Sore Iron, Iron & Sore  
their wille no great profit in proceeding, and I have  
for 20 years knowledge of this one point, that I have  
so often rolled upon you to express y<sup>e</sup> selfe in Number  
weight, and measure only, for doe you thinke that an  
Arithmetick, ~~or~~ pathetickall expressions, Poeticall  
fancies, and oratorious exclamations can produce  
an endless Disbursement of money, whereas a few lines  
in Number weight, and measure, would show us, that  
there can be no profitable returne of the same; for  
a third time that I cannot beare from any thing  
you have ever written whether I had best  
continue the works or let them fall, Now upon  
what ground I should proceed to burden my selfe, or  
engage you in these miserable concerns you cannot  
see.

I thank God I am in no passion nor discontent  
concerning these matters, nor do I blame you so much  
as my selfe, otherwise than that y<sup>e</sup> selfe have not  
been as sure as I directed, for want of work light  
feare we have lost our way, Upon the whole matter  
I cannot ~~advise~~ advise you, y<sup>e</sup> course throughout  
and Computations must be it, If you find  
hope of profit go on, if not worke out the  
in the best manner you can and so lets go to bed.  
Beside I am grown so poor as not to be able to  
support you, and others who have served me, if  
it happon many will say, you served first, a  
whereof <sup>they</sup> ~~you were~~ sufficiently forewarned you,  
whilst I believed that any good was to be done, and  
you were overburdened with business (Capt. Milnes  
that playing the puppet w<sup>th</sup> me.) I entertained a Clerk  
for



for one year, and four other were taken, for your safe and encouragement  
I say for your safe and encouragement, they having received their reward,  
money, let them proceed, and go to the fundation of my honest design,  
I desire you if either they or you, can keep life in the business,  
that by reason towards each other you would not strangle it,  
I do still continue the chiefest trust in yourself, not easily  
admitting those opinions of you, that you incline to apprehend  
of me, for work I think you have had no small cause in 4  
years experience, in way time, and think you might have  
a hundred more of me than any other can have you,

I am (as you well know) out about 5000 upon this business  
work (as my many other sad disasters) do make a heavy  
burthen for my back, I stand to blame or accuse any man;  
It will be for your credit and safety not to suffer me to go on  
further unless you see the way clear, and then I have got  
a stock of courage left me to hold up my head.

As for the Irish, I am well satisfied they are making  
sharp ready for their <sup>own</sup> backs, whatever they may  
tell you, or think, Now am I in any great fear of the  
Irish Rebels, only I have not thought it advisable to  
make a counsel, Mr Gilla Caddy can tell you how I  
impulsed him, endeavouring to trouble our affairs,

You may expect now, that I should speak of a further supply  
of money (notwithstanding the Receipts you mention  
I have paid for the Redd Money, and the Irish Rebels of the  
patent land) But to this I say, that it pleases, that a  
flood and storm, being rampishly filled, and mad, (for I  
do not know by the Lord in what other condition they are) and  
furnished with a stock of about 2000 value (for I do not know what  
it is worth of the 5000) and backed by the Council of a  
Principality (for so my duty calls it) should not be able  
at this time when there is no want of water, to subside and  
relax, and make reason plentifully upon me, I say these are  
wonders, of which I do not understand the reason, It is because  
your Lord



Let's have been always father, or Mother, then distressed.  
When you will go left it was just a 12 Month after my departure from  
you, and then I thought the issue of Blood had been stoppt. And you said  
said I was all by me, since that it was so, and what assurance, and I now  
that it will be otherwise.

By my computation of 82 charge in making a form of Ben Jon, at 82 each, 82  
Hugon, Golob, and words man ship, was you in mind. It must needs appear  
11 & 1/2 pence, Whereas I had always reckoned that it would have cost 10 pence, If  
it cannot be done under 9 pence, let the work be fall, But if so you may supply  
yourselves and your Daughters, whose I did high time to consult with, I shall be  
willing to be done with 8 pence, and I shall be glad to be at Law, or if you for  
shall.

To conclude this tedious and distracted letter, I desire from you these follow-  
ing particulars, vizt, 1<sup>o</sup> A perfect Inventory of all my stock, Abigail, Cather, &  
Goods of all sorts, Arrears of Rent, &c, with due belong unto me in every  
to be said that if any man will deal for my sake, I may know how to  
beats with him. 2<sup>o</sup> An account of all my debts and owed, and what I owe, that  
to be at some reasonable day, and let the things be reduced to hand, that  
I may be better warrant what I shall propose, comprehending also the  
total of what I have disbursed; 3<sup>o</sup> I desire that all superfluous  
Servants and Salary Men, having already consumed my salt & flesh, may  
no longer, pick the Bones & Sinners of my house, but be dis-  
posed of, and let the things be reduced to hand, that I may be better  
warrant what I shall propose, comprehending also the total of what I have  
disbursed; 4<sup>o</sup> I desire that out of my ~~money~~ <sup>money</sup> you have,  
and out of those with me I shall well bring with me, that you make  
up a complete list of Workmen for double hand, with imputed response  
in case of Sickness, Mutiny, or mismanagement, and that others be as far  
and timely dismissed as may be. 5<sup>o</sup> I desire in order to provide your  
future need, that you would every Month send me an Account, in the  
Method of the Table here enclosed, for thereby I shall best know  
whether you want money or not, and whether to supply you for seed  
sown or the ~~money~~ <sup>money</sup> away, to get this kind of debt, the most  
beneficial expeditious, either of your hopes or fears, doing  
little with me, and this is the only Method, that can preserve true  
honesty in the world, keep this Method, and I will beg, Starve, or live  
in Prison with you, But if any Man willfully designs the rule of officers and  
right reckoning, and forcasting his business in Numbers, Weight & Measure, I shall  
be obliged to him, his like address, this is the degree of honesty which I have  
lined, and so I do in the same (even for want of food) I do not otherwise at all  
be desirous, If you know of any other Principles, I shall be glad to hear of them,  
consider of what I have said in the most calm & moderate manner, I cannot promise  
to my self, but I shall be glad to be at Law, or if you for shall.



AC  
ms  
63

(3)

24 February 1676

Sir W<sup>m</sup> Petty's  
Correspondence  
1676 to 1677







Dublin July 29<sup>th</sup> 1676

I am now at last come & fallen upon Settlement of my  
Upon Monday I am also Judge of High Court of Common Pleas  
over all Ireland, & by y<sup>e</sup> way must Lynced all y<sup>e</sup> friskings  
every where & examine y<sup>e</sup> disorders therein, I cannot come  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1000. Lintrents be settled, but wish y<sup>e</sup> whilst  
I am last y<sup>e</sup> could send us hither 30 or 40 tun  
of Iron. I am glad to see y<sup>e</sup> hopeful apprehensions  
of our Valley. As for y<sup>e</sup> weare Let Mr. Rogers be exp<sup>re</sup>  
& cleere what he will doe & what he would have & I  
shall certainly agree w<sup>th</sup> him, I will say noe more at  
present But wishing y<sup>e</sup> a good season remain  
In Mr. Tho. Crookshank. Y<sup>e</sup>rs

Mr. Head

Dublin July 29<sup>th</sup> 1676

I am returned 2 dayes since, & am come to try if I  
can compose y<sup>e</sup> disorders of my severall affairs, & at length  
make some benefit off State & Expence I have been at -  
y<sup>e</sup> have alwayes promised & I have sted fastly expected from  
y<sup>e</sup> hands a deliverance out of my troubles. Now wee shall  
settle y<sup>e</sup> quitrents or never, & be thereby & otherwise able to  
charity y<sup>e</sup> Malefact<sup>ors</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> place. His Royall Highness  
has been pleased to make mee Judge of High Court of  
Admiralty for all Ireland, soe as I hope I may be now  
shewly in a Capacity to help my friends. I pray let me  
heare n<sup>o</sup>. from y<sup>e</sup> can send us hither whilst y<sup>e</sup> summer lasteth  
after 2<sup>d</sup>. rate wee make Iron at Forge & Furnaces, &  
hopes y<sup>e</sup> have now off business. I pray let me hear from  
y<sup>e</sup> can I wish I could meet y<sup>e</sup> somewhere before y<sup>e</sup> goes



Dublin 29<sup>th</sup> July 1676

Arrived here since I last post & have since my coming  
perused y<sup>r</sup>. answer to y<sup>e</sup> Bill of mine in Francis W. Bunnorth  
forced mee upon, and find that y<sup>e</sup>. expect as in reason y<sup>e</sup>. should  
to be secured ag<sup>t</sup>. paymt. of y<sup>e</sup>. money more then Ores. to w<sup>ch</sup>.  
point I say that Doe w<sup>ch</sup>. is usuall in such cases, and as  
any lawyer shall say is necessary. I have been a great while  
out of my money, & therefore I desire y<sup>e</sup>. this Bill  
y<sup>e</sup>. would tell mee w<sup>ch</sup>. will satisfy y<sup>e</sup>. in this particular  
y<sup>t</sup> it may be done, & ther I doubt not but that y<sup>e</sup>.  
humour will be spent & we may have y<sup>e</sup>. Board  
for wast papers. Doe not write to m<sup>r</sup>. write  
supposing hee will doe w<sup>ch</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. doe, I cannot well imagine  
how y<sup>e</sup>. debt should be so small otherwise then by y<sup>e</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. accomptantship, If hee under reckoned I hope y<sup>e</sup>.  
will doe by mee as y<sup>e</sup>. would have another do to y<sup>e</sup>. self  
In w<sup>ch</sup>. persuasion I remaine  
To m<sup>r</sup>. George Gamble.

Y<sup>e</sup>. very humble serv<sup>t</sup>.

Dublin 1<sup>st</sup> Aug<sup>t</sup> 1676

I have presented my Commission from his Royall  
Highness to be Judge of High Court of Admiralty in Ireland.  
I have craved y<sup>e</sup>. Lord Lieut. Consideration of y<sup>e</sup>. matter before y<sup>e</sup>.  
engage far upon y<sup>e</sup>. execution of y<sup>e</sup>. place, & would also be  
glad to heare from England concerning y<sup>e</sup>. following particulars  
desire particular Instruction from his Highness besides the  
small warrant for y<sup>e</sup>. place as S<sup>t</sup>. Wm Glascock had.  
I would be glad to know w<sup>ch</sup>. place or precedency his  
Highness thinks fit for his Judge of a High Court in  
respect



rept of y<sup>e</sup> Judges of other Courts of Matters of y<sup>e</sup> Crown  
of y<sup>e</sup> Excheq<sup>r</sup>. &c. I cannot well appeare at y<sup>e</sup> place  
till this bee cleere. In God where we pray enquire  
it in England, & w<sup>th</sup> Circumstances may vary y<sup>e</sup> f<sup>r</sup>st

3. I desire it may be reconsidered, whether his Highnes  
now bee is not Admirall of England will permit appeals to  
bee made either to y<sup>e</sup> Admirall of both Kingdome

4. Whether there is any reason why y<sup>e</sup> Judges of Admiralty should  
not bee of y<sup>e</sup> Council as well as y<sup>e</sup> Chief Justice of all others Courtiers  
Matters Admiralty matters being matters of State, whereas the  
Admirall Master of the Fleet between y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> are not J<sup>u</sup>ges —  
nothing of y<sup>e</sup> Admirall's particular Advantage hereby.

5. Since y<sup>e</sup> Admiralties of England & Ireland are now divided, & my  
Commission extends to Seas belonging to Ireland, whether  
Seas be not such y<sup>e</sup> are nearer to Ireland then to any other  
of his Majesty's Kingdomes.

6. Whereas the Irish Trade from Ireland into y<sup>e</sup> Straights where  
they may meet w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Turks I meane such as are in Amity w<sup>th</sup> us  
between them & us I heare there is some Agreement concerning passing  
in Passes & speciall marks altered for that purpose. I conceive  
y<sup>e</sup> some of these marked papers used by y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>d</sup> of Admiralty  
of England for y<sup>e</sup> purpose should bee sent hither.

7. I suppose wee should have sent us from y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>d</sup> of Admiralty  
or Mr. Bep<sup>r</sup> a Collection of all Proclamations & other Acts of  
State, w<sup>ch</sup> they Act by in England & may direct us here.

8. As for precedents & former of Instrum<sup>ts</sup> I desire y<sup>e</sup> to have  
as many in readynesse as are requisite, although I know not as  
yet how far wee may bee supplied here.

9. I finde that many Corporations in Ireland doe bee for protection  
to Admiralty Jurisdiction. I am sure y<sup>e</sup> Capt<sup>ns</sup> of many Ships may in time  
be done in England, & whether y<sup>e</sup> Vice Admirall here ought to bee  
199



perhaps y<sup>e</sup> ships of England Let this suffice for y<sup>e</sup> first  
of days of my being here. y<sup>e</sup> shall have no further trouble at  
present from

Y<sup>r</sup> very hum<sup>ble</sup> Obed<sup>t</sup> Serv<sup>t</sup>.

Dublin 1<sup>st</sup> Aug 1676.

S<sup>r</sup> Peter

The enclosed may be for y<sup>e</sup> self M<sup>r</sup> Wm Glascock  
M<sup>r</sup> Allen Apsey or S<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Warden all or any of them as concern-  
ing what I conceive fitt to be considered. I have been little  
vigorous in procuring some Act<sup>s</sup> of them & shall use  
authority from his Highness please to have all past  
Act<sup>s</sup> not only w<sup>th</sup> all Vice Admiralls but also all others  
who owe him money or have any Accounts w<sup>th</sup> him. Our  
places at this time are mere Nullities & will be so unless  
a brisk flame of Authority be set to kindle our little  
fire of faggots.

Why should not Capt<sup>n</sup> Shernehill be solicit<sup>us</sup> for  
Admiralty of Ireland? I say get M<sup>r</sup> Wm Glascock  
to send mee y<sup>e</sup> Books & papers he promised & particularly  
Les Mers & fortunes de La mer & I shall mind his  
affairs & beg a<sup>t</sup> winter. S<sup>r</sup> Wm Gore enquires  
earnestly for y<sup>e</sup> & many more. I am weary & therefore  
adieu -

Y<sup>r</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Peter Pett.

John P.



Genl. Compton

London Aug 1. 1866

I am here in Ireland but as we were at the time  
of Greatest Storm that hath happened this Summer.

I hope Mrs. White hath been examined as a p<sup>er</sup> Assoc<sup>mt</sup>.  
of Suite with Dr. Geo. Carteret & that others have been examined as  
to his Letters. We are now preparing for a 2<sup>d</sup> examina<sup>tion</sup>.

I hope a long time. I have been in the suite with the first farmers. I have  
advised them to sell for the 1st of their subscription of  
3<sup>d</sup>. X<sup>th</sup>. They are pleased with the result and are to their content.  
I hope to see many of them.

1-8 That they were content to pay money 4: 1000

1.2 That they were content to pay 4 m<sup>ny</sup> 4: 6: 0  
My wife & I the do<sup>r</sup> of suspension in Ord. No. 18 in  
Chancery, but did not leave places of their habitation  
w<sup>h</sup> are the 1<sup>st</sup> of Ja: 1842 in Scotland at Whitehall  
4: 6: 0 White Lyon

Mr. Wm. Ryder at Bedford Green craty White Lyon  
near Boulton in London.

Mr. Tho: Hoare at Ilford in Essex or in Herford Lane or at  
White Lion aforesd

Mr. Stanhope Mill in latter in wheel found 2000<sup>th</sup> E. F. Scott  
at Mr. Davis' house.

Mr. J<sup>n</sup> Gurney & Deane Sheridan on Lower Hill.

Mr. J. G. Goring & I have  
I suppose Mr. Rawlinson has ere this considered 1. Whether  
Biller no. 2. Whether for discovery only & in Ord. to my fallacy  
3. When to be dispatched & put in? 4. Whether in Engl. or  
Ireland? Coay spent my service to Mr Rawlinson of I waited  
on my D. Chancellor before I took my Journey, & find him not only  
civil & fair, but gave me his blessing in an extraordinary manner

When I write to mee 28. need one direct 18. Letter to Dublin & it will find me. Present m's best service to J. hen. father & mother 20. of bro. I regly am kinz altho Mond Cousen & great Nephew; li-  
ve & to wit for my money is need full ind. Guisness 4. 18. 1791



Dublin 5<sup>o</sup>. Aug<sup>r</sup>. 1676

So I left 3 Instant. It would ease yr of my sufferings  
to have my money here & now for Instant it & I hope yd. will  
recomend me I securing yr. in clearest manner imaginable.

What Rutter writes advises & abuses of Name of Council  
with, is very frivolous & ridiculous. 1<sup>st</sup> What has Rutter  
to do w<sup>th</sup> Bonds taken in my Name, without any authority  
from Me to sue them. 2<sup>o</sup> What if I owed Rutter a Million  
how can he seize My Estate & ill he has got Judgment. 3<sup>rd</sup>  
purpose. 3<sup>o</sup> What need has Rutter to take this course, -  
I will I refuse to answer Noe Mans Suite nor do one any  
thing to any Man; I am sure not  $\frac{100}{100}$  of the Court care one Me.  
It does me no favour to desire Mr. Write to be a little  
more plain as to what is between him & Me, then he  
is in his answer in of Excheq<sup>r</sup>. & to say a l<sup>ittle</sup> more he  
will do I am

To Mr Geo: Gamble

28. verhuwde.

Dublin 5 Aug<sup>r</sup> 1676.

I perceive by y<sup>r</sup>. last, That y<sup>r</sup>. had not my last Letters from  
hence, nor any certaine News of my Arrivall. We recd.  
Bills for 147 & 4<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> hopefull Newes of Fish. I am  
also in good hope of bringing y<sup>e</sup> quirtrents = plague = here  
to breake & I hope to break up. I recd. y<sup>r</sup>. June 1<sup>st</sup> but  
not y<sup>r</sup>. May nor ever heard of it, pray supply it by  
sent w<sup>th</sup> a transcrip<sup>t</sup> of same Pray also send 30 or 40  
p<sup>er</sup> of Iron, kitter unless y<sup>r</sup>. have a much better  
market



market neere home, & doe it before if Winter Weather may  
make it dangerous & freight deare. I may enforme y<sup>d</sup> self  
what duties were formerly paid to y<sup>e</sup> Admirall for Licences  
fish in any kind, that I may send God! to collect them and  
Licences for that purpose. We more at present but expect  
to hear from y<sup>e</sup> S<sup>r</sup>. & M<sup>r</sup>. Head soon  
Y<sup>r</sup>

To M<sup>r</sup>. Tho: Crookshank

Dublin 5<sup>th</sup> Aug. 1676

Hon<sup>d</sup>. S<sup>r</sup>

Upon view of my Accompts, I find that at  
May last 3 years is in arrears, w<sup>ch</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Interest amounts to  
above 310<sup>l</sup>. And they tell mee y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>d</sup>. deteyne this Money to secure  
y<sup>d</sup>. self ag<sup>t</sup>. such arrears as M<sup>r</sup>. Aston may recover, all w<sup>ch</sup>  
I am very sorry to heare. for I wish I hope noe such things will  
be Decreed 2<sup>d</sup>. It is neither Just nor necessary y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>d</sup>. should pay  
my Debts, nor keepe as much Money as y<sup>e</sup> Interest comes to above  
20<sup>l</sup>. y<sup>d</sup>. to secure y<sup>d</sup>. self ag<sup>t</sup>. any Imaginac<sup>n</sup> that I can or  
will put upon to pay my Debts. y<sup>d</sup>. have indeed had great  
experiences of my Caninesse, & most Men think y<sup>e</sup> they may  
make themselves sport to oppresse mee, But I hope y<sup>d</sup>. have  
a better Minde w<sup>ch</sup> I pray y<sup>d</sup>. expresse a speedy God! for  
my supply. Who am  
Hon<sup>d</sup>. S<sup>r</sup>

For S<sup>r</sup>. Geo: Rawdon Esq<sup>r</sup>.

Y<sup>r</sup>. affect<sup>l</sup>. humble serv<sup>t</sup>.



Dublin 12. Aug<sup>t</sup>. 1676

I have yd. off 8 instant, & hope this will find yd. at-  
Glencrombie. that will be an attacque of Quittrents. In the  
meane time I would have yd. distrayne vehemently for all means  
as if noe Leisure had ever been, & acquaint mee w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Nature  
of these securityes w<sup>ch</sup> yd. & M<sup>r</sup> Heald gave y<sup>e</sup> Sheriff, do this  
forthwith, ~~and~~ that I may see how to remedy any Inconveni-  
y<sup>e</sup> shall meet w<sup>th</sup> in yd. distrayning. I am glad to hear that  
yd. hope for sufficient Markets neerer home, I can well  
leave a Rate New or Never when Foreigners cannot come  
in without 4<sup>e</sup> & 5<sup>e</sup> Duty. However I think y<sup>e</sup> 20-  
would not doe a misse here, when yd. have a stire opportu-  
nity to send it. I understand there is 60 tons new in-  
Store. Pray break off Trade of paying the Men in Iron  
where are y<sup>e</sup> Bonds for M<sup>r</sup> Healds security Lodged  
all y<sup>e</sup> rest of Rethers Books & papers, are they in a  
method or How? I am glad to hear yd. have 4 or 5 horses  
for servants, I have Whitefoot here, & hope to get a-  
Bad for my self of M<sup>r</sup> Dare, who ought to give mee  
or 8 for my patients in so great an arreare. Hutchins  
of Balliboy arriued yesterday, I have allowed him  
his 6<sup>e</sup> ~~and~~ pounds. Things are not altogether soe  
Bad there as I apprehended though very Ill.  
To M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Cookshank



Mr Frookbank

Dublin 26. Aug<sup>r</sup>. 1676

I answer little & do last because I expect a larger  
by & next, & some proceedings about S. Kerry concerns are  
now on foot, & because I am related to J<sup>n</sup> Mahony & M<sup>r</sup> Heald  
will supply &c. When I stock is surveyed, I shall be all w<sup>th</sup>  
y<sup>r</sup> own eyes & in matters of opinion & estimat y<sup>r</sup> J<sup>n</sup> shall  
y<sup>r</sup> best help y<sup>e</sup> can. I say I y<sup>e</sup> all Ritters books & papers  
Bonds & Bills &c be in good Ord<sup>r</sup>, & Let y<sup>e</sup> Leiger & all y<sup>e</sup>  
Journals be completed, for without them I can make  
little use of all y<sup>e</sup> Acc<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> have been sent mee. I say send  
mee y<sup>e</sup> causes why Hinder was dismiss<sup>d</sup> & w<sup>h</sup> were his  
miscarriages for his friends are at mee for Reparation  
& also say that hee was at charge in bringing a Hammer  
for w<sup>h</sup> he had noe satisfaction. Adieu.

J<sup>n</sup> Mahony

Dublin 26. Aug<sup>r</sup>. 1676

I have recd. severall Letters from y<sup>e</sup> J<sup>n</sup> & as to y<sup>e</sup>  
last off 13<sup>th</sup> past Gray, that within a few dayes I expect a toller-  
-able end of our Quittrents & arrears, wherefore proceed together  
in w<sup>h</sup> wayes y<sup>e</sup> can, & take good Notice of each Gent<sup>l</sup> behav<sup>r</sup>.  
towards mee & my Gent<sup>l</sup>, but more especially, gett good  
prooffe of any words y<sup>e</sup> have at any time been spoken  
or of any false News y<sup>e</sup> hath been raised to my p<sup>r</sup>judice  
or w<sup>h</sup> of disparagm<sup>t</sup> of my Gilt<sup>d</sup> Or to deterre and dis-  
-courage my Gent<sup>l</sup>, Let me also know who have been  
honor<sup>d</sup> harry & affection<sup>t</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> worst of times, for I  
willing I shall have a due regard to both sorts when I  
come downe to settle y<sup>e</sup> whole. As for y<sup>e</sup> Bonds of 200. I  
shall have an answer up<sup>on</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Gent<sup>l</sup> Conclusion. I say keep  
deere Acc<sup>t</sup> between us and all & every Gent<sup>l</sup> for not a haire  
shall passe unconsidered in itt proper season  
Y<sup>r</sup> friend.



Mr. Heald

Dublin 26. Aug. 1676

I wonder I have noe Letters from y<sup>e</sup>. It is also  
a great while since I recd. any acct. from y<sup>e</sup>. Concerning  
mee y<sup>e</sup>. acct. forth<sup>th</sup> & a survey of stock of all kinds  
of all y<sup>e</sup>. debts & credits, y<sup>e</sup>. I may have a little time  
to consider them here before I come downe into y<sup>e</sup> country  
Mr. Holland shew mee w<sup>th</sup> Letters about y<sup>e</sup>. Money  
y<sup>e</sup>. are bound for. pray give him some satisfaction  
answer, & pay him some. to begin w<sup>th</sup>all, & will -  
mee by y<sup>e</sup>. next without faile w<sup>th</sup>. I shall say to him -  
otherwise I shall not be quiet, he hath also an Agent  
in this worke y<sup>e</sup>. ask mee every day upon y<sup>e</sup>. Ench.  
when I heard from y<sup>e</sup>. in answer w<sup>th</sup> promise. I -  
shall not enlarge till I hear from y<sup>e</sup>.

Dublin 26. Aug. 1676

Hon<sup>d</sup>. Furzen

I thank y<sup>e</sup>. for y<sup>e</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup>. past, I doe not  
find y<sup>e</sup>. Geo: still here, but y<sup>e</sup>. shall not make me  
neg<sup>t</sup> agent, I heard nothing from Mr. Rawlinson nor  
I will see I intend, till time I had a draught of it. I pray  
take notice y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. King is bound to mee for y<sup>e</sup>. 2500. as well  
as y<sup>e</sup>. Farmers, for y<sup>e</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup>. 11 Others have each y<sup>e</sup>. rec<sup>d</sup>.  
for 30. thousand pounds, whereof my y<sup>e</sup>. is 2500.  
y<sup>e</sup>. know I have their acknowledg<sup>mt</sup>. for y<sup>e</sup>. same. y<sup>e</sup>. the  
King is bound (if y<sup>e</sup>. Patent did not passe 20. y<sup>e</sup>. as  
I did not) to repay y<sup>e</sup>. money before y<sup>e</sup>. determination of  
y<sup>e</sup>



13  
Commission w<sup>ch</sup> was g<sup>ve</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> May last, he as he ought to  
repay mee who proceeded not after y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> upon the  
her Harme, & take y<sup>e</sup> same of those who did proceed, for  
they are bound by their fevent<sup>h</sup> to pay him, this may  
also added to y<sup>e</sup> Brief as a mean<sup>s</sup> to save y<sup>e</sup> King y<sup>e</sup>  
his Repaym<sup>t</sup>, & may work upon my L<sup>d</sup> Charrell<sup>r</sup> es-  
pecially. Off finally we boath of bee recall & fitt,  
w<sup>ch</sup> God onely knowes.

At 10 o<sup>clock</sup> examining of witnesses, before they will  
not b<sup>e</sup> their replication till Deane Merdoun be come  
away, & then wee shall be troubled w<sup>th</sup> a Commission &  
delay, rememb<sup>r</sup> that this Deane be strictly examined  
or crasse examined, whether he hath any interest in  
y<sup>e</sup> Harme, or hath Lent any Money to any y<sup>e</sup> one &c.

My last great business for y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> is, that y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> present my  
affect. service & thanks to y<sup>e</sup> father & Mother & health  
& wellfare in all points I will ever promote & pray for -  
Grasent my service also to all o<sup>r</sup> friends &  
Councill especially Mr. Whitfield Mr. Sanders and  
Mr. Ogle for Jam. their & y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> aff. humb<sup>l</sup> serv<sup>t</sup>.

Tell Mr. Rawlinson I will not  
write to him till I receive his  
draught of Bill.

Wm. Walker Esq<sup>r</sup>.



Dublin 26. Aug. 1676

Good friend Mr. Peter

I marry with I, there is an answer indeed to my -  
manifested quarrel, I wish it had been bettered upon better  
matter, for I fear this will not do, Goddard Mr. George  
Farteret & others promoted this business & made Mr. M.  
Glascow & I intrum! of their Revenues, but who  
would have thought y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>d</sup>. would have cooperated, for  
fine I am so laughed at, that I dare not put on my  
corne for feare of looking like a Grave Digger  
My wife I suppose has the woe y<sup>d</sup>. a principall part  
of my Agt<sup>y</sup> m<sup>t</sup> as w<sup>th</sup> passes for the pt, Nevertheless  
I hear of Wreck<sup>s</sup> <sup>almost</sup> every where y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>d</sup>. off Mr. Menn  
have followed up, & others whereof Councill -  
have been Judges, Nor can I see w<sup>h</sup>. has been done  
and consequently w<sup>h</sup>. is to be done without paying for  
searches there, I have moved to my D. Lieut. My D.  
Chancell<sup>r</sup> & others concerning y<sup>d</sup>. being here, & they  
seem glad to have y<sup>d</sup>. company, but I my self  
am ag<sup>t</sup>. it vales I am grieved for I will not returne  
y<sup>d</sup>. Evill for Evill, If right were done w<sup>e</sup>. & we  
had means & weapons to procure it, perhaps the best  
would alter. We have gotten 6. & for a License  
to Drudge Osters & are promised  $\frac{1}{2}$  a hundred of  
Osters for granting it a little before y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>d</sup>. day -  
and I follow of helping a poor Old Seaman, w<sup>h</sup>. shall be  
say to these things, but we expect remedy from y<sup>d</sup>.  
resting to S<sup>r</sup>. Peter Bett y<sup>d</sup>. very faithfull serv<sup>t</sup>.



for

Dublin 9<sup>th</sup> Sep<sup>r</sup> 1666

By the last post I recd 28<sup>th</sup> without date, so n<sup>o</sup> answer  
 that I have not heard expressly of the White Horse of M<sup>o</sup>sburch  
 but guess it is ship w<sup>th</sup> was cast away in Fenough about 3-  
 months since, I have heard of Sea-horse & of St Ad<sup>r</sup> van-  
 Hamburg & of many others in severall places, but doe  
 not know how they were disposed of, nor whether his Royall  
 Highnesse hath recd any acct. of them, nor doe I know  
 how ~~they were disposed of~~ where w<sup>th</sup> Learne otherwise then  
 by private Informa<sup>n</sup> of my owne acquaintances -  
 nor doe I yet know whether I am to devise or require  
 accts from y<sup>e</sup> respective Vice Admiralls, the Duties  
 of w<sup>ch</sup> I heare is, that y<sup>e</sup> Lord of Mannors & Corporations  
 p<sup>re</sup>siding w<sup>th</sup> Admiralty Jurisdiction have swallowed  
 up y<sup>e</sup> bulk of y<sup>e</sup> Matter. As for fishing Licences. The  
 Vice Admirall of this place, claimes it from me, whereas  
 y<sup>e</sup> same seemes to bee expressly within my Commission, for  
 there by I am not onely Judge of Admiralty but Deputy  
 & Comissary to his R. H. in all Maritim Matters and p<sup>ar</sup>ticu-  
 -larly of fishing, & so doth y<sup>e</sup> Judge of Admiralty  
 in Scotland take himself also to bee as appears in  
 y<sup>e</sup> passet w<sup>ch</sup> hee gives for ships. The King & Council  
 in England did in March last make Rules for  
 giving of passet to ships, appointing y<sup>e</sup> Admirall to  
 bee principall therein without menc<sup>n</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>o</sup> Lieut.  
 But my L<sup>o</sup> Lieut. acts therein as Admirall without any  
 power (that I can heare of) derived from his R. H. by  
 y<sup>e</sup> long neglect of this Office hath quite destroyed the  
 Admirall's Authority. I may examine whether his H<sup>on</sup>ours  
 have it so, or in brief will have any Admirall power exercised  
 but w<sup>ch</sup> is derived from himself. I suppose his Ma<sup>ty</sup> will  
 not



14  
not abridge his Power, & I know not who else can. I am  
unwilling, & more unwilling I am unable to contend  
so many & so great powers, for who shall be Judge in  
cases of Controversie but Councils etc. I am not much  
deceived into a profit of this my Office, though  
I find them to be little or nothing, but am disap-  
pointed as to clearness of Power. But I hope  
time & care will rectify all. I am

Yrs. Allen Appleby

Yr. humble & faithful  
Servt.

W<sup>th</sup> Crookshank

Dublin 12 Sep<sup>r</sup> 1676

To y<sup>r</sup>. of Aug<sup>r</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>. I have spoken w<sup>th</sup> my<sup>d</sup>.  
Lieut<sup>nt</sup> about y<sup>e</sup> way, & given publick Satisfaction in the  
matter. Wise Men here think here in a venture but  
I abhor all such proceedings, I have sent to y<sup>e</sup> Ham<sup>pt</sup> about  
their 45<sup>th</sup>. but they seeme to be in no haste I am now  
upon moderating y<sup>e</sup> rents of Carters & Comptons -  
Lands as well as Marshalls. I have had ~~many~~ many  
famous hearings, & came off bravely, & doubt not  
within a few days to finish the whole work, where fore  
be Curragious & pursue former Instructions, for  
upon a publick debate y<sup>e</sup> Seizure is thought to be magnifi-  
cant. I labour about Dunkeran Arsgroome &c. y<sup>r</sup>. may  
pawne y<sup>r</sup>. Life that I will be w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup>. as soon as possi-  
ble & it will concerne mee, for doubtlesse I have lost 6000<sup>l</sup>.  
first & last above 8000<sup>l</sup>. Interest. of Money Included. If  
as y<sup>r</sup>. say We cannot settle New, Wee must perish quite &  
run away, but I hope better things to come.



Dublin 12. Sept. 1676

I recd. v<sup>d</sup>. w<sup>th</sup> s<sup>r</sup> Peters & v<sup>d</sup>. Au<sup>t</sup>. concerning all w<sup>h</sup> will  
speake & of next. This is onely because I have been ill to tell y<sup>e</sup>.  
that I hope I am now well excepting my d<sup>r</sup>ought w<sup>h</sup> is  
also lessened. I had yesterday an illustrious hearing came  
of bravely but to n<sup>t</sup>. purpose I yet know not. The ex<sup>ch</sup>.  
of mens is now reasonable, I have therefore sent y<sup>e</sup> a  
good Bill of 300<sup>£</sup> for S. Winter provision. I rejoice in  
y<sup>e</sup> health of my deare Babes, whom God preserve & y<sup>e</sup>.  
Self w<sup>th</sup> comfort of  
y<sup>e</sup> mine.

To my Lady

Dublin 12. 76. 1676 L300<sup>£</sup>

S<sup>r</sup>. Ten dayes right pay thim y<sup>e</sup> first Bill of ex<sup>ch</sup>. my second not  
pd. unto s<sup>r</sup>. w<sup>m</sup> Petty or S<sup>r</sup>. three hundred pounds ster<sup>d</sup>. value  
from Mr. Evan Gwyn w<sup>th</sup> place to Ac<sup>t</sup>. as y<sup>e</sup> advised from

To Mr. David Longnord

March<sup>t</sup>. On

London.

y<sup>e</sup>. f<sup>r</sup>. & serv<sup>t</sup>.

Jos. Allen

Mr. Crookland

Dublin Sept. 18. 1676

I recd. y<sup>e</sup>. & Mr. Heales & s<sup>r</sup>. Mearnses of 12 & 13  
y<sup>e</sup>. f<sup>r</sup>. for w<sup>h</sup> I thank y<sup>e</sup>. all. As to Batemans Guiltedumidant  
and fellow Land<sup>r</sup>. I can<sup>t</sup>. find he hath any nex believe he shall  
get any. Hee is a Grassing fellow & makes his Acc<sup>t</sup>. by p<sup>r</sup>eadings  
is not. My Enemies are working to give any Benifit w<sup>h</sup>.  
Devill rather than mee. but I hope y<sup>e</sup>. within a Month mee  
shall



shall make an end good or bad. Use Mr Meggall course,  
for they come to nothing in the end. I cannot guess what  
of sick taken business. I am unwilling to  
with many things untill a conclusion be made here  
about. Pray fix your mind up. business in Kerry will  
your here truth from me. I fear nothing but that  
very well. I have been this week attempting  
Brought about, they make me mad, they do me  
acquittances from J. J. Walker & Butterton, none  
whereof are to be found in J. Leight. Let Mr.  
Heads & J. proceed in selling Accts and methodizing  
Rutten papers. Tell Mr. Heads he must send better  
news to Mr. Holland or I shall not be quiet.  
Sept. 16

J. Freed your concerning J. are at Mr. Rutten-  
hill, I know not what engagement J. have made with  
him, and will I hear how he declares, can say nothing.  
I have given him no authority to sue J. upon my  
Bonds, or if I had, thereby revoke I have I wonder  
why J. and Mr. Wright do not pay me money  
who ones can discharge J. I am J. humbly servt.

To Mr. Geo. Gamble



Dublin 5<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> 1656

Izd<sup>r</sup> of 18<sup>th</sup> Instant. As to y<sup>e</sup> Cuddum wherewith y<sup>e</sup>  
have bin frightened, there is noe such thing, Nor can there  
be as Heleire, Nor can there be any Cuddum taken  
of Drumatauk, Doryhill &c. for whither they bee the  
Celledgers Mr. Nicholls, I conceive they are mine, for y<sup>e</sup>  
Gae to purchase of y<sup>e</sup> other of Leaps, but y<sup>e</sup> must know  
of Bateman & some others I did ever make a Trade of  
fighting Mr. Leaps. At this time Mgilllicuddy is in  
Dublin, where he Denavan & Dennis Sullivan & Mr.  
Mendall (y<sup>e</sup> Guirell of New Farmers) are in great Con-  
federacy, & when G<sup>r</sup> Sullivan more is here to, they will  
seeme very strong to some, but to mee contemptible for  
I fear y<sup>m</sup> every day, Nor do they dare to do any thing  
above Board. However I will contemne y<sup>m</sup> so much, as  
not to carry a watchfull eye upon their s<sup>t</sup> practices,  
as may tell y<sup>e</sup> world that I have already adventured to  
p<sup>r</sup>ove before y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup>. Lieut. of y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup>. Gen<sup>l</sup>. that I do not owe  
to Farmers a penny, even for Marshall Lands and  
on Munday next, & on Munday next, I intend to  
p<sup>r</sup>ove before them the same argum<sup>t</sup>. farther.  
without doubt we shall (before Xmas) find  
some Conclusion better or worse in y<sup>e</sup> Guirell.

I have also publickly before y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup>. Lieut. of y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup>. complained  
as y<sup>e</sup> Farmers late Outrages, & seeme to have had the  
better of them, nor shall I leave them till I really  
have.



13  
have, however I understand, that yesterday Affidavit  
was made before J Barrons of Eacheff, as I think  
ag<sup>t</sup>. m. Kynnin Duffe, y<sup>t</sup> he having caught some of  
y<sup>e</sup> collect<sup>r</sup> made him swear upon his Specticle Case  
that they should never come for y<sup>e</sup>. r<sup>e</sup>. more, without  
his Leave, but on next Wednesday, when J Barrons  
sitt againe, I will take some course therein before  
them also.

I believe y<sup>e</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Sheridane himself, or some  
other Notable sp<sup>y</sup> from him, will be fishing out  
y<sup>e</sup> values of S. Lands in Kerry, but trouble not y<sup>e</sup>.  
Self therewith, I hope to be able to answer all they  
have said or shall be able to say. but I should  
laugh, if hee also should be made to swear  
upon y<sup>e</sup> Specticle Case. &c.

Cap<sup>m</sup>. Sheares will be at Bantoy at M<sup>r</sup>. B<sup>r</sup>. 11  
about y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup>. in O<sup>rd</sup>. to sell some Lands in  
Beare and Bantoy for Maj<sup>r</sup>. Deane. I suppose y<sup>e</sup>.  
will see One or Other upon y<sup>e</sup> Occasion

I have rec<sup>d</sup>. a L<sup>r</sup> from Gen<sup>l</sup>. Bunnworth of  
19<sup>th</sup> Inst. Doe not know w<sup>h</sup>. well to say to him y<sup>e</sup>.  
Heads must prepare for War ag<sup>t</sup>. him, and be both  
nimble and effectually whilst I consider what  
course to take on M<sup>y</sup>. Pl<sup>th</sup>. him.

I have been dealing for a Vessel to fetch  
away



21  
away y<sup>e</sup> Iron, but find an Aversion in all the<sup>st</sup>  
undertake that Voyage, & have been thinking also to  
get a Vessell off S. Onne, for their and other purposes.  
I shall take some course about of 45<sup>th</sup> Mich<sup>l</sup> rent y<sup>e</sup>  
mencon, for Jam Laburing to reduce y<sup>e</sup> rent -  
also, being much within y<sup>e</sup> Rules.

If God send a settle<sup>mt</sup> in Kerry, I shall find  
some new way of Tennanting y<sup>e</sup> place, that I  
may hereafter bee a Master there, whereas I have  
been hitherto been a slave to every Rascal,  
something or other will bee shortly done, & a bad  
settle<sup>mt</sup> will bee better y<sup>n</sup> y<sup>e</sup> present Confusion.  
Jam sorry wee heare nothing of Hesh. nor of  
securing y<sup>e</sup> Hesse Jam, this is all at present for.  
So m<sup>rs</sup> Tho. Brookshank

Dublin 30<sup>th</sup> of Sep<sup>r</sup> 1676

Pres<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Aff<sup>r</sup> & doe here inclosed send y<sup>e</sup> a List of y<sup>e</sup>  
Persons for whom warrants are gone doe neither find by their  
Names, nor by Name of Land, that wee are at all concerned in  
them, & therefore I was a feard of taking so much upon mee  
in y<sup>e</sup> matter. Jam sorry for any kind of violence or Outrage  
& doe daily preach y<sup>e</sup> Unwettam<sup>ts</sup> wee are under is y<sup>e</sup> Cause of  
it, & hope this trouble may hasten y<sup>e</sup> quiet wee have long  
looked for.

The Gentlemen that came to survey y<sup>e</sup> Iron-works & y<sup>e</sup>  
Country, were sent by m<sup>rs</sup> Sheridan & Harmer, who have a designe  
to bid great rates for them, & see to buy mee out of Country but  
believe shall effect nothing unless I shall find my Ac<sup>t</sup> in  
it, in y<sup>e</sup> meane time let y<sup>e</sup> Iveragh Merchants & other Brag-  
gers pray for my safety & preservation, or wee bee unto them  
upon y<sup>e</sup> next turne of Affairs.

I write



I writ in my last that noe Custodum New or Old  
hath been granted, but have found since that Reminees  
& vnd. them in p<sup>r</sup>illcuddy, were as they thought themselves  
pritty neere it, this week wee shall have a specia<sup>l</sup>  
hearing concerning this matter. Of w<sup>ch</sup> I have Little  
feare altho I Levill of New Farmers are hard at work  
& doe mee w<sup>l</sup>. mischief they can. I tell y<sup>e</sup> againe,  
I told y<sup>e</sup>. in my last, that a little time will produce  
some Settlement or other, & I hope thereupon to be w<sup>th</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup>. myself, to see y<sup>e</sup> working up of this present State  
into Barr-Iron, & to make a thorough Reformation  
amongst my Treacherous Tennants, unless the Farmers  
doe bid bravely for my whole concernment. & pay down  
their Money aforehand.

Pray during this vacuency settle Acc<sup>t</sup> between  
us & every Gent. & every other Person that when God gives  
us opportunity to proceed againe, wee may doe it upon  
cleere grounds. As for such Persons as have been honest  
to us, encourage them y<sup>e</sup> best y<sup>e</sup>. can, & as for others, I  
doubt not to bring Ruine & Revenge upon them. God  
grant us better newes concerning S. Fishing, that y<sup>e</sup>  
blessing of God may Counterpoise y<sup>e</sup> mallice of S. Enemies.  
I cannot tell at present w<sup>l</sup>. more to write, nor can I  
drive on things faster then they will goe. I am sorry y<sup>e</sup>  
Iron was not sent w<sup>th</sup> agreed Damage to have such a  
stock lye dead. I have been told here, that it hath been  
witheld for other bouer then for want of shipping, for  
2 months or 10 weeks agoe shipping might have been  
Praying me y<sup>e</sup> truth of this point.  
W<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. Tho: Brookshank



Be  
Hem  
Hem  
ecial  
e L  
d at  
gave  
mot  
t be  
nt R  
e form  
ham  
pays  
et  
Bog  
t up  
er  
ch  
len  
hat  
e  
r  
cor  
ach  
fath  
ing  
e

27

21

27

27



Dublin Octob<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1676Hon<sup>d</sup> E<sup>st</sup>

In my last to my wife, I returned to my thanks for draught of <sup>my</sup> Bill, & have done some small matter to inasmuch as I ~~think~~ <sup>take</sup> it ready for projection upon all occasions. But I find that neither I. Self nor Councill here do find it necessary, or if it be used for discovery, it may be more effectually here. Wherefore suspending this Bill, Let the Name of God apply & whole strength to thy all ify Cause in God. to take off Injunction. On God. whereunto I can think of little to be added unto it. Breviat w<sup>th</sup> my chosen Walter, only by way of Application Agrivaa. y<sup>e</sup> may cry out w<sup>th</sup> a loud & lamentable voice, that my money is in Danger, if I be not suffered to proceed, ex<sup>pl</sup>. the Farmers have sent great sums of money from hence into England, w<sup>ch</sup> they have raised out of Kings Revenue wherewith to pay backd money, w<sup>ch</sup> they send to Advance to King, & y<sup>e</sup> day is now coming, when neither y<sup>e</sup> King nor I shall have y<sup>e</sup> phantasm of a Security, this I. know I have sworn in my Plea and answer, & this any Rational Man may see & might have scene to be true ex testimonio Rei.

Councill here is wonder at y<sup>e</sup> proceedings in England, especially as to y<sup>e</sup> merit off Matter, & say as S<sup>t</sup> J<sup>n</sup> Church did in England that y<sup>e</sup> Bill is very Rediculous, in the next place y<sup>e</sup> must take to y<sup>e</sup> assistance such Councill as y<sup>e</sup> think will be effectual, & presse the

Dispart



disparach of y<sup>e</sup> buisnesse w<sup>th</sup> a mighty ft.

I doe not find that s<sup>r</sup> Geo. Farret hath more  
I have also been quiet, because both my son<sup>s</sup> hapned to be  
in England, but I have all things ready &c.

I attend here upon a Buisnesse, greater then w<sup>th</sup> I have  
before, & therefore must intreat y<sup>e</sup> to supply my absence, &  
the great emanations of y<sup>e</sup> virtue, besides I am this day going  
40 Miles from hence, to manage y<sup>e</sup> funerall of my only  
son husband, I hope y<sup>e</sup> may be y<sup>e</sup> better, & reason of my  
absence, for I am an Unlucky fellow.

This Long Letter cannot be welcome to y<sup>e</sup> but y<sup>e</sup> must  
give Loosers Leave to speake, I comitt my selfe to y<sup>e</sup> kindness  
of y<sup>e</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup> Rell.

y<sup>e</sup> cannot forget moving y<sup>e</sup> Money may be deposited in  
y<sup>e</sup> Court, or y<sup>e</sup> better security may be given, in case y<sup>e</sup> Juracion  
should not be dissolved, for my present security, is not neere  
good, or if 6000<sup>l</sup> had been advanced before y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> thereof had been assigned to mee, & y<sup>e</sup> had been in  
actuall Managmt<sup>t</sup> of Revenue w<sup>ch</sup> I see now y<sup>e</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup>  
or want thereof.

To Mr. Rawlinton

Dublin Dec<sup>r</sup>. 3<sup>o</sup>. 1676

Yours s<sup>r</sup> The Serme w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> at London & this my Letter will  
y<sup>e</sup> neere meet. My Good friend & Kinsman Mr. Edm<sup>d</sup>. Waller  
will be w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> about my buisnesse, w<sup>ch</sup> is but to mitigate my  
gilt in case the, will set it, before 2 accens as y<sup>e</sup> reason be  
in y<sup>e</sup> & y<sup>e</sup> other as y<sup>e</sup> Iilton for y<sup>e</sup> Perjury.

It seemd to mee a Wonderfull thing, that hee being Deft.  
erit put of y<sup>e</sup> Court for 2 termes, upon y<sup>e</sup> Act. of y<sup>e</sup> being  
sent in Ireland, w<sup>ch</sup> may not wee put of y<sup>e</sup> Court as y<sup>e</sup>.

us



is according to primitive intencion of Court, for a  
 forme or to allow the Kings Evidence who have attended  
 a forme, being new assent out of Kingdome being at  
 some persons that can prove verities provocation,  
 Wilsons forswearing himself, & other causes why  
 signe should be mitigated.

Now if this cannot be done without much trouble  
 & charge, & if my friend Walter tells so that Court is  
 disposed to moderation, Let Nature work, deserving Mr.  
 Standens & Mr. Levins to put as many soft & illones  
 as they can, between mee & my Blaw.

To Mr. Oley.

Dublin 27<sup>th</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup> 1656

To assure yo<sup>r</sup> better concerning I trusted mine that  
 Bateman & others Brags of, I doe again assure yo<sup>r</sup>  
 there is noe such thing, for I have this day by special  
 Ord<sup>r</sup>. of D. Sher<sup>t</sup>. stopp them in France, & dare lay  
 to one I shall have them soon to my self in pate  
 before 2 mo<sup>r</sup> day, Wherefore go on to make even  
 acct<sup>s</sup> with every Gent<sup>l</sup>. & every other person, & to put all  
 things in y<sup>e</sup> best Ord<sup>r</sup>. yo<sup>r</sup>. can in God. to those better  
 times & settlements wee hope for. I doe not find fault  
 more yet come, neither do I value a pin his coming  
 or not, for I account him but a stick, in comparison  
 these greater Less<sup>r</sup>. that I have put aside, & pray Let  
 mind yo<sup>r</sup> again enquiring & getting proofe ag<sup>t</sup> such as  
 have spoken actionable words ag<sup>t</sup> mee or my  
 Intrest in Kerry.



I cannot tell whether the servant be yet actually  
fetch up these people of them I have a List, but I was  
was not signed till Tuesday last, if it was then, & it is  
generally believed here, that they will not be found, nor  
brought up, nor does any wise & indifferent sort of men  
any more than laugh at their crime, thinking they  
have resisted paym<sup>t</sup>. but of what was impossible to  
be pd, however such attempts must be carefully avoided  
by responsible persons.

My Bro<sup>r</sup>. Napper died 2 days agoe, & hath  
brought a new lead of business upon mee, however I could  
not come for Kerry, till I saw I & that at some period  
I have not heard any great matter from the Gov<sup>t</sup>. of late,  
but did write him a page of my mind not long since.  
To Mr. The: Brookshank

Dublin 7<sup>th</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup>. 1676.  
Hend Gese

My wife will shew you Letters I have writ to Mr.  
Remlinson & Mr. O'Fly, we have been taking advice  
there about the manner of suing for 2500<sup>l</sup> of Salary  
do conclude as followeth

That I proceed upon the Bond as soon as an Injunction  
is taken of, ag<sup>t</sup>. I & w<sup>ch</sup> are named in the Bond sealed in  
Ireland, & we will proceed here ag<sup>t</sup>. Sheridan upon  
the Bond sealed in Ireland.

Wee



26  
2. Wee conclude y<sup>e</sup> proceed likewise as y<sup>e</sup> same  
& y<sup>e</sup> sent for my salary, that is to say, for my damages  
in not being commissioned when I was willing & ready  
to act for I was to be paid so long as I was so willing  
& wee find that y<sup>e</sup> Declaration drawn by Mr. Sanders  
& I have or shall ~~have~~ suddenly send back) is very  
sufficient, only in some little difference from y<sup>e</sup>  
true copy of y<sup>e</sup> Patent, w<sup>ch</sup> have been mended here  
and wee think fit to proceed upon y<sup>e</sup> Articles here  
as y<sup>e</sup> Sheridan alone.

3. Now as for y<sup>e</sup> suite in Chancery I have so already  
much as I can say, expecting from y<sup>e</sup> W. appears  
upon y<sup>e</sup> publication. The Deane as y<sup>e</sup> before, must  
be well put to it, whether hee be not a person  
concerned. I say spare y<sup>e</sup> giving of Mr. fees where  
y<sup>e</sup> think it convenient & Decent.

To Ed. Waller Esq<sup>r</sup>

London 14<sup>th</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup>. 1676

Concerning y<sup>e</sup> B<sup>th</sup>. Nappers Estate.

The declaration of y<sup>e</sup> Farmers for my salary, & w<sup>ch</sup> I  
promised in my last, was sent by One Mr. Ashburnham  
who went off in y<sup>e</sup> pleasure Boate last Night, & is an  
acquaintance of y<sup>e</sup> Col. Ned Waller & hath a share  
in y<sup>e</sup> Court in y<sup>e</sup> middle Temple, where y<sup>e</sup> Col. Waller  
& habiter is. Now tho' I doe not doubt but Mr. Ashburnham  
will deliver y<sup>e</sup> Declaration to y<sup>e</sup> Col. Waller, yet I  
may give him notice thereof to prevent Neglect and  
mistake, & desire y<sup>e</sup> Col. Waller to compare



Declaracion w<sup>th</sup> Originall articles in v<sup>o</sup>. ha nos  
There is not much need of it.

We expect every day to be attack<sup>d</sup> w<sup>th</sup> Luntany &  
Find y<sup>e</sup>. I left behind mee a small Bundle of papers  
concerning that matter, in w<sup>ch</sup> bundle as I remember  
were these following particular papers viz.

A Letter w<sup>ch</sup> Nevill Beke writt to mee fr<sup>o</sup>. hee -  
is covered in Lincolnshire, when wee sent him thither.

The peppes of 2 Judgem<sup>ts</sup> acknowledg<sup>es</sup> in v<sup>o</sup> Comen -  
pleas by Sr Geo. Henneage of G<sup>o</sup> w<sup>re</sup>.

Several loose papers & Observacions of my Owne  
writings concerning y<sup>e</sup> Genealogie of Henneages.

This Bundle was in y<sup>e</sup> Drawer of Salls, w<sup>ch</sup> stands  
in my closet on y<sup>e</sup> stair head, but I suspect that  
it was brought downe, & put into y<sup>e</sup> upper drawer  
y<sup>e</sup> scripture on y<sup>e</sup> West or Left hand Side thereof  
for else it is in some of y<sup>e</sup> Bundles w<sup>ch</sup> I left in  
my lower closet. pray let it be sought for & send mee  
word of it by next.

I asked Mountaigne whether hee intended to leave  
at my returne for Ireland, hee answered mee y<sup>e</sup> he had  
in v<sup>o</sup>. had taken a House in Feven Garden for that  
purpose, I asked him why hee had not given me notice  
hereof, hee answered mee that hee had, & hoped I would  
not be angry w<sup>th</sup> him for doing soem<sup>th</sup> for himself.  
I told him that I was not, but did not re -  
member hee had given mee any such warning.

I have bestowed some money in fitting up y<sup>e</sup> House  
every way, & do find I can be rid of it again on -  
y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> of Germes, of w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. shall leave more hereafter.

I come now from y<sup>e</sup> Opening & probat of my  
v<sup>o</sup>. Happens well, wherein wee find, That y<sup>e</sup>.



youngest children will somewhat hard upon  
their mother, & I also find since I beginning of  
this Letter, that Estate is not full so good as there  
described.

Lad Blundell hath rec<sup>d</sup> her 9<sup>th</sup>.

Tell J<sup>r</sup> Peter that if hee values his Advocates  
place in Ireland, hee must look after it, for men  
being made if this being Advocate at a Court of  
Delegatt, it was to be some Grandee, friend  
of M<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup>, if there was noe such Officer.

I here inclosed send J<sup>r</sup> a Bill of 150, at 21 da  
Sight, drawn by M<sup>r</sup> Sargeant, & endorsed by M<sup>r</sup>  
Clarage upon M<sup>r</sup> Henry Ashurst Jun<sup>r</sup> in St.  
Johns Street. God give J<sup>r</sup> - & J<sup>r</sup> children health  
& peace to spend it.

In my Love.

Dublin the 14<sup>th</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup> 1676. 22<sup>nd</sup> 190

S<sup>r</sup>  
Att twenty one days sight pay this first of Pa<sup>r</sup> to  
Mr to Samuel Clarage or O<sup>r</sup>d. One hundred and  
ninety pounds Sterl. value of himself as J<sup>r</sup> vic from

To Henry Ashurst Jun<sup>r</sup> J<sup>r</sup> att Comand  
Esq<sup>r</sup> in 8<sup>th</sup> John Street  
London.



Dublin 17<sup>th</sup>. Octob<sup>r</sup>. 1876 Ex<sup>ch</sup>. of 187. 6. 9

At ten days sight of this my only Bill of Ex<sup>ch</sup>.  
pay unto Sam<sup>l</sup>. Glarago or Ex<sup>ch</sup>. 187. 6. 9 Mer<sup>ts</sup>. of value I have  
thimself (my former bill of 14<sup>th</sup> of this Month not being  
accepted for same sum above mentioned, as having been  
directed to mistake, to Edward Coaven Merch<sup>t</sup>. in Limerick)  
then one of Ex<sup>ch</sup>. Bills is so, place it in place of

Y<sup>r</sup> Loving Friend

To Mr<sup>r</sup>. J<sup>r</sup>. Coaven Merch<sup>t</sup>.

In Limerick.

Dublin 17<sup>th</sup>. Octob<sup>r</sup>. 1876

Mr<sup>r</sup>. J<sup>r</sup>. Coaven

I do by adv<sup>ce</sup> from Mr<sup>r</sup>. J<sup>r</sup>. Phillips draw  
Bill upon y<sup>r</sup>. Ex<sup>ch</sup>. Name of Edward Coaven, dated 14<sup>th</sup> Inst<sup>l</sup>.  
of 187. 6. 9, as also an other like Bill for 4:12:0  
I did estimate might be of interest of Ex<sup>ch</sup>. 187. 6. 9. from y<sup>r</sup>.  
time it was due, but did desire Mr<sup>r</sup>. J<sup>r</sup>. Phillips to call up  
interest exactly according to Ex<sup>ch</sup>. Bond & to receive it -  
accordingly, & no more.

I hope, altho<sup>gh</sup> y<sup>r</sup>. Name was mistaken, yet understand-  
ing of matter (y<sup>r</sup>. did confer w<sup>th</sup> Mr<sup>r</sup>. Phillips, who had Ex<sup>ch</sup>. to  
deliver up y<sup>r</sup>. Bond upon paying y<sup>r</sup>. m<sup>ny</sup>) that y<sup>r</sup>. have  
not suffered my Bill to be dishonoured, nor drawn any  
charge upon mee, who have already been forced to pay-  
re 5<sup>th</sup> each to bring this m<sup>ny</sup> to Dublin, where I  
conceive y<sup>r</sup>. ought to have paid it to my self, unless some other  
place of paym<sup>t</sup>. had been specially mentioned in Ex<sup>ch</sup>. Bond  
I am assured y<sup>r</sup>. might have easily prevented y<sup>r</sup>. giving of  
this m<sup>ny</sup> at this present but that I am. y<sup>r</sup>. Ex<sup>ch</sup>.



Mr James Phillips Dublin Octob<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1676

Given for 167: 6-9 upon Dr  
Graven & mistake of Mr Ja: Graven's Name, I hope  
Mr Graven, apprehending I was, did confer with y<sup>e</sup> &  
y<sup>e</sup> having Mr Gwyn's Lie, intimating his suspicion  
of such mistake, have so composed y<sup>e</sup> Matter, as y<sup>e</sup> my  
Bill hath not been dishonoured I have now & the  
Ben, drawn other Bills for same sum as before  
upon Mr Ja: Graven, w<sup>ch</sup> he may accept, or  
returne y<sup>e</sup> former cancelled unto mee.

Given a Bill at Llandum for 4-12-0 for y<sup>e</sup> interest  
of 165<sup>th</sup> since it was due, not knowing y<sup>e</sup> very time,  
wherefore I deny y<sup>e</sup> to call up y<sup>e</sup> interest exacted  
so late as now.

It is very hard y<sup>e</sup> I should be at need & I  
in such to get this Money to my self, w<sup>ch</sup> ought to have  
been done by Mr Graven. I pray use y<sup>e</sup> best means y<sup>e</sup>  
can, to doe mee right, in the particulars of y<sup>e</sup> inter-  
& exch, but be sure y<sup>e</sup> Bill of exch be punctually  
satisfied, no blemish having ever yet fallen  
upon any Bill of mine, I hope ere long to be  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> my self, in the mean time I am

Dublin 17<sup>th</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 1676. Ex<sup>ch</sup> 4-12-0 801

At today's sight of this my onely Bill of  
exch pay into Ja: Phillips or ord<sup>r</sup> four-  
pound 12<sup>th</sup> ster<sup>l</sup> (my former bill of 14<sup>th</sup> of  
this Month, not having been accepted  
for same sume above mentioned, as having been directed  
mistake to Edward Graven merch<sup>t</sup> in Limerick) when one  
of y<sup>e</sup> Bills is so, please it to be paid of  
to Mr Ja: Graven merch<sup>t</sup> in Limerick  
y<sup>e</sup> very loving  
Friend & serve  
y<sup>e</sup> Loveing



Dublin 17<sup>th</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup> 1676

31

To S<sup>r</sup> & J<sup>r</sup> the<sup>r</sup> principal point is, that I should  
nable as to payd workmen in Mony, I suppose out of  
my Melchiltown & Lymrick Rents, when I receive  
nothing either for fish of last yeare, nor for Rents in  
Kerry nor for Iron. Wherefore I have 43 tons ready for  
Market. So w<sup>ch</sup> I say. 1<sup>o</sup> That I ever was as payng in  
Iron, And why may not y<sup>e</sup> Iron delivered unto men  
& sold by Merch<sup>t</sup> & y<sup>e</sup> mony go unto them. 2<sup>o</sup> Why is  
it y<sup>e</sup> 43<sup>rd</sup> tons Iron sent to a Market or hither?

In brief I am much exhausted already, nor can  
I spare any thing from hence to supply y<sup>e</sup> curied  
undertaking in Kerry, wherefore for God sake sell  
Iron to y<sup>e</sup> best advantage, & pay out of it w<sup>ch</sup> is due.  
I doe not remember y<sup>e</sup> I had y<sup>r</sup> Methode Rutter  
acc<sup>t</sup> nor doe I think y<sup>e</sup> can much mind them, I hope  
y<sup>e</sup> may understand them better, but if Rutter have  
any one a miss, where is y<sup>e</sup> remedy? I desired y<sup>e</sup> to bestow  
y<sup>e</sup> vacant hours to settle all present acc<sup>t</sup> w<sup>th</sup> all  
men, & devise y<sup>e</sup> further, to send mee a  
particular acc<sup>t</sup> in what condition the Forge -  
Hag, Dam, Wheel, Frouge &c are. why y<sup>e</sup> do  
not work, what are y<sup>e</sup> impediments reall & feynall?  
how many men are in play-wages & how each of them  
bestowes his time. I desire y<sup>e</sup> also in this time  
of vacancy (privately or publickly as y<sup>e</sup> can best  
effect it) to procure an acc<sup>t</sup> of all y<sup>e</sup> people, man -  
women & children, w<sup>ch</sup> inhabit y<sup>e</sup> 3 Baronyes of Overagh  
Dunkerran & Glanaraught & particularly our  
Lands



32  
Lands wth number of acres tilled & each tenth  
of number of cattle & sheep bred & them & wth<sup>ch</sup> their  
Lands are stocked, & what number of cattle their  
Lands will feed winter & summer, pray omit it not,  
but do it, for I hope for a settlement Malgore me,  
ennemi. As for y<sup>e</sup>. Self, y<sup>e</sup> shall beare but a small  
share of my Letter, & I would see y<sup>e</sup> when y<sup>e</sup>. come  
thi way about y<sup>e</sup> Lymbrick & Michilistona  
at Michil & Alott, leaving matters in y<sup>e</sup> best  
pastures y<sup>e</sup> can, & getting y<sup>e</sup> best Markett y<sup>e</sup> can  
for our men, so as to y<sup>e</sup> forme wth these whome  
y<sup>e</sup>. I care nothing of purveyants, & shall as y<sup>e</sup>.  
day doe make my L<sup>d</sup>. L<sup>ieut</sup>. sensible of y<sup>e</sup> high  
wronge & grievances y<sup>e</sup>. S. people sent are subject  
to. M<sup>r</sup>. Gillicuddy is y<sup>e</sup> great Incendiary, & seems  
to correspond wth M<sup>r</sup>. Lynnin & all y<sup>e</sup> Irish.  
Love not y<sup>e</sup> English. I pray have an eye to  
their practices, as to any publick mischief  
wch is much feared in these parts. as for y<sup>e</sup> Hon<sup>ble</sup>.  
let him hang himself. Adieu. My Love to  
M<sup>r</sup>. Heale, pray let him do somewhat for M<sup>r</sup>.  
Holland.

To M<sup>r</sup>. Tho: Hookshank



33

Dublin 17<sup>c</sup>. 6<sup>th</sup>. 1676

My Lord

A double & treble accident hinders my -  
return into England this Terme as I intended, One  
whereof is, That Death of my sister husband hath -  
added to my other perplexities & Care of a Widdow & -  
small Children. I have appointed a person to -  
appear for mee as to performance of my Recognizance  
I attended 2 Terms in person, nor did I seek to delay -  
Matters till this time. Wherefore I hope y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>o</sup>ps  
will take no advantage of my absence. As for our  
fine, the provocacion was great & Revenge small  
& without any evil Intencion, & my punishment by  
troubles & charges already sustained hath been great  
me thinks I may w<sup>th</sup> as much reason be spared  
an other Terme, as I felt was forborne & all, I -  
leave all to y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>o</sup>ps discrecion & Justice & -  
wishing y<sup>e</sup> Serenity of mind w<sup>th</sup> Indolency of  
Body I am My L<sup>o</sup>.

Y<sup>r</sup>. L<sup>o</sup>ps most humble  
& Obedient Serv<sup>t</sup>.

To L<sup>o</sup>. Chief Justice  
Chancery.



Mr. Gamble

Dublin 28<sup>o</sup>. Octob. 1676

The time I travel nigh when y<sup>d</sup>. G<sup>r</sup> misse  
to pay mee, her have I heard of late from y<sup>d</sup>. cenar  
My Noble Corn<sup>t</sup>. Buarwith, nor do I imagine  
hee means. If I owe Rutter or y<sup>d</sup>. Corn<sup>t</sup>. any thing  
I am every day to bee met with; Nor do I put  
Men to y<sup>d</sup>. trouble of Law for their due, nor can  
comply w<sup>th</sup> base needings to encourage Treacherous  
-ties & Breaches of trust. I say let mee heare  
from y<sup>d</sup>. self & m<sup>r</sup>. Wright effectually, y<sup>d</sup>. shall  
bee very secure from y<sup>d</sup>. Corn<sup>t</sup>. God willing. I am

y<sup>d</sup>. aff<sup>d</sup>. friend &c

Dublin 28<sup>o</sup>. Octob. 1676

I have recd no Answer my Dearest to my Letter  
off 7<sup>th</sup> Inst., nor any since, nor of y<sup>d</sup>. Receipt of  
my Bill of 190. Within a few dayes I shall know  
of my Doom on this side the water. Yesterday went  
from hence one frelling a serv<sup>t</sup>. to m<sup>r</sup>. D. And  
who lodges in Lincheles Inn field. Hee brings  
such affidav<sup>t</sup> & Certificatts of necessity of my  
staying heare, as wee could get & thought fit. I  
suppose hee will come to y<sup>d</sup>. or my Sec<sup>r</sup>. Waller  
them, for hee is to have 5<sup>l</sup>. when hee has done his  
work, besides as much more already.

Wee heare y<sup>d</sup>. G<sup>r</sup> is in y<sup>d</sup>. prison at London  
y<sup>d</sup>. must get our action layd also upon him, so



with purpose I have sent his Bill together with a Copy of  
protest made at London by Stonehill, a publick Man  
here, that Arthur will put y<sup>e</sup>. in direct way of proceeding  
upon it.

My<sup>r</sup>. Arglas lodges in Lincolne Inn field, but this Mr.  
Kelling his serv<sup>t</sup>. lodges at y<sup>e</sup>. Red Lyon over ag<sup>t</sup>. Clarendone  
& Albemarle house. God almighty blesse y<sup>e</sup>. all that  
we may see each other in peace & welfare. I do  
not write to y<sup>e</sup>. like a husband, but pardon it for a  
while, I am  
Y<sup>r</sup>s.

To my Lady.

Dublin 28. Octob<sup>r</sup>. 1676

Mr. Crookshank

By my last I told how strong my  
enemies were, & yesterday I found it, but stood my  
ground, & hope by next week y<sup>e</sup>. better News, -  
they are many & work upon y<sup>e</sup>. great Men by fawning  
& whynning, & upon y<sup>e</sup>. small Gools, by bribing to y<sup>e</sup>.  
most of what they can, but let them alone a  
little longer, I am told our Credit is very low, by  
reason of y<sup>e</sup>. money yet dispersed, & we cannot fix this  
practise upon any body, for it is a very profitable  
thing to disparage ones Estate.

By y<sup>e</sup>. last I sent Mr. Heale such O<sup>d</sup>. as I thought fit  
efficient, & upon good reason, for it is certaine, that y<sup>e</sup>. may  
sell Iron at better rates then y<sup>e</sup>. workmen can doe, & having  
less loss of Barre & so much Iron, I suppose enough may  
be



be sold at One Rate or Other to pay Workmen -  
according to <sup>the</sup> Engagem<sup>t</sup>, & to reimburse y<sup>d</sup>. Self or  
any thing y<sup>d</sup>. have y<sup>d</sup> or promised. The South is Jam  
horribly afraid of sending more Money from Lymbri  
or Mitchelstown into y<sup>e</sup> Glin, Nor do I see any ne-  
cessity of it, y<sup>d</sup>. Iron must be sold at some time  
or an other, & will be for a little or no loss, when  
fore sell when y<sup>d</sup>. want y<sup>e</sup> Money. I pray Let y<sup>e</sup>  
Iron be once more Viewed & carefully weighed  
& let there be 2 Locks & Keepers to y<sup>e</sup> Doore  
& let Mr. Heald mind wh<sup>o</sup> y<sup>e</sup> making of y<sup>e</sup> Iron  
& let 2 others whom y<sup>d</sup>. can trust, & who will give  
Security for their honesty keep each of them a  
Key. May not Os pin & Rawlin be fit for  
may be carefull herein. It concerns mee much  
God help mee. If there be occasion, shew Mr.  
Heald this Letter & for his Warr<sup>t</sup>. & Security  
let him have an attested Coppy thereof. No more  
at present, but that I am  
y<sup>d</sup>.



Hon. Genl

Dublin 7<sup>th</sup> Nov 67 1675

To y<sup>r</sup> d<sup>y</sup> 24 & 28<sup>th</sup> pass. I did suspect some such-  
trick as y<sup>e</sup> mention, for y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> have put in a Bill in the  
Chancery here, w<sup>ch</sup> was a signe that they were not silent  
out of an intencion to paye Mony, but presuming to have  
in y<sup>e</sup> Court & ever they please

As to y<sup>e</sup> Declaracion for My Salary, I must begin  
from Xmas last, for ther y<sup>e</sup> have began altho' y<sup>e</sup> patent  
bee dated y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> of April following.

I hope y<sup>e</sup> have rec<sup>d</sup>. Mr Admiralls Certificate, to  
w<sup>ch</sup> s<sup>r</sup> Peter Pet & Kinge Advocate for Ireland now in-  
England can confirme.

Since y<sup>e</sup> Enjuncen continies, why should wee not  
move y<sup>e</sup> Mony bee brought into Court, or y<sup>e</sup> a Judgem<sup>t</sup>  
passe w<sup>th</sup> a fisset Executie, since I have I wote y<sup>e</sup>  
Mony to bee in danger, & y<sup>e</sup> get nothing for bearing  
such hazards. Their Bill is w<sup>th</sup> same purpose  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> in England. I wote mee heartily to all-  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> & to our Council I am

To y<sup>e</sup> Ed. Waller Esq<sup>r</sup>.

y<sup>e</sup> continually

One to s<sup>r</sup> R<sup>o</sup>. Southwell of same date  
One to my Lady.



Jul: 7<sup>o</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1636

I thank y<sup>e</sup> for great offer of people cattle &c. may please  
 y<sup>e</sup> that y<sup>e</sup> for ne I had rather have in done exa  
 then hastily. when y<sup>e</sup> come to Micholston & Limerick  
 I shall be heartily glad to see y<sup>e</sup> here; when y<sup>e</sup>  
 come to York set y<sup>e</sup> for ne. written for my Bond  
 say w<sup>th</sup> other action y<sup>e</sup> can upon him, for Gam  
 be all of ~~for~~ my men by his Knavery, &  
 Chap<sup>r</sup> of ~~the~~ Thordans, influence upon Gambe  
 we will try again for a ship. I might have  
 had one last week for 18<sup>o</sup> of Sun. I hope  
 y<sup>e</sup> will sell some soon at York or Limerick.  
 mention severall of y<sup>e</sup> to be in good order  
 but say nothing of hammer game. I have had  
 this day a great battle w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> some propound  
 a Commission for a new Valuation of all our land  
 w<sup>ch</sup> are now set for a quarter more than they yield  
 If y<sup>e</sup> thank y<sup>e</sup> they would be inefficient, & not  
 raise them maliciously above their value, I will  
 comply w<sup>th</sup> it. Other ways there to shame my  
 Enemies some other way. Give mee y<sup>e</sup> serious  
 opinion hereupon & of y<sup>e</sup> interest in y<sup>e</sup> Country  
 & of w<sup>ch</sup> m<sup>ch</sup> illi cuddy can doe. They are very hard  
 for y<sup>e</sup> Custodid, w<sup>ch</sup> I hope they shall never can  
 I hope to morrow to get a respite for y<sup>e</sup> lot. but  
 if I cannot, I will pay them.  
 To Mr. The Bookshank. Adieu



My Dearest

Dublin 7<sup>th</sup> July 1670

I recd. by M<sup>r</sup>. of 11<sup>th</sup> July & 11<sup>th</sup> July news of our fine y<sup>r</sup>.  
I have done kindly to make y<sup>e</sup> best of it, but unless y<sup>e</sup> Barons  
extracted would reduce & lessen it, I fear y<sup>e</sup> effect & conse-  
quence of this business will be as followeth viz.

That I must directly pay y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup>.

That Lavallins 40<sup>l</sup> must also be p<sup>d</sup>, & that it will bee  
reasonable to desire him to attend for any long time about it.

That unless Bro<sup>r</sup>. Ja: app<sup>r</sup> & pay his 40<sup>l</sup> that his Recogni-  
tance of 40<sup>l</sup> will be extorted, & that it is better to k<sup>e</sup> pay y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup>  
than have it so extorted, for in this case both y<sup>e</sup> One  
other may be recovered.

Ja: & I are both bound by S. Recognizance to bring in  
reel, it is to say mountaine & Rich<sup>d</sup>. So y<sup>e</sup> I do not see how  
£. of y<sup>e</sup> whole 200<sup>l</sup> can be saved other wise than by a redum<sup>t</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup> Enrich<sup>d</sup>. a forementioned, w<sup>ch</sup> point S. must there be labour

and in  
I fear y<sup>e</sup> Women will also bring his action for damages  
himself, in w<sup>ch</sup> case wee not spend any thing in y<sup>e</sup> suit,  
but lett a verdict passe ag<sup>t</sup> us by default, & in this  
case wee must work w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Jury to give small damages as  
they will work w<sup>th</sup> them to give great ones, so as where y<sup>e</sup>  
mischief of this business will end y<sup>e</sup> new not.

If Bro<sup>r</sup>. Ja: cannot app<sup>r</sup> in England wee can do nothing  
his suit ag<sup>t</sup> Vernon & East for assaulting him, Nor in  
that other of y<sup>e</sup> Challenge, in both w<sup>ch</sup> if wee proceed & raise  
unlesse, it will be but a Reveng & One of these Suits viz  
Challenge may be prosecuted here.



40  
As to Suit of calling mee Rogue & Traytor, & Success  
thereof will depend upon Testimony of Gary Dillen, who  
we have agreed with & Admarally witness, & upon  
Testimony of 2 Farmers who I understand are resolved  
to mince their Evidence, more much as I am in doubt  
what to do.

As to Perjury of Byron, &c. I have heard of Opinion  
of Mr. Waller & Mr. Hey.

Upon the whole matter, this is a scurvy business  
this year seems, Blackest & unluckiest of any I can  
remember, excepting one of these of Mitchelstowne &c.  
greater troubles & of more sort, No man can be more  
perplexed with them then I am. But be ye & ye. I shall  
as merry as ye can, do what ye can there & pray for me.

I have a widder of a Cavalier has lost our fine,  
wherefore when ye have done ye best with ye  
then treat with her, & let her understand how long we  
can keep her out.

I say nothing of my Lady Blundells being brought  
to bed, or of my Lady Glancathys Death, of which others  
will write sufficiently.  
To my Lady.

Dublin 9<sup>th</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1676

Mr. Crockett

To ye. 14<sup>th</sup> from Cork, I thank God to hear  
indifferent news from any place, so balance of great  
complexities suffer here from wicked men.

Fred. a Lie from Horn! dated from Cork 10<sup>th</sup> Jan.  
wherein he saith among other his witty conceits, that  
if I would make it 9<sup>th</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> of Jan my owne report  
to as to free him from the Head challenges, I might  
have my evidence, I suppose he means Gambee



wright Bonds, I do not but in a small time to force  
Gamble & Wright to pay their money, but if there  
were a shorter way, I should be glad to take it. I find I have  
been tampering w<sup>th</sup> them to detain this money  
contrary to their promise, wherefore see at y<sup>r</sup>. pardon?  
them. And as to y<sup>r</sup>. Honor no doubt but we can suffici-  
ently plague him, but consider w<sup>t</sup>. can be gotten by it  
rather than to bind his hands. I do question whether he  
hath any authority from Rutter, who told me at  
my coming from London, y<sup>t</sup>. hee repented ever meddling  
w<sup>th</sup> him, I say again that Bunworth writes that he  
will deliver y<sup>e</sup> Bonds, if hee may be freed from Head-  
now see whether Gamble & Wright will pay y<sup>e</sup> money  
upon receiving y<sup>e</sup> Bonds, & w<sup>t</sup>. can be gotten from y<sup>r</sup>. Honor?  
y<sup>e</sup> Head or us, however endeavour to catch him if y<sup>r</sup>.  
can.

The debt of cattle & people please me very well,  
if they should be false, may be do mee much prejudice,  
may make y<sup>e</sup> like for y<sup>e</sup> Lett & Jointure Lands, as also  
these at Limerick, altho it should cost y<sup>e</sup>. 4 or 5 days  
extraordinary, & let mee heare to y<sup>r</sup>. by all opportunities  
untill y<sup>e</sup>. arrive here.

When y<sup>e</sup>. are at Limerick my w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. can do about y<sup>e</sup> Old  
rears, & find a way to pinch Hignet if it may be justly done.

If y<sup>e</sup>. should come fr<sup>o</sup> Lym: before I write again call at Mad<sup>m</sup>.  
in y<sup>e</sup>. way from there to Ballibeg, & desire her to send authority by y<sup>e</sup>.  
w<sup>t</sup>. she would have me do here, & concerning w<sup>t</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Watts hath spoken to me  
I have already sent y<sup>e</sup> people of Ballibeg, y<sup>e</sup>. great business there will be  
get arrears from M<sup>r</sup>. Adare, Gaven<sup>t</sup>. Fletcher &c, & to talk w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. Adare  
out bringing 100 Scotch families into Kerry, when we are ready for y<sup>e</sup>.



Mr. Gamble

Dublin 21<sup>o</sup> 96<sup>o</sup>. 1676

Y<sup>r</sup>. did indeed send mee word that Bunnorth inter-  
Name had filed y<sup>e</sup>. but not as I desired, & as common reason required,  
mee any copy of this Declaration. I am I found, y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. desired to  
be filed, & I suspect, that y<sup>e</sup>. hoped such shift, to discharge  
y<sup>e</sup>. Articles w<sup>th</sup> Rutter, & to get my Bonds into Bunnorth  
hands, for some small Consideration given to Bunnorth. & for  
my Rutter should be never y<sup>e</sup> better.

Nor have y<sup>e</sup>. in this last Lie of y<sup>e</sup>. 17<sup>o</sup>. I am given me  
any particular of this Suit, who are parties upon w<sup>ch</sup> action  
so that if I were greatly concerned in y<sup>e</sup> Matter, y<sup>e</sup>. have not  
enabled mee to help my self, & if I could be so lucky  
to send down a proper remedy in this case, it is in y<sup>e</sup>. power  
to frustrate my Endeavours, wherefore I can allow y<sup>e</sup>. No Com-  
mission in this Suit nor any other help, till I hear more from y<sup>e</sup>.  
but do desire y<sup>e</sup>. to send mee my Money intren, & y<sup>e</sup>.  
to be due unto mee by Bonds in my own Name, for my  
own Goods rec<sup>d</sup>. from my own serv<sup>t</sup>. & by y<sup>e</sup>. give dealing  
Secure y<sup>e</sup>. self from paying this debt twice, Once in satis-  
faction of my Bonds, & over again upon y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>.  
And do not hope y<sup>e</sup>. a slight Composition made w<sup>th</sup>. Bunnorth  
will force y<sup>e</sup>. from both, & suffer not y<sup>e</sup>. Name to be taken  
up & down in y<sup>e</sup>. four Courts, & upon y<sup>e</sup>. Exchange, upon such  
an Occasion.

What I have said is not onely in Kindness to my selfe.  
but to y<sup>e</sup>. also, for I am

Y<sup>r</sup>. loving friend

To Mr. Geo. Gamble.



Hen<sup>d</sup> Galen

Dublin 7<sup>th</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> Novr. 1670

283

We have read Rule for fines in the  
Court, which are to be extracted since the 1<sup>st</sup> of Aug<sup>st</sup>. but Recognizances are to be extracted untill the Court be moved again.  
It is ment that altho<sup>ugh</sup> the whole 5 fines of 260<sup>l</sup> should be paid, that the 2 Recognizances of Sa: Waller & myself may be also extracted.

Is there no way of reducing these fines in Excheq<sup>r</sup>.  
Since 2 of 7 Priests Signes are but servants of <sup>the</sup> Crown & Ordinar  
& One of 2 Rest, shal be are not worth 100 fines for I have  
heard that no man can bee fined, but shal be contented  
to so much as hee may bee thought able to spare.

In next place where I hear that these fines are  
given to a Widdow of a Cavalier (or I know not whom) -  
might not that person be compounded w<sup>th</sup> before, & come  
I left whole together w<sup>th</sup> Recog. put to an End.

For Case & ends thus, I must in hon<sup>r</sup> cleare Lavalin  
ch. it is not unless hee in kindnesse to mee would compound with  
that woman, or enforce me to some expedient for a time. In  
next place, suppose I had my owne fine & forfeiture of my  
owne Recog: wch is 140<sup>l</sup>. leaving 3 Others (who are all  
in Ireland) to stand out, they having baile to loose  
either in England or in Ireland. w<sup>ch</sup> I shall pay amount  
to 180<sup>l</sup>. & 3 Others obnoxious to their 3 fines of 120<sup>l</sup> each  
Waller Recog<sup>niz</sup>: of 40<sup>l</sup> more, when they can be taken  
I shall pay in 7 mean time be out land & kindred to  
pay in their suits ag<sup>t</sup> Owen, & to give their testinons  
in my suits ag<sup>t</sup> Farmers.

Leaf



44  
So that upon the Anatomy of Guineſſe, it ſeemes beſt to  
denne all fines before I ſerme, excepting w<sup>t</sup>. may be  
abated by quality or poverty of perſons by Excheq<sup>r</sup>.  
Compoſition w<sup>th</sup> Gentlewoman, who may be w<sup>t</sup> ſ. 100  
ſons<sup>are</sup> in Ireland w<sup>t</sup>. none of them will appeare & pay  
any thing, or will get time to get it of ſome other way  
for Jam<sup>r</sup> now ſtating an Act. w<sup>th</sup> King upon w<sup>ch</sup>  
I expect y<sup>t</sup> a great ballance will be due to mee, viz<sup>t</sup> 10  
times more then will pay theſe fines.

My further answer to Harmer was finiſh<sup>d</sup>. & read  
to be ſent away pre<sup>c</sup>. Juſt. but by reaſon of weather  
Season, we have not yet found a fit hand to tranſport  
My Answer to their Bill here is now alſo in w<sup>ch</sup>  
Bill is in ſubſtance ſame w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>t</sup>. in England, -  
excepting that they doe not confine them to ſix  
Months time, but do ſay by Decree of Court y<sup>t</sup> ſome  
may be debar<sup>d</sup> from asking My Money and ſpend  
Harmer, or rather will King paye them, w<sup>ch</sup> they may  
better forue to be never (then not recover they be) the  
to maintainie y<sup>t</sup> frivolous things they attempt, & w<sup>th</sup>  
doubt ſame Inter<sup>est</sup> & Countenance will ſupport them  
in both.

And ſer

James D. Obleis Serv<sup>t</sup>.

to Ed: Waller Esq<sup>r</sup>



Dublin 28<sup>th</sup> 96<sup>th</sup> 1676

15

Concerning Bennet's question in short thus. whether he  
shall take 18<sup>th</sup> p<sup>er</sup> cent. for his house, & 30<sup>th</sup> p<sup>er</sup> cent. for his  
3<sup>rd</sup> p<sup>er</sup> cent. more, in all 21<sup>st</sup>. or keepe or keep Stanley to his  
full Rent of 20<sup>th</sup>. w<sup>th</sup> hazard of his Life & ability to pay it  
when & haply his house may stand empty sometimes after  
Christmas before it bee let.

Wherefore I proposed y<sup>t</sup>. Stanley bee held to his  
Lease, w<sup>th</sup> house can bee let for 20<sup>th</sup>. & then he pay ing-  
30<sup>th</sup> shall bee quiet, in w<sup>ch</sup> case wee shall cleere ly loose 3<sup>rd</sup>  
p<sup>er</sup> cent. w<sup>ch</sup> is worth 30<sup>th</sup>. But if his house can be let full  
for 18<sup>th</sup>. then they to pay 4<sup>th</sup> p<sup>er</sup> cent. compensation, & if it could be  
let for 22<sup>th</sup>. they shall pay but 20<sup>th</sup>. In all w<sup>ch</sup> cases both  
parties are to bee equall Losers, w<sup>ch</sup> I count very fauoured  
equitable in M<sup>r</sup>. who haue right of Law of D<sup>e</sup>.  
Upon y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>. 28<sup>th</sup> 78<sup>th</sup>. or thereabouts is to bee p<sup>er</sup> cent.  
M<sup>r</sup>. & Bleyton w<sup>ch</sup> must bee don before Christmas.

To my Lady

Dublin 28<sup>th</sup> 96<sup>th</sup> 1676

Gen<sup>l</sup>. Bunworth

M<sup>r</sup>. knows that I offered D<sup>e</sup>. a fine treaty at London  
Hered to leave D<sup>e</sup>. ag<sup>t</sup>. all y<sup>e</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup>. Enemyes brookshank & H<sup>e</sup>. had said so  
and done D<sup>e</sup>. right in every thing, but then D<sup>e</sup>. must bee humoured  
I was not willing to humour D<sup>e</sup>. to any man's prejudice, But now y<sup>e</sup>. D<sup>e</sup>.  
come content to stand w<sup>th</sup> D<sup>e</sup>. of 2 Indiffer<sup>nt</sup>. Men, D<sup>e</sup>. humour is  
it reasonable, & I am contented to comply w<sup>th</sup> it, & I haue told M<sup>r</sup>. Gamble  
much, who hath brought upon himself all trouble w<sup>ch</sup> he complains  
& much drink as hee hath bin, for I do not doubt within a few dayes to  
be from D<sup>e</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> will helpe me to my money. Rutter & D<sup>e</sup>. one  
adept to my Bill, & are in contempt for not answering, but whether  
D<sup>e</sup>. answer or not, there to obteine my ends either way, in brief if I haue my  
money from Gamble & wright, & if D<sup>e</sup>. derise from these frivolous proceedings  
I shall haue all right done D<sup>e</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup>. derise, nor do I forget any service D<sup>e</sup>. haue  
done, but I shall not suddenly forget this admirable prowe of keeping my  
bond & letting up D<sup>e</sup>. Rutter's title to my Estate unless I shall do mee  
right there in w<sup>ch</sup> I wish for some time since D<sup>e</sup>. one y<sup>e</sup>. had done in my



Dublin 28<sup>th</sup> 1676

I am sorry y<sup>r</sup>. are in Marshalsea, & that I did mis-  
take so much. But I must tell y<sup>r</sup>. I should mistake again  
100 times upon like grounds. If y<sup>r</sup>. & Mr. Wright had  
y<sup>r</sup>. Money when I sent for it in Aug. last, y<sup>r</sup>. could  
have suffered one penny damage, or any kind of trouble at  
all, or if y<sup>r</sup>. had deposited y<sup>r</sup>. Money in Bank, according to y<sup>r</sup>. promise  
y<sup>r</sup>. might also have been safe for y<sup>r</sup>. Injunction & Execution  
where I am now living y<sup>r</sup>. would have protected y<sup>r</sup>. from any thing  
y<sup>r</sup>. could have been done at Cork, but since y<sup>r</sup>. did neither one  
nor other, nor send mee any Instructions by w<sup>ch</sup>. I could possibly  
remove y<sup>r</sup>. Cause from Cork thither, now seems unwilling to make  
use of y<sup>r</sup>. remedy, unless that y<sup>r</sup>. had sent w<sup>ch</sup>. y<sup>r</sup>. had brought up  
y<sup>r</sup>. self. y<sup>r</sup>. must bee contented to drink as y<sup>r</sup>. have brewed, &  
must endure y<sup>r</sup>. delay & trouble & sad suit w<sup>ch</sup>. y<sup>r</sup>. in absence  
reason & conscience cannot justify y<sup>r</sup>. in.

I have read together w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup>. Letter another from Bunro-  
of same date, whereby he desires he hath done for mee, &  
to give up my bonds in Case I would cleere him from Healt-  
Challenge & pay him for his service, send<sup>ing</sup> a new Answer  
shall never provoke mee to withhold a satisfaction due to any  
mans service of. I employ, but I could never get him to  
come at mee, nor to meet w<sup>th</sup> mee, but upon y<sup>r</sup>. imical  
terms. But now hee propounds to bee judged by 2 Justices  
I must comply w<sup>th</sup> him, & w<sup>th</sup> any other Man upon y<sup>r</sup>. same  
for no man must bee his owne Judge, & I hope him hee des-  
ires meeane y<sup>r</sup>. I should free him from Healt Challenge -  
otherwise y<sup>r</sup>. as indifferent. Men shall think just, for I do not  
know how much it is, for it seems by y<sup>r</sup>. last Letter to bee  
for 9<sup>th</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> of June w<sup>ch</sup> is a far greater value then w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>r</sup>.  
hee can demand of mee. But I will not indure y<sup>r</sup>. any longer  
I employ shall keep away my bond in so unreasonable a manner  
& fence w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup>. against my self.  
In brief if I may have my Money from y<sup>r</sup>. I will  
Wright. I can & will secure y<sup>r</sup>. both from all



47  
dangers & trouble from this time forward & will give  
Bunworth any satisfaction w<sup>ch</sup> he will. Men shall think  
for w<sup>ch</sup> is as much as I. both demand, & untill this be  
done I will follow w<sup>ch</sup> I will. both & ag<sup>t</sup>. my Oath  
with Inclination

Mr Geo. Gamble

Y<sup>r</sup> friend to serve y<sup>r</sup>.

5<sup>th</sup>

Dublin 7<sup>th</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1676

I put in a petition for a moderation of the rent for  
Lands. I have bought of mee, I find y<sup>e</sup> have a petition  
y<sup>e</sup> Ome to same purpose. y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> will doe y<sup>e</sup> no  
good, forasmuch as y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>rs</sup> will reduce no purchase Lands  
for y<sup>e</sup> bene<sup>fit</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> purchaser. Now y<sup>e</sup> know there is a  
Covenant in y<sup>e</sup> Deed w<sup>ch</sup> allows mee y<sup>e</sup> right w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
are to have at 2<sup>nd</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> value, wherefore if mee  
could reduce it 3<sup>rd</sup> part, y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>rd</sup> part thereof would doe  
y<sup>e</sup> no harme wherefore pray help mee to some  
satisfying y<sup>e</sup> Lands are not worth new y<sup>e</sup> value, in  
w<sup>ch</sup> case y<sup>e</sup> may be moderated, if y<sup>e</sup> be worth more  
y<sup>e</sup> had a brave bargain from

W<sup>m</sup> Deane

Y<sup>r</sup> humble serv<sup>t</sup>.

Let mee hear from y<sup>e</sup> as soon as y<sup>e</sup> can



4th  
Mr. Hutchinson 20<sup>th</sup> 1676

I understand y<sup>e</sup> old Lande & Owen Mehan have  
assigned their Lease to the Lord who expects 40<sup>s</sup> abatement  
of Rent of 14<sup>s</sup> a more w<sup>ch</sup> they were to pay, where w<sup>th</sup> I am  
contented, provided y<sup>e</sup> all arrears be first satisfied, w<sup>ch</sup> being  
done, y<sup>e</sup> abatement is to commence & y<sup>e</sup> present rent to continue  
till then, w<sup>ch</sup> is all from

Y<sup>r</sup>s. Loving friend

20<sup>th</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1676

Y<sup>r</sup>s. dated in Octob<sup>r</sup>. I rec<sup>d</sup> in 26<sup>th</sup> & returne y<sup>e</sup>  
this answer. by same hand m<sup>r</sup> Smyth w<sup>ch</sup> is as followeth  
first that I must have 294<sup>l</sup>. for w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> shall have all  
Leases & transfers to y<sup>e</sup> self, w<sup>th</sup> all y<sup>e</sup> power concerning y<sup>e</sup>  
gr<sup>ts</sup> given to mee by my Patent, & y<sup>e</sup> shall have a  
Covenant that I have done nothing to diminish y<sup>e</sup> title  
rec<sup>d</sup> from y<sup>e</sup> King. y<sup>e</sup> shall also have a true & Original  
Plott, w<sup>th</sup> an Ord<sup>r</sup> from y<sup>e</sup> Surveyor Gen<sup>l</sup> for dividing &  
fettering my share according to y<sup>e</sup> Patent, & haveing all  
these Particulars by help of y<sup>e</sup> Bearer m<sup>r</sup> Smyth, y<sup>e</sup> will be  
in quiet possession of a good bargain.

If I had not promised to expect y<sup>e</sup> answer, it w<sup>ld</sup>  
have been sold ere this. for 2 others are about it. y<sup>e</sup>  
must also pay 10 yeares purchase for what Quitrent I  
can get abated. I remain

for m<sup>r</sup> Gray.

Y<sup>r</sup>s. humble serv<sup>t</sup>.



51  
Lieut. Brough

Dublin 18. 12. 1670

At this time Mr Darcy Mr Crookshank  
& my self are met together & have read & article  
whereby we find that I holding & quietly enjoying  
all Lands part to mee by Patent w<sup>th</sup> was George  
Hill Gerrards w<sup>th</sup> all right members & appurtenances  
of same, that then I am to pay him an annuity  
of 30<sup>th</sup> a year w<sup>th</sup> some arrears.

Now I doe not onely find that there are some  
arrears of quitrent w<sup>th</sup> may disturb my enjoyment  
but I doe also find by y<sup>e</sup>. discourse & by y<sup>e</sup>. Act y<sup>e</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. day me great defalcations for y<sup>e</sup>. not enjoying  
y<sup>e</sup>. premises. Wherefore I desire y<sup>e</sup>. either to  
acknowledge that y<sup>e</sup>. are in y<sup>e</sup>. quiet possession & that  
y<sup>e</sup>. have alwayes been soe & to day me no more  
defalcations upon that acct or else to satisfy Mr  
Darcy y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. are not in possession, & that y<sup>e</sup>. have  
not lost any possession by y<sup>e</sup>. owne fault, y<sup>e</sup>.  
I may justify my withholding his annuity, as  
y<sup>e</sup>. do justify y<sup>e</sup>. withholding my Rent, & so  
hee complayns y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. disfraine him, but by this  
y<sup>e</sup>. may know whither y<sup>e</sup>. doe it rightfully or  
not, for if y<sup>e</sup>. be not in y<sup>e</sup>. quiet possession, hee  
has no wrong, but if y<sup>e</sup>. doubt any thing in  
this matter, I conceive y<sup>e</sup>. need not trouble him  
till it be cleared & remain

Y<sup>e</sup>. very humble  
servt.



Dublin 9 23<sup>rd</sup> - Dec<sup>r</sup> 1676

Dr Sir of the. Obelvie Morris & Fleeten -  
 should have had 6:10: more as their care for. Wherefore  
 let them be paid they will demand no more than what is  
 their due usual. Remembering to send of both Sicut. 20:  
 must do nothing with him unless he pay some time money  
 for else it are better already. 20: must hardly thank my  
 friend James Waller. I hope Mr. Dingley is arrived -  
 in this while who ~~deals~~ with my answer which could  
 not be sent by post. present my service to James  
 Waller & desire of Declaration for my salary may  
 be made as effect as can be & filed & salary was to  
 begin ~~from~~ from Xmas last & may comprehend 11 months  
 in my hands.

Dublin XL<sup>o</sup> 23<sup>e</sup> 166

80  
Suppose Mr. Neile has acquainted J. 2<sup>th</sup>.  
happened on Tuesday last. The matter is that we -  
shall be heard in reserved points, & if J. O. Fenwick  
will then speak to other points they shall also be-  
heard, so as one would think, we have an other three  
for J. O. business

Myd. Benway moved myd. to get a  
Noli prosequi in my case with Vernon, but we then  
thought fine would be very small did not think  
fit to spend any pt. of Dr. Interest in myd. Benway  
about it, but now we find that my fine alone



is 100<sup>th</sup> of fines of 4 others 40<sup>th</sup> each 30<sup>th</sup> are no  
worth 40<sup>th</sup> in all, & n<sup>o</sup> ever of Malice with ne<sup>th</sup>  
ed, they acted little or nothing, besides of provocation is —  
curious to whole Court City & Country, so as n<sup>o</sup>.  
as done could not well be declared if like occa-  
sion was offered again, & this was for King's service  
it will every day more & more appeare in y<sup>e</sup> Case  
of Farmers. And how many Crimes of this & other  
nature goes unpunished, & if I should refer for-  
eventing & great Injuries imaginably, & if I  
should be find of King for doing him —  
terries. I may faile not to transmit these my  
desires to my Lord for as by first opportunity  
I must go into England myself next  
Term, or <sup>pay</sup> 2.60<sup>l</sup> of service of 2 Recognizance  
of 80 more <sup>wh</sup> is considerable  
to Mr. G. Randon

Dublin 22. 10. 1676

I desire that y<sup>e</sup>. would renew a d. trouble on my  
behalf to get my Rents from Mr. Smith Mr. Frompton &  
Mr. Farrell, for w<sup>ch</sup> purpose doe hereby authorize y<sup>e</sup>. to use  
all lawfull means as my Attorney in y<sup>e</sup> Case.

Now I am of each of these debts I conjecture to be as  
followeth vizt. Mr. Smith owes for 5 years & a half at 6<sup>l</sup>. 7<sup>s</sup>. 0<sup>d</sup>.  
Mr. Neate 34. 18. 6. Hee being to pay y<sup>e</sup> rent for y<sup>e</sup> same  
time, but I thaps hee will say that hee hath cleared a rent  
due from y<sup>e</sup> beginning of my Intrest unto y<sup>e</sup> beginning of this  
Lease, w<sup>ch</sup> is about 2 years & a half amounting to 11. 16. 8  
for w<sup>ch</sup> examine <sup>his</sup> acquittances & enquire whether y<sup>e</sup>  
same



same was not so before, so as at 1<sup>st</sup> worth there is —  
23:1:10 due with desire that it may be forthwith  
terged & respited if y<sup>d</sup>. see cause.

The next is M<sup>r</sup> Crompton who is Deb<sup>t</sup> for One yeare  
end at May 1673 6:10:0 & for 3 & 1/2 yeares more ending  
at Alts 1676 45:10:0 in all 52<sup>l</sup>. Out of w<sup>ch</sup> is to  
be deducted for 4 yeares & a half Quitrent 13:15:6. I  
understand hee hath pd M<sup>r</sup> Crookshank 1:0:0 I  
understand also y<sup>t</sup> an award made by y<sup>d</sup>. self &  
Capt<sup>n</sup> A Land there was to be abated } 8:10:0  
2385:6:6

as there is due unto mee 28:14:6. But I understand  
hee pretendeth to have pd for yeares value 7:19:10 &  
for clearing y<sup>e</sup> arrears of y<sup>e</sup>. before y<sup>e</sup> commencem<sup>t</sup> of this Gen-  
tract 4:8:3 1/2. w<sup>ch</sup> 2 last Sums added together makes  
12:7:1 1/2. Now if y<sup>d</sup>. should find Cause to respit y<sup>d</sup>.  
Summe there will remain certainly due 15:6:4 1/2

From y<sup>m</sup> Harrell I guess that 3 half yeares is onely  
due w<sup>th</sup>. 6<sup>l</sup>. I desire ~~that~~ <sup>that</sup> these ryged matters w<sup>th</sup> some  
conclusion if y<sup>d</sup>. can, & to send mee w<sup>th</sup> is certainly due  
th<sup>is</sup> y<sup>d</sup>. respit p<sup>er</sup>en. I remain

To Cap<sup>n</sup> Geo: Deyos.

y<sup>r</sup>. humble serv<sup>t</sup>.



4 -  
 1000  
 2000  
 3000  
 4000  
 5000  
 6000  
 7000  
 8000  
 9000  
 10000  
 11000  
 12000  
 13000  
 14000  
 15000  
 16000  
 17000  
 18000  
 19000  
 20000  
 21000  
 22000  
 23000  
 24000  
 25000  
 26000  
 27000  
 28000  
 29000  
 30000  
 31000  
 32000  
 33000  
 34000  
 35000  
 36000  
 37000  
 38000  
 39000  
 40000  
 41000  
 42000  
 43000  
 44000  
 45000  
 46000  
 47000  
 48000  
 49000  
 50000  
 51000  
 52000  
 53000  
 54000  
 55000  
 56000  
 57000  
 58000  
 59000  
 60000  
 61000  
 62000  
 63000  
 64000  
 65000  
 66000  
 67000  
 68000  
 69000  
 70000  
 71000  
 72000  
 73000  
 74000  
 75000  
 76000  
 77000  
 78000  
 79000  
 80000  
 81000  
 82000  
 83000  
 84000  
 85000  
 86000  
 87000  
 88000  
 89000  
 90000  
 91000  
 92000  
 93000  
 94000  
 95000  
 96000  
 97000  
 98000  
 99000  
 100000

2



The first of these is the  
 fact that the system of  
 the world is not a  
 simple one. It is a  
 complex one, and it is  
 one that is constantly  
 changing. The system of  
 the world is not a  
 static one, but it is a  
 dynamic one. It is a  
 system that is constantly  
 evolving, and it is a  
 system that is constantly  
 changing. The system of  
 the world is not a  
 simple one, but it is a  
 complex one. It is a  
 system that is constantly  
 evolving, and it is a  
 system that is constantly  
 changing. The system of  
 the world is not a  
 static one, but it is a  
 dynamic one. It is a  
 system that is constantly  
 evolving, and it is a  
 system that is constantly  
 changing.



7

35

257







59

59

253







7  
1  
L  
4  
L  
7  
1  
20  
25  
27  
d  
4  
1  
2







Dublin 30<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1670

I cannot tell w<sup>th</sup> to say concerning y<sup>e</sup> matter  
y<sup>e</sup> propose. I was told that there should bee nec-  
essary Successors in that place. Nor do I see how  
proper it would bee for mee in y<sup>e</sup> posture I now am  
to endeavour y<sup>e</sup> Incorporation of such Offices in one  
person. Wherefore, altho I doe not totally decline  
the matter, yet I am willing plain, that friend  
& y<sup>e</sup> whom y<sup>e</sup> <sup>may</sup> ~~will~~ reap an advantage would appear  
in it. But is likely that some of him that is will bee  
y<sup>e</sup> man if hee desire it, & if hee do I would not oppose it.

I thank y<sup>e</sup> for professing y<sup>e</sup> self to be willing to con-  
cern y<sup>e</sup> self w<sup>th</sup> mee in my affairs & fortunes. I am  
now closing up (as I hope) my troublesome concern w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Kerry, w<sup>ch</sup> is like to end in a Commission for examining  
some matters in dispute there. If y<sup>e</sup> offer y<sup>e</sup> name  
for one of my Com<sup>rs</sup> could y<sup>e</sup> step over shires for a  
few nights time in case y<sup>e</sup> stand in y<sup>e</sup> Commission, & should  
not be struck out by adverse party? Ii thought  
there will bee some change in y<sup>e</sup> forme, & y<sup>e</sup>  
noe more. But am  
to Mr. The. Googin.

Y<sup>r</sup> very humble serv<sup>t</sup>



Dublin 20<sup>th</sup> of January 1677

Iust now I recd yours on 26 past & it being now late at night shall say nothing but concerning the fines.

I suppose y<sup>e</sup> woman to whom they are given is some person in favor w<sup>th</sup> my Lord Treas<sup>r</sup> & consequently one who his Lord can influence, or rather command to as if my Lord Conway will do his part w<sup>th</sup> my Lord Treasurer y<sup>e</sup> business may be done either by getting y<sup>e</sup> fines released or y<sup>e</sup> woman to accept - lest y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> whole.

If y<sup>e</sup> Treas<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> woman y<sup>e</sup> must make her understand these following particulars viz<sup>t</sup> 1. That of y<sup>e</sup> whole 260 y<sup>e</sup> prosecutor must have y<sup>e</sup> third. 2. That of y<sup>e</sup> whole 260 one halfe is solved, & that y<sup>e</sup> rest will be clud from three persons who altogether are not worth 10, & who are also one of y<sup>e</sup> kingdom & who have no business in Eng<sup>l</sup>, & consequently if s<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Petty will forfeit his owne recognisance of 40. Then the clud from y<sup>e</sup> 260 is at an end. 3. That if s<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Petty should agree w<sup>th</sup> Vernon for y<sup>e</sup> third then y<sup>e</sup> woman have little left besides y<sup>e</sup> insolvencies. 4. Let her know y<sup>e</sup> King owes s<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Petty severall summs of money, & may be perswaded to discount w<sup>th</sup> him for these ffyns. 5. My Lord Treas<sup>r</sup> did promise to represent so much to his Maty.

So as upon y<sup>e</sup> whole matter I will be very troublesome for her gain more by any other way if a moderate composition is to be had. I shall say nothing untill I hear y<sup>e</sup> effect of the answer and a copy of y<sup>e</sup> new Bill.



Dublin Jan'y 13. 1672

To morrow 2 packets will bee due, & at this time -  
Jenny mountaigne & merris are ready to come for England  
& 2 dayes hence J<sup>r</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Fitz Harding & J<sup>r</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Wiltch and  
other parliament men do take shipping iff weather serve.  
So as not having heard from J<sup>r</sup> L<sup>d</sup> along time, I should bee  
glad to receive J<sup>r</sup> Letters whereby to direct mee as  
to their going and J<sup>r</sup> Circumstances thereof, but as  
to this moment wee incline to believe that they  
shall come with my L<sup>d</sup> Fitz Harding & J<sup>r</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Wiltch, and  
therefore Let my G<sup>en</sup>er Rich Walker bee acquainted  
therewith, that our Recognizance bee not extracted  
for their not coming, & when they bee come Let  
J<sup>r</sup> Gent woman try whether she can pick -  
G<sup>en</sup>er ground out of them all 3. Surely I have  
never heard that men for little or nothing  
should bee fined 20 times more than they are  
worth, they must petition J<sup>r</sup> King or Parliament  
about it, If J<sup>r</sup> have not before this made  
some better End. Beside both J<sup>r</sup> Gemm and my  
Self are both actually Duke of Berkes servants  
and consequently ought to have our privileges of  
Parliament. This next Terme, 25th is within 40  
dayes of this next Session. J<sup>r</sup> Peter Bolt



as I have heard had his privilege allowed him upon  
these grounds, & as I think was moved by Mr  
of Angleses.

I wrote Mr. a letter by my Lady Barker wherein  
I desired Mr. to deliver unto her such piece of  
Gold as I think will best please the ver, for  
she may give it them as sent from mee. I advise  
Mr. also to write to my Lady Essex where my Ld  
would put some period to my business of letters  
I have given Brookshank directions to send Mr.  
about 200 £ & bill from Cork, for here & new  
Exchange is very high. These 2 letters from Mr.  
yes: London & my self to my Ld Penryn have  
had same effect. The Ld of Croke is now  
Duke of Newcastle who may operate something  
as to present state of affairs, I best fear  
tell Mr. that <sup>I have</sup> about 700 £ in cash & more of  
Attys. Gent's recd at the great supper seem to  
be about them, part off murder vents are  
got into Henry at Brookshank. Important  
My wishes at this moment are in a comb  
but I'll shortly wake again. I have this last  
month made a pretty Phoenix to pass by  
anguish of my mind, & to make my Enemies  
think they cannot break my heart, and



That I have Leisure notwithstanding any business  
they give me. I hope Mr. Chell Southwell will  
assist Mr. W. here as far as he promised here.

Yours &c.

Dublin 17<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 1774

Dr. Feser

I rec<sup>d</sup> a Letter from Mr. Mead to the same  
purpose of Mr. W. remitted me from London. I fear  
the question is rather how long good Man will  
be in dying than how long he will live and  
I am infinitely glad to hear from Mr. W. (with your  
doubts) that he is so bravely reconciled to his  
fate. I cannot blame men (especially  
young men) from shrinking a little back-  
ward or staring at Death, but I should be sorry  
that any friend of mine past or should  
cling too hard upon this world, and dread it  
cannot be avoided.

As for an Essay concerning the scale of crea-  
tures, I shall be willing to complete it when  
fair weather shines upon my mind for  
the matter must not be treated in words, let  
me tell Mr. W. that even in this last storm  
which has blown upon my concerns both in  
England



England & Ireland I have to shew myae  
Enemies that they cannot give mee business  
enough actually made & finished. I shew it w<sup>th</sup> g<sup>o</sup>  
was modeling in England in w<sup>ch</sup> I maintain  
these following points 1<sup>o</sup>. That y<sup>e</sup> Elder is al-  
entirely safe, and may for ought y<sup>e</sup> new be  
able to travell in it 3 dayes together without  
day. 2<sup>o</sup>. The Horse has noe weight upon him  
carries nothing, but draws only, & y<sup>e</sup> Elder can  
help him by going up or downe a hill by  
Inclinacion or Declinacion of his body. 3<sup>o</sup>. Over-  
throwing may be most easily prevented, but  
it ~~be~~ overthrowne over upon a heape of flint  
y<sup>e</sup> Elder can have no harme. 4<sup>o</sup>. It turneth  
as shill as a horse, & can go where ever a horse  
can, for it was designed for Lerry. Not with-  
-ing all w<sup>ch</sup> if y<sup>e</sup> please call it y<sup>e</sup> peacemig-  
-saddle as a Name y<sup>e</sup> will best please y<sup>e</sup> Court  
I wish y<sup>e</sup> might have speedy Justice in  
my favour m<sup>t</sup> upon y<sup>e</sup> Bench I were  
bound to come in it from Hollied Head  
London in 3 dayes without a light injur  
feet off way. It will fast about 15<sup>th</sup> for  
that horse will draw as much as it designeth



to be carryed in it, & for want of a full agreement  
herse, I suppose y<sup>e</sup> 2 small horses taken by  
chance will suffice, y<sup>e</sup> is ~~one~~ any 2 comes  
post horses. & thus with y<sup>e</sup> story of my Amas  
Gamball made to answer my own necessities -  
rather than to be sure y<sup>e</sup> horse I concluded I am

W<sup>m</sup> Robt. Southwell Esq<sup>r</sup> & Aff<sup>r</sup> Division  
Serv<sup>t</sup>.

Good friend Mr Peter Dublin 20<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> 1676

Light of y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> Instant. of 2 former days

I. That I never heard more of any Inturbin upon y<sup>e</sup> Office,  
Nor do I feare any violence of that kind.  
W<sup>m</sup> Gayler is Dead & one of my old servants is in his Room  
So as Judge Register & Marshall & true trydent of ~~the~~ is -  
under one Rooffe. Oh that our Advocate were under y<sup>e</sup> same.  
So should we be a true Trinity of four, & be able to counter-  
puffe whole Aolian power of four farters cemen-  
called East, West, North & South.

The Admiralty power is now in its neap tide, if y<sup>e</sup> can  
send w<sup>m</sup> papers to blow wind in its arse, Eri mihi -  
magnus apollo, Karz Dillen vacua dominatur in Aula  
& is mighty busy, where there is nothing to doe. Our  
Register Inkerne is quite moly, & our Marshall bare  
all chaps for want of meriture, Lord how many  
years will y<sup>e</sup> Geo: Carteret live y<sup>e</sup> longer for this -  
I expect of his friend Mr W<sup>m</sup>, who I beleve has told



68  
the Book he promised mee for 6 or 7<sup>s</sup>. I heare he  
made Oath in y<sup>e</sup> Kings Bench that y<sup>e</sup> full profit of  
his place was somewhat under 3 pecke of ~~oysters~~  
an, & yet I heare many murmuring & repining at  
that exorbitant profit w<sup>ch</sup> he recd. for so little work  
He should tell y<sup>e</sup>. that in most of causes I heare  
judg<sup>s</sup> w<sup>th</sup> what compunction I shew went away &  
threw downe his fine w<sup>th</sup> the fisticke w<sup>th</sup> some  
guilt that Judas threw downe his 30 peeces of silver  
by y<sup>e</sup> Name of God. Dr. Peter keepe where y<sup>e</sup>. are -  
for y<sup>e</sup> famine hath been so great in our Court, that  
I am afraid y<sup>e</sup> force of it<sup>s</sup> stomack is broken &  
overfaring, and y<sup>e</sup> worms bring in it<sup>s</sup> guts.

And now from Admirall of Sea, Let us  
come to Madam Susan, for Venus or la mari, the  
Regue Kelly has <sup>arrived</sup> ~~arrived~~ Dr. Gorge, and as Susan  
Mr. Goodwin so that there is ~~not~~ as yet nothing due  
unto him, nor will there bee along time. So as there  
is no roome either for my Art or Industry in this  
matter.

As for my political arithmetick & Naturall  
History of Helisee, I will not publish them till y<sup>e</sup>  
w<sup>or</sup>ld bee wiser, & then y<sup>e</sup>. may well say it will  
bee needesse.

Can my self & our Register get privilege of  
print<sup>ing</sup> as y<sup>e</sup> Do<sup>g</sup> verner, Ie assure y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> Reg<sup>ist</sup>  
is coming over to us.

As for p<sup>er</sup>ves we have little but of a New  
Cheruel made in our Neigh<sup>bour</sup>hood, made -  
instead



instead of pausing saddle, that admirable &  
subject of Court's division.  
12. 4th time I would have written

subject of Court division.  
Dr. Peter If I had time I would have written  
this whole Letter in Leonine, for Rhyme might  
have supplied its other defects. be patient -

*J. R. R.* *Lam*

Mr. Peter Bell.

Ys. Unutterably

Dublin 20. Jan. 1656

gen? Fern

I have not recd. a word from my Wife these  
5 last days, & consequently have heard nothing from  
myself. So I am in extreme dark respect concerning my  
affair in England.

Had a hearing 28<sup>th</sup> Inst. in our Chamber of  
 Justice & all the same spirit w<sup>ch</sup> worked in ad Court  
 doth work also in this, yet wee obtained a sort of Ord. for  
 bringing of men into Court or dissolving of Injunction;  
 but of this verve, unlesse our good fause wee menn let  
 Contram upon my producing of Originall of Subscrip-  
 tion or latter Agreem<sup>t</sup>. dat 3<sup>rd</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1675. Written upon  
 of same paper w<sup>th</sup> my Articles of 23<sup>rd</sup> got printing

Now what I desire from you is to consider wh<sup>t</sup>. Use  
a necessity & same paper will be of n<sup>t</sup>h ad<sup>v</sup>. in England  
the next Terme either in Chancery or where ever sue  
for my salary & wh<sup>t</sup>. way may be of getting it or  
exhibiting it to Court or by shewing & originall & so the  
attorn<sup>y</sup> copy to our Adversary Attorne & absence of the  
said may be supplied so as we may have benefit of



in heave. In having secured these points I desire  
you to acquaint my Wife with it, that she may send  
it hither by a truly & speed messenger.

Concerning a fine or any other matter I can say  
little except y<sup>e</sup> my ~~Wife~~ <sup>Wife</sup> & I are with all  
speed coming to y<sup>e</sup>. I have been once at sea &  
put back again for we think it hard that these  
3 who sh<sup>d</sup> be are not worth 3. should be sent to a place

I am now to leave off. I am in a most  
difficult & here she is longer than recovered. I do heartily  
wish her well & all happiness to y<sup>e</sup> family being

To Ed: Walker Esq.

Y<sup>r</sup>. most aff. Obedient  
Servt.

One to my Lady to y<sup>e</sup> effect off former M<sup>o</sup> of  
above Letter.

One to Dr. Wood to y<sup>e</sup> like effect.

Dublin 20<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> 1676

80

Y<sup>r</sup>. aff. & Obedient. Heartily thank y<sup>e</sup>. for  
having concerned y<sup>e</sup> self in our business about  
fine. I have to my great amazement rec<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Letter  
of late from my Wife, & as I am wholly in Dark  
concerning y<sup>e</sup> matter y<sup>e</sup>. wrote of, & can therefore  
only desire y<sup>e</sup> to confer with my Wife & thereupon



113  
to do as I shall find best. I have written several  
letters concerning, & best directions, could give  
concerning & matter, but if her letters have been inter-  
-cepted as you suppose mine have been, then she will  
also be helpless, & for me to repeat all over again  
at this time will be to late, besides there shall  
place of conference with knowing persons will better  
enable I then any thing shall I can say. With  
my Duty to my L<sup>d</sup>. I am Dear Sir,  
Remain - A very faithful serv<sup>t</sup>

To Sir<sup>t</sup> Thos. M<sup>r</sup>

One to Mr. Southwell about  
his sickness  
Chas. Stuart  
Cap<sup>t</sup> Burnes wife.



1092

in a flock I & my Councill one Mr Whitcomb were  
committed prisoner to a sergeant at Arms by My Lord Chancellors upon a very great  
Mistake as I think the Matter was thus first I drew up Materials for a bill  
to be passed in Chancery and the Court, and as I used always to do. I gathered up  
all Matters of Record in the Court, in which I thought might have any affinity or relation to my  
intention. expecting if my Councill would have made such alterations in Matter of form  
as might answer the practice of the Court, whereupon he made a few Notes up & down upon  
my papers as if he had thoroughly perused it, but w<sup>ch</sup> I myself came to recover it. I found  
if he had not corrected some Non sense & other defects w<sup>ch</sup> myself had left in it, in  
so much as I went to him my self, showed him his Oversight I desired him if he would  
take a special care of it, for if although my Matter was sharp yet I would have  
been comforted by him as to give me offence, nor to perle my business. Telling himself I  
had severall times suffered (as y<sup>e</sup> know I have done) by oblique adornings w<sup>ch</sup>  
my Adversaries have taken upon some fault in form & circumstance, when they  
could not do it rightly upon the Matter itself. But hee having much business  
left past there & sold points w<sup>ch</sup> I complained among other a buyer of Farm  
had done need that they for I believed I had instigated My Lord Chancellors  
to speake sharply to me, and that they stood laughing whilst the  
dreadfull grinding of y<sup>e</sup> Court together Milstone was denounced  
And the other point was that y<sup>e</sup> Court had given out in speeches that  
they would force y<sup>e</sup> Statutes plainest pretences at common law into  
Chancery And that they had secured the Chancellors of both King  
& Rome against him) Upon perusing of these Hieroglyphs, and having heard  
both Mr Whitcomb & my selfe. Speake some w<sup>ch</sup> in explication & excuse of the  
Matter hee gave sentence as a Justice saying y<sup>e</sup> hee would easily pass over the  
Reflection w<sup>ch</sup> was in those words upon him selfe, but not w<sup>ch</sup> concerned a principall  
Minister in Engle. Meaning (as wee all thinke) My Lord Chancellors.

Now too my Misfortune, that I who had lately reciev'd an Order out  
of Engle how My Lord Chancellors had publicly & expressly himselfe to this purpose  
saying that altho he had granted an Injunction against me w<sup>ch</sup> some have by Farm  
argued hee did not intend y<sup>e</sup> by delay or other Device y<sup>e</sup> Justice of y<sup>e</sup> Court  
should be discredited, & therefore bid them to dispatch their Cause by East & upon  
w<sup>ch</sup> Now I was very much pleased, & my thoughts of My Lord Chancellors form  
of civility were quite vanisht away. I say my Misfortune was, that when  
way well hee conside to My Lord Chancellors proceedings, I should be thought to  
throw dirt in his face whilst I was once arriving to wipe off w<sup>ch</sup> I would have  
been thrown upon him by others.

Now my Mistake My Lord Chancellors was in is, that hee punished me for  
telling him of some others had abused him without ever questioning them w<sup>ch</sup> how



account for his doing. There be 2 or 3 print more w. I am past for  
do not know how to be in great place do mistake so much as it seems to  
me they do. In brief. I am now a prisoner. For having scandalized Mr. St. James  
of Exeter, where as I truly believed I was doing quite contrary, & at a time  
when his stop was as kind to me as I desired, all y<sup>t</sup> I can comfort my self of is  
that I took such a Method as was not absolutely necessary, but w<sup>ch</sup> way soever  
I had proceeded, it is an easy Matter to say. For these Care are no more  
as mine are now esteemed, I pretend y<sup>e</sup> will hear this story w<sup>th</sup> much less  
amongst my Enemies, but in these 2 above mentioned points doth ly the  
Ratio formalis of my Suffering.

Yesterday I had a large Letter from Mr. Nath. Owen hand of his own hand writing  
wherein he talke very cheerfully of his gathering of strength & yet he thinks he is a little  
to travel, but Mr. Baker (his Surgeon) told me that his Leg is a little better  
w<sup>ch</sup> I take to be a bad Matter, but I believe he is a great way from death, & will see  
some vicissitudes of good & bad days before y<sup>e</sup> time. I tell him y<sup>t</sup> if we can put off  
his travel till May, that we may then send an English Ship to stop y<sup>e</sup> proceedings of  
his disease.

Dear Cousin. I know y<sup>e</sup> will have some sympathy w<sup>th</sup> me in these troubles  
and I am sorry for it, I am in the right and my Adversaries  
are in the wrong, at best I am so happy as to think so, and my mind  
is too quiet y<sup>t</sup> when I have done my part, I intend to make an end of  
Translating y<sup>e</sup> 104<sup>th</sup> Psalm into Latine verse, for w<sup>ch</sup> amongst all others  
Buchanan himself was most famous, I do not hope to reach y<sup>e</sup> admirable  
purity of his Latine, but in some other points to come near him, I pray God  
bless you.

Y<sup>r</sup> obliged Servant.

To Mr. Rob<sup>t</sup> Southwell



Feb. 10. 1676

Mr. Parnham. My self & Mr. Whitehall my family were this  
day committed to the Tower upon a great Mistake as I hope will  
shortly appear, wherefore you need not be concerned at it. I am at my  
own house. The Com. shall be dispatched from hence within a week  
and as I conjecture Brough will be there about the time you are,  
or 5 or 6 days after. I suppose it must be executed by a Jury, but  
I shall have advice. I amble must bring in your Money into  
Court & his practice with Bunnorth is judged from. I have  
also an Execution against Wray & intend an Ejectment against  
estate, wherefore whilst you are at Symerick make prepa-  
ration for it, pray get a good Bill for 200 for a bond if  
it may be otherwise as you can payable to my wife or Child  
and send it hither let me hear often from you.

To Mr. Tho. Parnham

Feb. 13. 1676

Hon. Sir. You & all Scotland know before this time that I am under  
restraint, but why I cannot tell you, nor can my Council tell me, I will  
not attempt to give you any full account of it. I am afraid of haunting  
the court & cannot be laid upon more, you know by 5 or 6 years ago I was in  
trouble for endeavouring to murder My Lord Kingston, and that my Accu-  
sation had been laid upon all my friends & upon, whilst those who endeavored  
to poison me at your house did not be questioned.

The full bill of the practice is now on foot against me I say no more.  
But if my Enemies now & of old are one by sure who owe me Money.  
Notwithstanding my restraint I sent you a bill concerning Board & Family  
to Mr. John Aldworth, but have yet received nothing in Answer, for myself  
I did no work in that business & expect no wages, & as for what is offered  
concerning Accommodation for a Court of Admiralty in Linsay, I like it  
extremely well, & will see do out a worthy Man for the same, retaining you  
the like.

C. H.



for y<sup>e</sup> intridge you suspect between my self & some of my friends  
I take it to be that, vizt Young Taylor hath bragged & advanced his self as  
that he was to be continued in y<sup>e</sup> Employ<sup>ment</sup>. & I am sure a shame  
to show his Deputation. because it was but for appare<sup>ance</sup> & for y<sup>e</sup> Port of  
Dublin only.

As for Taylor hee dyed good Gentleman, Nor do I find  
any body makes haste to administer, hee only to y<sup>e</sup> <sup>and</sup> of his daughter  
will, who is now in y<sup>e</sup> Countrey that y<sup>e</sup> keeping of y<sup>e</sup> Silver Bar or Mace  
be called, I appoint some to have an eye to y<sup>e</sup> business on y<sup>e</sup> Churche behalfe  
I desire Mr Holmes to be so kind as to him, or to act w<sup>th</sup> out him,  
w<sup>ch</sup> shall be thought fitt. I have y<sup>e</sup> Articles & Bonds in my hand  
w<sup>ch</sup> shall be delivered to whom y<sup>e</sup> please or sent by y<sup>e</sup> post, and I  
have also y<sup>e</sup> Articles & Bonds w<sup>ch</sup> old Taylor

Now as to y<sup>e</sup> last & most Materiall point, w<sup>ch</sup> concerning  
y<sup>e</sup> health, I thank y<sup>e</sup> for Mr Traverss observations, desiring  
they may be continued as shew is occasion, w<sup>ch</sup> hath been  
is not at all wonderfull but w<sup>ch</sup> might be expected to y<sup>e</sup>  
ordinary course of y<sup>e</sup> disease & the Chilling of y<sup>e</sup>our  
Belly is not good. I say (as in my very first letter)  
that your good constitution & good hum<sup>our</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> wife  
and the prospect of more favourable weather  
are the cables by w<sup>ch</sup> you ride in the sea of this  
world, but w<sup>ch</sup> I shall say no more till I heere  
how your pills have agreed w<sup>th</sup> you I am

To Rob<sup>t</sup> Cushman  
Dry  
Dese  
y<sup>e</sup> aff<sup>r</sup> serv<sup>t</sup>  
Rendman



Feb 13. 1626

Need not tell you I am a prisoner. as I am for a  
Arms. nor can I tell you. nor can my Councell tell me I hope it  
will tend advantage to my advantage of my End more.

As to those unlucky Land when you went from home, and stated  
an Acc<sup>t</sup>. whereby Mr. Smyth's Ball was 23. 1. 10. 0. by the  
passage sent me he shrank 5. 1. 5. 3/4 & of ball of Mr. Tompkins  
15. 6. 4. 2 w. is now shrank to 12. 13. 4. 1/4 & farrell's are more  
was 6. 1. 10. 0. Now w<sup>t</sup> to say to those things I  
know not, I desire you would examine & assist Me for me  
as you would do for you. self & to cutt up all foules & keep for  
your future supply of clothes, otherwise I shall find it sure or  
long to make it troublesome for those who wronged me too much  
may tell me know when you intend to be here. Remain

To Capt. Doyce

Your aff<sup>d</sup> friend

13<sup>th</sup> Feb 1626

This day received your of 3<sup>rd</sup> Feb. I am glad you are not so any end w<sup>th</sup>.  
Over non, & wish you were in the whole rather than to have put you self into y<sup>e</sup>  
distress w<sup>ch</sup> you have described & of 10. I am as sensible as if I saw it  
as my self I am pretty well excepting a cough w<sup>ch</sup> continues very hard  
upon me. but I expect help from warmer weather I am prisoner here at my own  
house & have not yet made Application for my liberty, because I gain great  
advantage by my restraint, you will receive great packets by this post.  
for w<sup>ch</sup> pay the postage.  
As to your request of supplye, I have spoken before, it comes to me if  
considering both the price, you cannot be well agreed, I have taken  
course out of Minst. & turned to from home, but y<sup>e</sup> exchange is  
soe very high, only remem<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> upon any extraordinary pinch, you may



may acquaint y<sup>e</sup> self w<sup>th</sup> M<sup>r</sup> D<sup>r</sup>. Arthur or some other Person  
may get to see it y<sup>e</sup> right I mean y<sup>e</sup> upon sure & p<sup>er</sup>petual  
to never so much y<sup>e</sup> may draw for sure & p<sup>er</sup>petual

And the more end or fully for our child<sup>en</sup> to gratify y<sup>e</sup>  
or being to grant a sum for Ex<sup>er</sup>cise to y<sup>e</sup> My Sister  
Nass presents her hearty service to you w<sup>th</sup> a 1000 thanks for y<sup>e</sup>  
care of her daughter but y<sup>e</sup> do not write whether Charles doth know  
his story or can spell or.

To My Lady Betty.

Dear Cousin I write unto y<sup>e</sup> last post, <sup>Dec. 13<sup>th</sup> 1696</sup> now y<sup>e</sup> notice of a  
gent will write on y<sup>e</sup> with a copy of y<sup>e</sup> farm. I will get my Callary w<sup>th</sup> a  
copy of my Answ<sup>r</sup>. I have to, w<sup>th</sup> Answ<sup>r</sup>. is y<sup>e</sup> history of y<sup>e</sup> farm & is wrote y<sup>e</sup>  
keeping by y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> will have a true copy of my bill concerning y<sup>e</sup> Porky  
quintile w<sup>ch</sup> is called Scandalous & containeth in some small Measure y<sup>e</sup>  
history of y<sup>e</sup> farm. as y<sup>e</sup> last Moncked Answ<sup>r</sup>. was of y<sup>e</sup> farm, It is  
indeed about here to mention My q<sup>d</sup> friend of Engh<sup>l</sup> ag<sup>t</sup> mee, but it does  
singler constructions may be made of it, for as yet this full position is  
1<sup>st</sup> That I had respect & a purpose all intention or design to scandalize or offend  
either of y<sup>e</sup> Chan<sup>cl</sup>l<sup>rs</sup>  
2<sup>d</sup> I gave y<sup>e</sup> rough draught to Council guiding him special directions  
out of my Materials to cutt out such a Bill as might be fitting & need after  
3<sup>d</sup> Having it in his hands at length signed it & put it in.  
3<sup>d</sup> When I first heard of my Adversaryes intended to make ill use of it, w<sup>ch</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> Bill be right or wrong I endeavored to w<sup>th</sup> draw it  
4<sup>th</sup> It is plain y<sup>t</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> said Bill whereby I received notice of my  
grievances I would not insert any thing to offend them from whence  
they were to be. And this besides my own Assurance will I hope & curse



I mee on all sides & will prove I did not bid  
it either way of chance. I would be secured agt my right  
5. I should be any word which may give just offence, I do heartily  
ask pardon for y<sup>e</sup> same, altho my Council were busied w<sup>th</sup> it was to  
guide mee both I ought to take me off

And this I doe so. I begg y<sup>e</sup> to say for mee where  
when y<sup>e</sup> so becom. I was an old & y<sup>e</sup> present date y<sup>e</sup> first  
of Febr. inst. y<sup>e</sup> M<sup>rs</sup> whereof I have no reason to revile. I will  
leave by y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> nothing more at present I am.

To Mr. R. Cuthwell

Dec. 13. Feb. 1676  
I do. This day I read y<sup>e</sup> of the 3<sup>d</sup> inst. y<sup>e</sup> enclosed bill w<sup>ch</sup> is of a l<sup>tt</sup>  
longer then heretofore. You mention y<sup>e</sup> farm bill in Chancery agt my salary  
but did not send it, nor y<sup>e</sup> opinion of Council upon it, but I enclosed send y<sup>e</sup> copy of  
their bill exhibited to y<sup>e</sup> same purpose here together with my Answer thereto, the  
first w<sup>ch</sup> of is a true history of y<sup>e</sup> farm I will enlighten our Council in most of  
our future proceedings, in this Answer they have as yet found no Equity, altho it hath  
been in these w<sup>ch</sup> but to supply want of Equity they took a small frivolous  
exception w<sup>ch</sup> I answer y<sup>e</sup> same day, so as I have forced y<sup>e</sup> to plead & have pleaded  
very insufficiently y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> shall demur to it, I send y<sup>e</sup> also a copy of my Bill in  
Chancery here to make them form an Agreement for Moderating y<sup>e</sup> Harry Quirent  
&c. but they have gotten y<sup>e</sup> enclosed bill to imprison mee & my Council for this false  
scandalous to the Chancery of both Kingdoms, w<sup>ch</sup> I dare was not my  
intention, pray y<sup>e</sup> get these p<sup>er</sup>sses copied out at my charge & lett my wife  
carry y<sup>e</sup> to Mr. R. Cuthwell w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> I dare as y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> I dare it  
& lett our Council at their leisure have also copied to serve for this my Bill &  
my Answer as a most as much as I can say in the whole business, I am threatened to be  
sent over prison into Eng<sup>l</sup>, But do not more fear it, the end of scope of all  
these ugly Machinacons being to make me quit my salary & y<sup>e</sup> other advantages  
w<sup>ch</sup> they know I can justly pretend to, I do not any humble service to y<sup>e</sup> self  
& Master as also to all our Council & to Mr. Fox I am  
To y<sup>e</sup> aff<sup>l</sup> humble  
serv<sup>t</sup>



Dublin 17<sup>th</sup> 8 1777

Yesterday we thought that y<sup>e</sup> Commission was ready to be  
seal'd, y<sup>e</sup> farm<sup>er</sup> have wrought upon my L<sup>d</sup> L<sup>t</sup> to alter it, & to  
exclude y<sup>e</sup> use of a Jury, so as y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>mission</sup> business will be only to  
write down any thing that any man will swear to as all the  
loose fellows of y<sup>e</sup> Country may be brought in to fill many  
Reams of paper w<sup>th</sup> Oathes & Depositions w<sup>ch</sup> are more than ever  
can be read or considered whilst my L<sup>d</sup> L<sup>t</sup> Commission Caspeth  
neither will my L<sup>d</sup> have any means to know w<sup>ch</sup> Depositions  
to be true & consequently all o<sup>r</sup> Lab<sup>or</sup> & trouble concerning  
y<sup>e</sup> same will be lost, for my self I intend y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>mission</sup> shall  
proceed as my L<sup>d</sup> L<sup>t</sup> & L<sup>d</sup> Chancell<sup>or</sup> have already put it  
& to muddle no more int but to let nature work I will  
write to you again on Tuesday next by 3 severall L<sup>et</sup>ts. To y<sup>e</sup>  
same purpose, I shall to day send one to Mitchelstown  
another to Cork & another to Tralee directed to James  
Con<sup>way</sup> where fore in case you do not stay in Mitchel  
till my next L<sup>et</sup>ter come & do neither think it fit to goe  
to Cork or Tralee y<sup>e</sup> you must order y<sup>e</sup> Mitchels L<sup>et</sup>ter to be sent  
after you where you intend to goe.

Pray at y<sup>e</sup> Leisure times study y<sup>e</sup> paper & consider how  
to behave y<sup>e</sup> self both ways that is whether there be a Jury or not  
y<sup>e</sup> Assizes will be at Cork y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> of March and at Lym<sup>rick</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>  
get in a good Bill of y<sup>e</sup> Lym<sup>rick</sup> money make at 200, if you goe  
to Cork I suppose you will see Gamblers ruffe, we do not find  
that Bunworth has don any thing since we routed him the day  
I had a hearing in Chancery w<sup>th</sup> M<sup>rs</sup> Aston & shall lose by it 200, &  
so a year for her life, I was released on Wednesday last & hope to  
get ground on y<sup>e</sup> farm soon y<sup>e</sup> main point

To M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Crookshank







The totall effect was deduced upon the said point and was  
How strong & substantiall you considered it to be, but were  
it under so good a man to see how to apply it

Councils if they find us incline to spend more money they will not hinder us

So not consid<sup>r</sup> it whether we shall have a law in Eng<sup>l</sup> to

How we are to be for it by evidence by interest there

by fitting instrument. To which we shall not pass a law

by doing we thought to send you to Council this

afternoon, but did not. Mostly to send charges & because

4 or 5 of us as yet have not stand will break not square

untill we can have again for y<sup>r</sup> self

wherefore let us consid<sup>r</sup> how to adjust y<sup>r</sup> proportions

betweene of shillings & what Bayly & Gerson may be

found to be our force. If it is done & y<sup>t</sup> we are as affected

understand, let us of shillings & will prepare to be done

y<sup>t</sup> blow we may be some what better fitted to take in

all new advantages for them our fond<sup>r</sup>

I protest I know not what to write now to

say but of them. I am y<sup>r</sup> humble servant

Take Notice if y<sup>t</sup>

little more must y<sup>t</sup> pass

we are not taken here, etc.



Nov. 24. 1736  
 Mr. George Gault. Did not write unto y<sup>e</sup>. By y<sup>e</sup>. last Tuesday's post, since w<sup>ch</sup> time I  
 have gotten y<sup>e</sup>. harm. Inj<sup>n</sup>. Dissolved I hope I am in a fairer way y<sup>e</sup>. formerly  
 to get my right from them upon both my Suits  
 I was this week so tormented with a Colic that I could not go to y<sup>e</sup>. Court by Mr. Gamble, who  
 joined with Mr. Bunworth w<sup>th</sup>. me, making us all Sick. I suppose he would make y<sup>e</sup>. world believe  
 that I had combined with Mr. Bunworth as he hath with both or one of y<sup>m</sup>. I wish some one were  
 made of this business for I am tired with Law Suits.  
 Nan further did yesterday by a stratagem get an Inj<sup>n</sup>. for such possession as shee had  
 at y<sup>e</sup>. time of y<sup>e</sup>. filing her Bill.

at y<sup>e</sup> time of y<sup>e</sup> late ingrowth. Feb. 6.  
The com<sup>r</sup> for Lorry is now going on againe & if it is to be without a Tury, So as y<sup>e</sup>  
Tom. will have little to do. Besides causing w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> witness say to be true to be done  
It is intended y<sup>t</sup> there shal be but 12 witness sworn of a side, but unto how many Interrogatory  
y<sup>e</sup> first knowngt, wherefore care must be taken to have 12 Substantiall Men except  
ch<sup>r</sup>ist & a new Deed in every y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Concord. Your self & Mr. Hoale must be witness  
concerning y<sup>e</sup> Deed of Money & the Iron works, fishing, timber &c: as also concerning y<sup>e</sup> lease  
wherefore lett y<sup>e</sup> books & papers be well Methodiz<sup>d</sup> concerning these points, You must  
also think of y<sup>e</sup> most Substantiall <sup>ancient</sup> Men who know y<sup>e</sup> values in (41) who can give an  
acct. of y<sup>e</sup> place ever since y<sup>e</sup> King's Restauration & who know y<sup>e</sup> values in y<sup>e</sup> year 1664  
w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Duke of Beiron left y<sup>e</sup>. But of this y<sup>e</sup> shall here more by y<sup>e</sup> next

Dear acknowledgments to have rec<sup>d</sup> from Rob<sup>t</sup> Mutcherson  
 his acquaintance of Philip Grandmont and ~~own~~ acquaintance  
 of Mr Wm Newman, and in thirteen acquaintances of Mr Wm  
 Lynn, and his acquaintances for many to be to Mr William  
 & me of Mr Mearns and fifteen pounds to in pt of a  
 bond of Coneykall paid to Mr Grandmont, all amounting  
 seven pounds sent for William Good discharge him -  
 this 11<sup>th</sup> day of Aug<sup>r</sup> 1676.



no distill'd, & say againe I will not pay out a penny for any kind of work  
upon Iron worke nor fishinge It seemes yt A. has agl run w<sup>d</sup> w<sup>d</sup> upon  
y<sup>e</sup> place at 16<sup>th</sup> Jun<sup>r</sup> & makes me believe yt a sum of Iron worke at 16<sup>th</sup>  
is given out to some body in satisfaction of some artificiall deb<sup>t</sup> of the boyfis  
truth I who am made to believe to have 16<sup>th</sup> Jun<sup>r</sup> hand but still y<sup>e</sup> cum  
y<sup>e</sup> custom ex<sup>c</sup>ed over plue

To Mr Geo Brocksanbe

① A line to My Lady / y<sup>o</sup> 24. Feb y<sup>o</sup> 67  
The like to Mr. Husbande y<sup>o</sup> same date



To Mr. Gamble 90.21 - 42  
 To John Walker - 28 - 43  
 To my day ditto - 45  
 To Mrs. Bunworth ditto idem  
 To Mr. Gamble ditto 45  
 To Mr. Beecher - ditto 47  
 To Mr. Hutchinson 90.1 - 48  
 To Mr. May - 11 - idem  
 To Mr. Briggs - 18 - 49  
 To my day - 23 - 50  
 To Geo. Chandler ditto idem  
 To Capt. Leys - 28 - 51  
 To Mr. Wall  
 To Mr. May - 30 - 61  
 To my day Jan 20 62  
 To my day Jan 13 63  
 To Mr. Beecher ditto 65  
 To Sister Bet. - 20 - 67











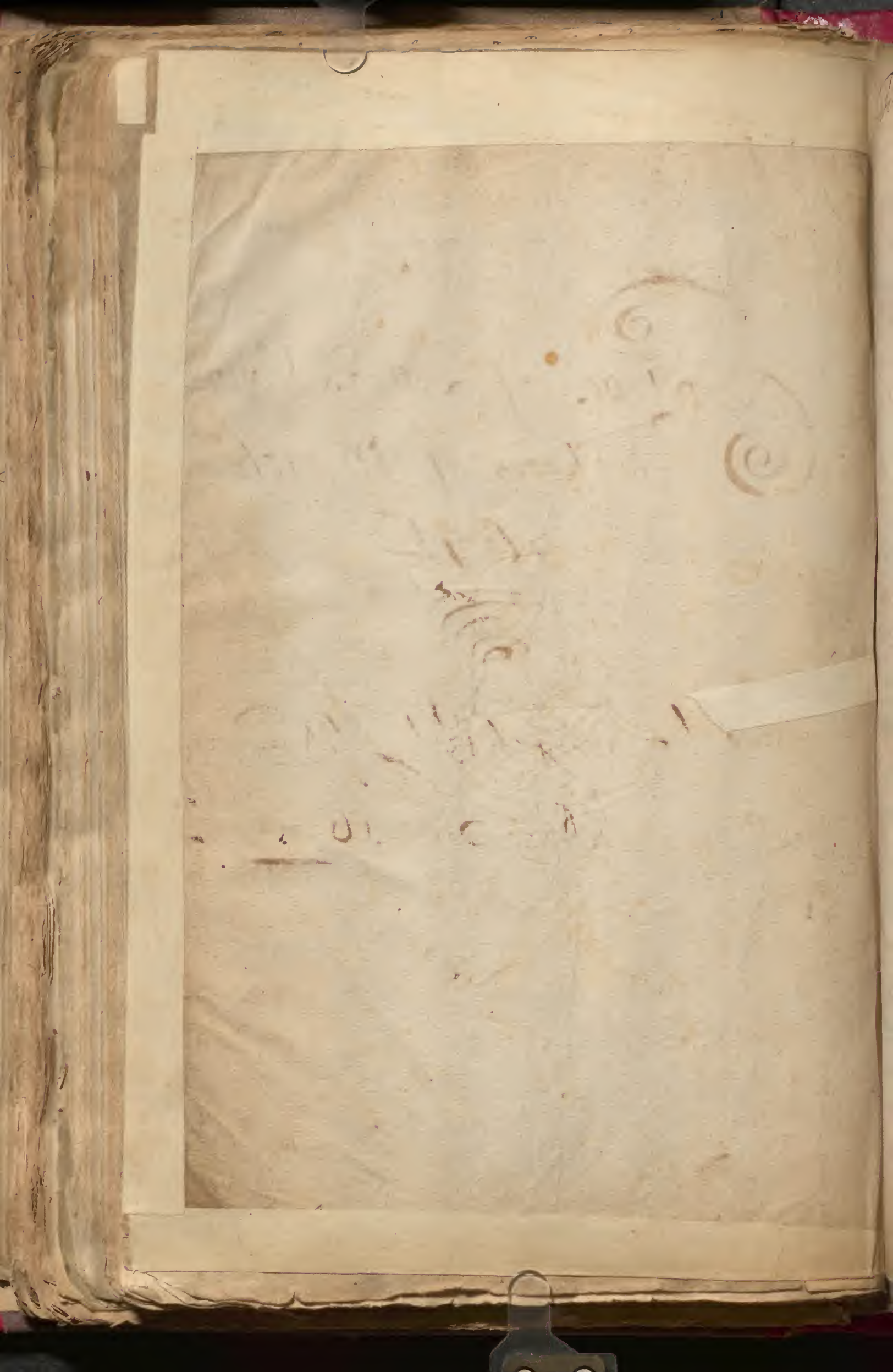
✓ 14  
AC  
ms  
64

Sir Wm Pettys  
Correspondence  
1676 to 1677

Indices of Letters begun  
on the 3. of March  
1676

and determining the 13<sup>th</sup> day of November  
Anno Domini 1677







To Mr. Crookshank P. Dublin 4. 3. of March 1676.

I recd. y<sup>r</sup>. with y<sup>e</sup>. bill of 100 to London & am glad  
Mr. Gamble is sensible of his error & that Mr. Wright has  
not fallen into it, but should be sorry if Mr. Gamble  
had paid Bunworth much money but should laugh  
if he has no him but a little for havinging business  
with such a knave for 1. I gave him fair warning  
of Bunworth. 2. I promised to secure him from  
all damage & trouble if he paid y<sup>e</sup>. money to me.  
3. I was content to have it deposited in Court 4.  
Mr. Gamble might have had an Injunction out  
of y<sup>e</sup>. Excheq<sup>r</sup>. where y<sup>e</sup>. suit depended. 5. Hee might  
have had removed y<sup>e</sup>. cause if he had sent sufficient  
directions. 6. he might have paid his money  
to y<sup>e</sup>. Sheriff at worst, which I hope he did know  
he brings a ridiculous action ag<sup>t</sup> Rutt. Bunworth  
& my selfe, I suppose to discover some combination  
between us upon y<sup>e</sup>. whole matter assure him there  
is none & advise him to throw away no more money  
on a suit of this kind, for I believe his reputation had  
never a greater blemish, then upon y<sup>e</sup>. day y<sup>e</sup>. cause  
was heard.

I have only y<sup>e</sup>. answer inclosed to Mr. Palmer w<sup>ch</sup>. con-  
sider well before y<sup>e</sup>. deliver.

Young M<sup>r</sup>. Gullicuddy have Sworne his 2000 acres  
of lands are worth 25<sup>th</sup> and w<sup>ch</sup>. is w<sup>ch</sup>. is never double  
value of mynd, Britty & Barry do also meet w<sup>th</sup>. r<sup>th</sup>.  
them: Kelly talks of returning Speedily.

If 40 Tun can be sold in 3 months at 15<sup>th</sup> per tun at y<sup>e</sup>.



2  
I hope you will all wallow in money very shortly.  
The warrant for y<sup>r</sup>. Commission they say will be  
Signed this day, it is to be carry'd immediately to  
Trancy, where y<sup>r</sup>. first meeting is to be, I suppose  
may be there about y<sup>e</sup>. 12<sup>th</sup> Instant, after which there  
is 8 dayes notice, so as about y<sup>e</sup>. 20<sup>th</sup> they may begin  
to Act, As for y<sup>r</sup>. Interrogatories they will be much  
y<sup>e</sup>. same w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. Draught, which y<sup>e</sup>. was carry'd from  
hence, but y<sup>e</sup>. shall have others more exact by y<sup>e</sup>.  
present points are more at present,

Dublin y<sup>e</sup>. 3<sup>rd</sup> March 17<sup>th</sup>  
To M<sup>r</sup>. Palmer

I rec<sup>d</sup> but this day, the y<sup>e</sup>. Lett. of y<sup>e</sup>. 14<sup>th</sup> of Decemb<sup>r</sup>.  
y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>nd</sup> January, describing y<sup>e</sup>. horrible disorders  
that have been committed by y<sup>e</sup>. Land waiters, I wish they  
rec<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. sooner and that they had been written in  
way of Articles viz<sup>t</sup>. 1. That A. B. did come into  
y<sup>e</sup>. house of J. D. in y<sup>e</sup>. night time w<sup>th</sup> an unnecessary  
Number of Cook & Irresponsible persons, Armed w<sup>th</sup>  
severall terrifying weapons, That they brake into  
Rooms & Closets, & opened severall Chests & trunks, w<sup>th</sup>  
out any probable suspicion of finding uncustomed  
goods in them, & all this to y<sup>e</sup>. foul<sup>d</sup>. evil designs or  
their own. 2. That they have seized upon goods  
from which noe Customs is due, That they have de-  
stroyed severall commodities by rude & careless opinions  
of y<sup>e</sup>. That they have neglected their waiting on  
Ship boards, from thence to take occasion for their  
exorbitant proceedings a Shore. That they have seiz<sup>d</sup>



3

Seized Ambergreese, w<sup>ch</sup> belongeth to y<sup>e</sup> Admiral,  
and have other ways, infringed y<sup>e</sup> Admiralty  
Jurisdiction &c. I say I would have y<sup>e</sup> said  
causes of complaint, seriously and exactly  
=do, to y<sup>e</sup> end that they may be referred to the  
Lord Lev<sup>t</sup> and Council, and that other offences  
may be indicted at sizes or Sessions; I intend  
to appoint a Judge Regist<sup>r</sup> & Marshall of y<sup>e</sup>  
Admiralty in y<sup>e</sup> Glyn, who may present by sur-  
=nise, Imprison upon y<sup>e</sup> place or send up to Dublin  
all persons committing any kind of offence below y<sup>e</sup>  
high water mark vizt. Who goe to and again  
in unlicensed boats, &c. who take any fish w<sup>th</sup> out  
Lycense, or who do any other way offend y<sup>e</sup> Statute  
for fishing, or do any other way annoy y<sup>e</sup> Riv<sup>r</sup>  
or harbour, or who exact unlawfull duties from  
Imported goods, or any other way prejudice the  
Admiralty, Wherefore I desire y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> ten  
me y<sup>e</sup> names of y<sup>e</sup> persons for y<sup>e</sup> D<sup>y</sup> office, I con-  
=ceive y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> selfe may be Judge, & y<sup>e</sup> Kingston  
may be Regist<sup>r</sup>, & that some House w<sup>ch</sup> we  
fellow may be Marshall;

I am not for prejudicing y<sup>e</sup> farmer in a penny,  
but must take care that y<sup>e</sup> Country & my ten<sup>t</sup>  
be not robbed & abused und<sup>r</sup> pretence of their  
serv<sup>t</sup>, besides I conceive that if they doe things  
many times Illegall & forcible, that they may be  
resisted w<sup>th</sup> force & made good if there be cause.



24

I advise those who are justly greived, to send  
up some chirograph to make affidavit, con-  
cerning these matters, I mean such as cannot  
be punished at y<sup>e</sup>. Life, or by the Admiralty  
And may y<sup>e</sup>. next Lett. that y<sup>e</sup>. write about  
this matter, let it be Substantially & to y<sup>e</sup>.  
point, I hope ere long to be with y<sup>e</sup>. still  
then remain  
friend

Y<sup>r</sup>. very Loving to serve

To Mr. Robert Southwell

Dublin 3<sup>d</sup> March 1709

I did hope by this Post to have sent y<sup>e</sup>. a piece  
of our Scale of Treasures, but y<sup>e</sup>. Devil hath inter-  
posed this week & retarded it, but I verily believe,  
that y<sup>e</sup>. next shall bring y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. same, w<sup>th</sup> something  
else, and y<sup>e</sup>. return of my thanks to my Lord & Pan.  
for I see no reason why y<sup>e</sup>. next week of my  
life may not be fairer & calmer weather.

I receive y<sup>r</sup>. Lett. & of Mr. Brown of our Post-  
office and do presume to send y<sup>e</sup>. inclosed under Cover  
for y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. Rats of y<sup>e</sup>. farme have been knowing my  
Secrets of State, I have this day written a large  
Lett. to Kinsale where as I said there is much stirring  
& flowing y<sup>e</sup>. last news, I had from him was very  
good and I hope this warm<sup>t</sup>. weather will mend  
it not more at p<sup>re</sup>sent but that I am.

Y<sup>r</sup>. Obedt



To Mr. Heald

Dublin March 3<sup>o</sup> 76 5

I recd yr. w<sup>th</sup> acct. & am glad yr. find the good  
market for Iron at y<sup>e</sup> forge, a Commission will  
come shortly into y<sup>e</sup> Country, which I hope will  
put an end to our long vexation, I doubt not but  
yr. selfe & friends will be active & carefull to do  
me Right, noe lesse yr. w<sup>re</sup> were form<sup>ly</sup> at Andover,  
yr. particular business will be to make out what  
gains I have made by y<sup>e</sup> Iron w<sup>re</sup> ds, & conse-  
quently what vast profits I have made by y<sup>e</sup> Iron  
& Iron wood of y<sup>e</sup> Country, whereas I have found  
hitherto, that y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>ds</sup> Mines & woods have only re-  
-paired me in to Crooked & Costly.

When this jobb is over I hope <sup>th</sup> in a short  
time after to be w<sup>th</sup> yr. and to see fairer weather  
in y<sup>e</sup> Glynn, then ever I saw form<sup>ly</sup> brook shank  
will be shortly w<sup>th</sup> you who knoweth my mind  
in sundry particulars. I am sorry for what I hear  
of yr. Brother in law's illness, were better for  
him to be good in his Office, I comitt you all to  
God being

Yr. very Loving friend

Tell one to Mr. Southwell  
of Kinsale on y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>o</sup> of March  
1676 7



6

Dublin march 6. 1677

Worthy friend

You may think it Strange that I should w<sup>th</sup> ask you to  
pull y<sup>e</sup> trouble upon you of being one of Com. on our behalf, but it  
was of confidence I have of y<sup>e</sup> kindnes towards mee & y<sup>e</sup> whole  
English Protestant interest, and withall my intention that you  
shall be no loser thereby. Wherefore, I desire you to accept  
of same & to proceed cheerfully in it, I endeavour all I can to  
have it all truly so as you may have the least trouble in it  
your greatest work will be to see that y<sup>e</sup> Interrogatories and  
Cross Interrogatories be punctually answered, & that y<sup>e</sup> true  
meaning of y<sup>e</sup> witnesses be rightly worded, & faithfully  
transmitted w<sup>th</sup> suppressing any part of them & without  
feigning in what was never sworn.

I conceive may be w<sup>th</sup> you at Traly 8 or 10 dayes hence  
& upon 8 dayes notice afterwards you begin y<sup>e</sup> work, I shall  
not trouble you w<sup>th</sup> much more at this time, y<sup>e</sup> chief end of this  
Letter being to desire you not take a misse my presuming upon  
you I hope ere long to be w<sup>th</sup> you myself, & to thank you more  
particularly then I can at this distance, I wish you health &  
am.

Dublin march 6. 1677

To Mr. C.

The warrant for y<sup>e</sup> Comf. is now signed but when it will be  
sealed I know not y<sup>e</sup> first meeting is at Traly, & from thence  
y<sup>e</sup> dayes notice must be given, & from thence Com. may adjourn  
from place to place as they thinke fit. As y<sup>e</sup> case now stands y<sup>e</sup>  
great trouble will be upon y<sup>e</sup> Clerk, who may word things as he  
pleases, what ever y<sup>e</sup> witnesses say, & may choose to change  
y<sup>e</sup> paper afterwards, & transmitt what he pleases, he may  
disorder y<sup>e</sup> depositions before publication and in brief may be  
wonderfull pranks. Wherefore great care must be had that  
this y<sup>e</sup> Com must be indifferent, I have here with sent you  
Interrogatories which I would have put by our own witness  
& y<sup>e</sup> Cross to those that are produced by the far m.



7 I suppose if more of your witnesses can be examined in one day upon both & consequently allowing for accidents, y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>rs</sup> will be ready in speaking and at least 15 more going coming & transcribing & to be returned hither by y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> April which is 35 days hence, so as y<sup>e</sup> 10 days notice with y<sup>e</sup> 4 days between this & y<sup>e</sup> sealing of y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>rs</sup> added to y<sup>e</sup> 20 days & 15 days above mentioned will I fear exceed y<sup>e</sup> whole time allowed.

I have written y<sup>e</sup> inclosure to m<sup>r</sup>. Ellis, to whom I would have a copy of y<sup>e</sup> Interrogatories & rest Interrogations given behind that he may be ready in case of any surprise (for all tricks Imaginable will be used) I think when y<sup>e</sup> have done your business else where y<sup>e</sup> must go to Trealy to confer with him and make him understand y<sup>e</sup> matter & to speak w<sup>th</sup> James, Con<sup>l</sup> who I wish were y<sup>e</sup> Clerk, as for witnesses I need not trouble y<sup>e</sup>, however I have sent y<sup>e</sup> names of 24 w<sup>th</sup> I nevertheless leave to y<sup>e</sup> discretion over.

1  
about y<sup>e</sup> Iron works timber  
fishing Rents Receipts of money  
exp<sup>ts</sup> w<sup>th</sup> be

2  
About m<sup>r</sup>. Gullicuddy's usurpation  
about his clipping of Timber  
exact<sup>ing</sup> of Chiefryes &c

Crook & Shank  
Heale  
Croskin  
Phil: Hayes  
Teige m<sup>r</sup>. Dan.  
Joseph Tayl<sup>r</sup>.

Hugh Halvey  
Phil: Proctor  
Alex: Eager  
Teige Kelly  
Cadogan Barne

3  
for Iveragh & Dunkeran

Mau: Connell  
Thom: Connell  
Rich: Leaghen  
Jon: Mahony  
Teige Mahony  
Christo: Conway

4  
for Kilmore Toya Sister & Templemore

Derm: m<sup>r</sup>. Flynn  
Wm Waters  
Wm Hayes  
Kinaston  
Taylor  
Campden

Query:

whether Jon or Robt  
Kastel may be made  
use of



I sent just now to y<sup>e</sup> office & find y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> west. is not yet come  
thither, I hear that Mess<sup>r</sup>. Hargy one of y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>rs</sup> is M<sup>r</sup>. Gullie-  
audy's brother in law & know not why Traly may not be a  
good as any other.

Another question may be whether their 12 or our 12  
shall be examined first or whether one of theirs and  
one of o<sup>rs</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> end of y<sup>e</sup> whole work

To M<sup>r</sup>. Crookshank Dublin March y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1767

Leiv<sup>t</sup>. Brough I guess y<sup>e</sup> Commission will be ready to morrow  
or on Monday, Young M<sup>r</sup>. Gullieudy expects to carry it  
& Dennis Sullivane to goe for Clerk and a great many  
other divices are in their heads, but I hope to disapprove<sup>m</sup>  
if you can, be here on Monday or Tuesday at farthest  
which will be absolutely necessary, because of sending  
dispatches by that night's post, I expect you have settled  
all y<sup>or</sup> business at home & therefore I desire y<sup>e</sup> to come  
away to be here by Tuesday Noon, for soe I have engaged  
that you shall be and you shall find y<sup>or</sup> money and  
all things ready, I did arrest M<sup>r</sup>. Gullieudy upon y<sup>e</sup> bond  
of 500<sup>l</sup>. but he did give Bayle, therefore we must declare  
and you must bring y<sup>e</sup> Lease and such things as you have  
concerning that matter. I am.

Dear Sister

Dublin y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> March 1767

I am now falling into a fit of y<sup>e</sup> gravel and therefore  
cannot answer y<sup>or</sup> Letter w<sup>th</sup> my own hands as it must be I  
suppose you will take it for an answer, when I tell you that  
Dancy shall have 50<sup>l</sup>. w<sup>th</sup> in a few dayes, so as to answer y<sup>e</sup>  
occasions present my Service to all y<sup>or</sup> good Company I am.

To M<sup>rs</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Haper

Your affectionate brother  
& true friend



9

Dublin 1<sup>st</sup> of March 76

In my very first Lett<sup>r</sup>. I told you my thoughts of Becturals, as to your Chast magh, and of bynt m<sup>ts</sup> as to your Legs & Thighs, and am now glad to find you content to in tentment y<sup>e</sup> use of them, nor am I aigg<sup>d</sup> you suspending y<sup>e</sup> use of any other remedy, which you have not clearly found to do you good & such as do no way disturb or disgust you otherwise. If you have a purge which doth easily discharge water, take take y<sup>e</sup> water once a week and when y<sup>e</sup> Swellings abound.

You may take notice that I have I have not prescribed you any Chitick beside y<sup>e</sup> Turpentine pills in ord<sup>r</sup> to your kidneys, which you thought free, but you now find y<sup>e</sup> disease in y<sup>e</sup> head of y<sup>e</sup> back & privities, but I did advise you to Broths of Comfortable herbs, to y<sup>e</sup> use of honey & sweet butter & to brown bread which is scouring, & not so obstructive as white, & by my last of y<sup>e</sup> use of malt & gravel made strong w<sup>th</sup> Tralidge, and Elder, but God Almighty help you through his month which hath produced very pernicious weather.

I say again you may leave of y<sup>e</sup> purgatives, and retaining only such as do you good & please you, and write what effect this easier course will produce, keep you self & your whole Room very warme that you may have as little to do as possible w<sup>th</sup> this present weather.

What your friends tell you of y<sup>e</sup> difference between y<sup>e</sup> Survey & y<sup>e</sup> Survey, is but words for his no matter by what y<sup>e</sup> same things are called as for the Itching in your side, if that were y<sup>e</sup> only Agitations it were considerable, otherwise not, what you say of y<sup>e</sup> small of y<sup>e</sup> back & y<sup>e</sup> present faintness troubles me more.

I have found y<sup>e</sup> Excell<sup>t</sup> effects of Dr. Doct<sup>r</sup> labour for me. I am well satisfied in y<sup>e</sup> charity of his intentions w<sup>th</sup> ever y<sup>e</sup> effect had been, it is my misery what ever my self or my friends can do, is but to lessen y<sup>e</sup> Arrang<sup>e</sup> Belumney and tricks which knowes put upon me, and this is my Survey, & y<sup>e</sup> disease I never yet could get cured, grant us all Sub-



Submission to his will, whether it touch our Bodies, Estates, or good Names, I with you and you all kind of happiness and Remain.

90 & 1 script

I do ever now & then speak of y<sup>e</sup> Ship, and by y<sup>e</sup>  
 answer guess that my De hath laid up his own hands,  
 by sending <sup>me</sup> to England, where I fear y<sup>e</sup> matter is not  
 minded. I am Judge of y<sup>e</sup> High Court of Admiralty  
 of Ire<sup>l</sup> & I conceive, each of my self or each <sup>th</sup> of  
 concurrence have long hindered this matt<sup>r</sup>, but when superior  
 powers interpose tis better to be quiet

To Mr. Southwell  
of Kinsale.

10<sup>mo</sup> May 7<sup>o</sup>

Mr Moagh understood by Mr Loochman Esq. that you are his correspondent & my friend, will be  
now upon some business in Turkey & I desire to send you a dispatch, I do yet more desire you would  
write him & correspond with me for a little time & put up post. & send it to my care.

And whereas I did by y<sup>e</sup> last Tuesday's post send a packet to y<sup>e</sup> good friend and friend  
y<sup>e</sup> King's head without y<sup>e</sup> post's Gate, I desire being <sup>in</sup> what y<sup>e</sup> packet was dispatched away  
to Lancaster I am & am w<sup>m</sup>. I have also this day sent another packet w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> same direction  
I believe y<sup>e</sup> look w<sup>th</sup> it I had it <sup>may be</sup> dispatched away by y<sup>e</sup> first opportunity, I do desire  
y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>m</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> last packet being <sup>in</sup> post to intercept my other coming or going y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>m</sup> in  
and I present it againe w<sup>th</sup> notice w<sup>th</sup> it

I desire yr. to inform me what is don wth Mr Gambles Mr Wangel & who did send over last week upon yr. & at yr. intend to do, I was conversed wth a Captain at Mr Gambles house. I suppose to discover some lawyer or any body wth me & Drunworthe, if y<sup>t</sup> be all I think I can give him full satisfaction w<sup>th</sup> out a suit at law, but he would not take of his freedom I found him horrid & I hope he will not in time, if he have y<sup>e</sup> Drunworthe any money or I hope hee hath or not must, I do admire him, if he hath y<sup>e</sup> him but little, I should laugh at him, but if hee hath y<sup>e</sup> him must, I should really be sorry, desire y<sup>r</sup>. to return me an Ans<sup>r</sup>. wth the by y<sup>e</sup> next post and I remaine

and Roman

Voluntary W. & Friend

30 May / 76  
I hope that this evening your writing of 28<sup>th</sup> was finished & will be sealed on Monday & sent  
at 10<sup>th</sup> at 8<sup>th</sup> after I suppose at 12<sup>th</sup> or 1<sup>st</sup> of June. & consequently you & Dr. Norris will  
not see it till Wednesday or fortnight. I send you 12<sup>th</sup> of 12 with reference upon Ingham &  
which will take up at least as much time as my opinion in your paper. I must go far from  
home & so you will not come on till about 3 or 4 days, by which time you must have altered  
in your mind.

We find y<sup>e</sup> intend to have Demi Sullivan for y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> agt w<sup>m</sup>. I have many misapprehensions  
 and namely y<sup>t</sup> he hath p<sup>r</sup>ferred to all p<sup>r</sup>sent agt me, w<sup>th</sup>out so much false & injurious allegations w<sup>ch</sup> he did  
 not p<sup>r</sup>esent w<sup>th</sup> nor could he make y<sup>e</sup> good, as hath app<sup>r</sup>ed by reports ready to be p<sup>r</sup>duced to y<sup>e</sup> committee  
 Bad of y<sup>e</sup> exchange 2<sup>d</sup>ly hee too hee y<sup>e</sup> stand in further y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> were sold out w<sup>th</sup> my selfe & p<sup>r</sup>oduce  
 or interest for others. 3<sup>d</sup>ly y<sup>e</sup> know he hath been tampering w<sup>th</sup> young Marshall, w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>m</sup> I have  
 been still in confederacy, & hath been all along, w<sup>h</sup>erefore my agt y<sup>e</sup> to w<sup>m</sup> I proposed the  
 exchange said y<sup>t</sup> if y<sup>e</sup> insisted to have him y<sup>e</sup> we might chose another w<sup>ch</sup> we pleased for y<sup>e</sup>  
 & y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> was must have app<sup>r</sup>iate care, I am in some hopes y<sup>t</sup> Mr. Lewis a kinde of may be better



because he cannot now be a part of the shall act as for the will be all well, but if  
cannot be, I propose I am for of Peabody or Dr. Mather or Lemiston or some other  
who can write well & quick & can write things pretty & who is thoroughly honest & will take  
care of nothing but to do down but not have been sworn by nothing but to do in afterword with  
both not been sworn by the same. Do only right & as often as you can you must out of your  
right & your heart up with all your heart & every page of your book & our own the  
yl in your book and all taken up like care to be taken of it & transcription of it & fair  
transcripts may be made up with the same, & in the same & I feel you are to be for it.  
The Inter & cross Inter enclosed w. it. I suppose you have seen the list, & I will be able  
to see it. I will compute it & proceed in it. I am at 1/2 of 1/2 or 5/8 of 1/2, I will be able to  
names of the plants in it. I might be right with it. I cannot tell more  
about it at present, but shall write into you every part of it & be sure & I desire  
you would not fail to write us often. Where or there he can or not. If you would  
and course for a speedy & safe transmission of it. I think you may do it  
I will be able to write you about our last neighbor & mark them as they are  
I will be in your margin on the back side where he will know it. I am writing  
you & you belong unto me. I would say, many more but I have own care & confidence.  
will be better

[illegible]



16 To Mr. Lane Sullivan

Dublin y<sup>e</sup>. 14<sup>th</sup> March 78

I recd y<sup>e</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup>. 10<sup>th</sup> Instant & believe y<sup>e</sup>. will be glad to see of y<sup>e</sup>. same  
(Dated from R<sup>th</sup> Sullivan & Co. all of 100 upon June, 1878)  
This day I recd of all from 17<sup>th</sup> July to 10<sup>th</sup> March affording  
y<sup>e</sup>. ought to have remaining, about £6 in silver & hide, y<sup>e</sup>.  
Gold left y<sup>e</sup>. whereas y<sup>e</sup>. made it but 26:5:6 which difference  
I desire y<sup>e</sup>. Examined by recasting y<sup>e</sup>. book, I cast only  
y<sup>e</sup>. To day y<sup>e</sup>. sent me.

I am content that to be allowed on a new standard  
fore see. It must be paid 3 months, hence to Man: Clayton  
126 more may be accounted by King's Bench making in all

On y<sup>e</sup>. other hand y<sup>e</sup>. money y<sup>e</sup>. now have or ought to have y<sup>e</sup>.  
last bill of Exchange y<sup>e</sup>. 3 next quarter rest, w. Deeds. 284  
20 will amount to 749, whereas y<sup>e</sup>. afore mentioned 284  
together w. 7 months, exposed at y<sup>e</sup>. Rate I find on y<sup>e</sup>. bills  
amounting to 440 making 734 by w. I guess y<sup>e</sup>. may  
subsist till over next, at which time Exchange is lower  
I shall be watch full to keep in supply, when I find exact  
under y<sup>e</sup>. present, this God willing depending on.

for D<sup>r</sup>. Bell, 20. your best way is to assign it unto some  
trading man, who may more handsomely ask it of for n<sup>o</sup> value  
y<sup>e</sup>. will

My service & thanks to R<sup>th</sup>. Sullivan. Tell him my answer  
shall be ready within a week, put him in mind that my  
bro: Wal<sup>r</sup>. here if need be, can testify as followeth vizt.

1<sup>st</sup> He was witness to y<sup>e</sup>. bond but heard never y<sup>e</sup>. money  
by way of forwarding y<sup>e</sup>. money beyond 4<sup>th</sup> of June & y<sup>e</sup>. 4<sup>th</sup> of  
June was an Indulgence to y<sup>e</sup>. for m<sup>o</sup>. day he passed, y<sup>e</sup>. money  
I immediately after y<sup>e</sup>. 20<sup>th</sup> Jan: 2. He can say how he  
saw y<sup>e</sup>. latter agreement of y<sup>e</sup>. 3<sup>rd</sup> Decemb<sup>r</sup>. Drawn by M<sup>r</sup>. Mosier  
y<sup>e</sup>. same day it was signed, & consequently all precedent dis-  
courses, &c. terminated in that agreement.

I am glad my sonne Charles is inclined to look after this. Rem-  
ind him make haste hither, and bid him bring a new man w<sup>th</sup>.  
as soon as y<sup>e</sup>. coach is made



17. Tell Mr. Robt. Goodwin or Mr. Peter Berr D<sup>r</sup> Gorge is in London  
who can answer y<sup>r</sup> question, Mr. Robt. propounded to me  
for without D<sup>r</sup> Gorge I could answer nothing

Beside, Don't you know there is at London one Mr. Briston  
or Mr. Alton, & there will shortly be one Mr. Newburton  
Mr. Cole Mr. Rowlandson Mr. Hulton & Mr. Floyd of  
whom you may hear at the fairs I now hear the same  
and by any one you may hear of y<sup>r</sup> rest upon St. Exchanges

My Lady Percivale is very earnest to have her friend  
presented to my wife.

adett. to my Lady Percivale  
concerning her father's health on  
y<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> March 1677

Dublin y<sup>r</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> March 1677

My Lady Percivale thinks fit to send me y<sup>r</sup> lett. upon that  
I may answer y<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>r</sup> mas if writt en to my selfe w<sup>ch</sup> I do to  
y<sup>r</sup> best of my vnde standing, but how poorly and short of  
any wishes God knows, but very willingly because y<sup>r</sup> good  
man seems pleased w<sup>th</sup> it & believes what is true that I do  
it heartily, I have to over & over what I receive of  
y<sup>r</sup> whole matter but shall still watch for any chunk  
where into I may enter a wedge of sea trouble as well  
of y<sup>r</sup> rest we must leave to God.

I sent y<sup>r</sup> my Letter in Psalm very faulty, beside  
y<sup>r</sup> universall fault of my foolish unde taking  
such a business w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>r</sup> had shortly have mended w<sup>th</sup> an  
addition of a beut 30 verses, but not to excuse me from  
y<sup>r</sup> scale of Creature, which altho goeth forward

In my last I gave y<sup>r</sup> a brief concern in the success  
of y<sup>r</sup> former & desired y<sup>r</sup> to apply it, to shew the danger  
of delay, I now advise y<sup>r</sup> further that there hath  
been



10) Been a fermentation of humours among y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>.<sup>o</sup> vizt. there  
be s<sup>o</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>o</sup> for as a certainly governs y<sup>e</sup> whole. Thence p<sup>r</sup>erides  
& muchamp are on one side. Ryall Gourny & Biggott  
y<sup>e</sup> other side. y<sup>e</sup> f<sup>r</sup>on<sup>t</sup> had gotten Rich<sup>d</sup> Le<sup>e</sup> & Stanyan  
on their side, but as late when they were Establishing their  
Officers, & Henry Dan Endeavoured for some try to make  
some of these follo<sup>w</sup>. who had lent him his advanced  
mony, & discovered some other Inconveniences whereupon y<sup>e</sup>  
3 of y<sup>e</sup> and y<sup>e</sup> 2 Londoners Joyne in Opposicion, and being  
resolved to Rule y<sup>e</sup> other 3, Henry Dan perceiving this  
assigns all his Interest to Doct<sup>r</sup>. Wood, who this day  
playes his Topick among y<sup>e</sup> f<sup>r</sup>on<sup>t</sup>, I could ad hereunto  
my conjectures of several other intrigues, I am verily  
afraid Henry Dan will be paid upon for several  
great sum of mony, and now must — and  
now y<sup>e</sup> question is how y<sup>e</sup> 4 f<sup>r</sup>on<sup>t</sup> London<sup>r</sup> will  
manage that great work, and y<sup>e</sup> next question is  
what will be come of me if the Misery of  
grant y<sup>e</sup> Delay in Chancery prove not dangerous  
to me. I hear m<sup>r</sup>. Towel of Lincolne lent m<sup>r</sup>. Sher-  
1600 & Howells of York 1400 more all this which  
I now write as news, app<sup>d</sup> to me in visions  
before I left London.

To Mr. G<sup>o</sup> Southwell.

Dublin 20. March 1677

I red y<sup>e</sup> 10 of y<sup>e</sup> 13. w. y<sup>e</sup> Interrogatories and am  
that m<sup>r</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup> 3. 10 & 17. are not come to hand. I am  
much trouble y<sup>e</sup> b<sup>e</sup> and articles must be sent him  
I desire that y<sup>e</sup> feel copying may be made of y<sup>e</sup> 10.



And Examined w. y<sup>e</sup>. Original, by y<sup>e</sup>. Attorney & Clerk in  
Chancery of E. ad v. Jurys or by y<sup>e</sup>. Reg<sup>r</sup>. or Judge of the  
Court or by some such way as may supply y<sup>e</sup>. loss or  
miscarriage of ym nor would I have them sent by a  
sleight hand I am preparing y<sup>e</sup>. answer as fast as we  
can. This day it app<sup>r</sup>s that Sheridan is out of y<sup>e</sup>. farm  
Dett<sup>r</sup>. Wood in his stead upon w<sup>h</sup>. grounds I know not  
his Certain Ry<sup>r</sup>. and his ply are att a great feud with  
him, and has discovered some miscarriages by him  
soe. They did resolve he & his ply w<sup>h</sup>. are J<sup>r</sup>. James  
and Muschamp should signify little, upon y<sup>e</sup>. whole  
matter, a great enemy being out and a good friend in his  
room our lendic<sup>r</sup> is mended and y<sup>e</sup>. Harp<sup>r</sup>. of o<sup>r</sup>.  
troubles over, I hope my wife will take y<sup>e</sup>. lett<sup>r</sup>. & I write  
y<sup>e</sup>. as to her self, & I will fancy this lett<sup>r</sup>. hath the  
same meaning w<sup>h</sup>. that I sent by my Lady B<sup>r</sup>. der  
altho there be not a line alike in them. Think  
not much to send me word what Charles & my Anne  
say & w<sup>h</sup>. Halley doth say. I inform y<sup>e</sup>. again I sent  
a bill of Exchange of a 100 on James Raynold under Cr.  
to J<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>h</sup>. Southwell Dub: 20 March 17  
m<sup>r</sup>. Brookshank

I send y<sup>e</sup>. for certain news, that Sheridan is  
out of y<sup>e</sup>. farm & y<sup>e</sup>. J<sup>r</sup>. Wood this day setteth in <sup>his</sup> stead y<sup>e</sup>.  
London J<sup>r</sup>. have discovered some matt<sup>r</sup>. w<sup>h</sup>. raised a great  
feud between ym and y<sup>e</sup>. rep<sup>r</sup>, is believed m<sup>r</sup>. there will be called  
on for a great sum of money, no doubt but m<sup>r</sup>. Thompson hath intelli  
gence of this that is to say Sheridan is out & in disgrace w<sup>h</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. chief off<sup>r</sup>. rep<sup>r</sup>.  
m<sup>r</sup>. Sheridan was heard to say he was sorry hee lost his friend ship  
I doubt but y<sup>e</sup>. like or worse may shortly befall y<sup>e</sup>. rep<sup>r</sup> who is  
att y<sup>e</sup>. busines be courageous, prudent and steady in y<sup>e</sup>. calling



Dublin 20<sup>th</sup> March 1767

I desired y<sup>e</sup> to send y<sup>e</sup> Inclosed to Mr. Crook thank who  
 to be at Kilarney to morrow y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> and at Trahy 22<sup>nd</sup> but  
 where he will be between y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> days I know not, wherefor  
 either direct it unto him at Trahy where he will be y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>  
 or before, or to Kilarney if y<sup>e</sup> have a good convenient way  
 purpose is to plan: if a messenger be ready at y<sup>e</sup> arrival  
 hereof, & that y<sup>e</sup> know he be there in brief I leave y<sup>e</sup>  
 sending of it to y<sup>e</sup> own discretion for there is no  
 matt<sup>r</sup> of consequence in it. Excepting to acquaint him  
 that Mr. Sheridan is out of y<sup>e</sup> firm and that y<sup>e</sup> Chief  
 p<sup>r</sup>nt<sup>s</sup> have taken great Displeasure against him I am  
 To Mr. Andrew Meagher

Dublin 24<sup>th</sup> March 1767

To Mr. Crook both well

I am out of hope & laying, transmit all y<sup>e</sup> was sent me from his late  
 I am proud that my conjecture proves so true, but do lament my inca-  
 pacity to improve it as I desire, I hope Almighty God will inter-  
 pose his power,

What I wrote in my last concerning Sheridan is more & more

The corrected Poem & State of Features are not far off, may  
 let my wife know for I cannot write this night, that I am well  
 and that my mind is somewhat brighter than formerly I am  
 Yours &c. &c. Dublin y<sup>e</sup> 24 March 1767

I just now sent away what y<sup>e</sup> bid me to send. I hope that  
 this last amendment & y<sup>e</sup> amendment of y<sup>e</sup> weather will have good effect.

I am proud y<sup>e</sup> my conjectures concerning y<sup>e</sup> kidneys more &  
 manifestly true, but do lament my Ignorance and want of Skill y<sup>e</sup>  
 I cannot apply it & improve it as I would, God I hope will interpose  
 his mercy & his mercy if y<sup>e</sup> can but send me but one letter or two  
 more, of y<sup>e</sup> same sort of y<sup>e</sup> letter I will venture at some further  
 advice in y<sup>e</sup> mean time let nature work a little of it self. I am  
 sorry so many are infirm of y<sup>e</sup> family I wish them all  
 health & well fare I am,



Capt<sup>n</sup> Dyas Dublin 24 March 76

21

I hoped ere this to have recd from yr. good hand an even  
acc. of my Ragged Cousins, w<sup>th</sup> a little money for ceru<sup>l</sup> my <sup>late</sup> ~~my~~ <sup>studies</sup>.

I suppose Mr. Therydan being out of the Land is a great  
 news as my Imprisonment, & I believe that men I fear  
 not good loss upon you for of it. I believe he is in a  
 good Condition, but because he has been my Enemy I  
 will say of loss of it, but wish that he & all others  
 may mend what is amiss & that my self could be an exam-  
 ple thereof. I am unwilling to tell you all my thoughts,  
 but wish you were upon a good occasion for I am

Dublin 24 March 79

Mr. Hutchinson

I now expect every day to hear from y<sup>r</sup>. with y<sup>r</sup>.  
quarterly Acct. & w<sup>th</sup> Receipts hereby I can send y<sup>r</sup>.  
Cap Acct. I hear little good news from C<sup>d</sup>ase or Tavern.  
I can stay no longer & I find my kind w<sup>th</sup> a little where  
fore I desire & require y<sup>r</sup>. to use all just means to  
procure my Right. I am very much afraid that Tavern.  
shall shewed y<sup>r</sup>. a shippery trick in y<sup>r</sup>. last 20 which  
I hear y<sup>r</sup>. sent by him may call to see his receipt and  
send me a copy of Mr. Rowland Gwyns Receipt for the  
28:1: mentioned in y<sup>r</sup>. Acct. to be left with him. I have  
lately been in great trouble & am now in some straits  
may use y<sup>r</sup>. utmost endeavour at this junct<sup>r</sup> to help me  
may tell me see y<sup>r</sup>. here as soon as y<sup>r</sup>. can that I  
may confer with y<sup>r</sup>. sometimes before May day. I am



Dub. 27. March 1697

I received y<sup>r</sup>. of 20<sup>th</sup> inst together with another fr<sup>m</sup> my son. Waller w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup>.  
 Bonds & Articles inclosed. but cannot heere of y<sup>r</sup>. of 14<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup> he could not  
 much, because I cannot be sure to receive such as are of greater consequence  
 for w<sup>th</sup>. reason I do not send y<sup>r</sup>. a long time. I have ready written by me w<sup>th</sup>. my own hand.

That this was to give y<sup>r</sup>. an acct. of every penny of money y<sup>r</sup>. would have received out of  
 all y<sup>r</sup>. of our estates in Eng<sup>l</sup> & Ire<sup>l</sup>. together w<sup>th</sup>. w<sup>th</sup> would have disbursed in all the  
 places since Michas last, and I intended by y<sup>r</sup>. a letter in a looking glass to show y<sup>r</sup>.  
 the true state of our affairs, w<sup>th</sup> indeed is very amazing, that is to say, that we  
 should receive so much & have com<sup>d</sup>. of so little. I do not say this to a p<sup>r</sup>ide y<sup>r</sup>. in  
 your present Misfortune of expence, but I do say y<sup>r</sup>. must not catch out deeper  
 till I give y<sup>r</sup>. the signall. I like y<sup>r</sup>. Dristoll design very well, but cannot tell  
 as yet with what circumstances we shall put it in practice.

I am not pleased with y<sup>r</sup>. Duells y<sup>r</sup>. mention, but do more lament y<sup>r</sup>. present  
 posture of y<sup>r</sup>. world than blame y<sup>r</sup>. my, and do advise him upon this occasion either to  
 decline y<sup>r</sup>. kind of Company, and to take more to his business or else to engage deep  
 in it & to get some good from maund in these times of Acc<sup>n</sup> & to venture his life for some  
 w<sup>th</sup>. & not to stake it down upon y<sup>r</sup>. most frivolous trifles imaginable.

That y<sup>r</sup>. write of y<sup>r</sup>. r<sup>r</sup>. seems to me to have a mixture of good & bad in it, y<sup>r</sup>.  
 god determine it to the best, Only lett me advise y<sup>r</sup>. to hinder y<sup>r</sup>. self from fixing  
 himself too much upon any one thing but entertain him with varieties.

As for Vernon & y<sup>r</sup>. Attorney, G<sup>o</sup>. y<sup>r</sup>. must do as well as y<sup>r</sup>. can, it is no  
 plain w<sup>th</sup>. a Temptation Hilton had to swear as hee did, and how much the more  
 follow Vernon had, y<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>r</sup>. see how many birds there be y<sup>r</sup>. seeme. Rather w<sup>th</sup>. flock  
 & hold together, and y<sup>r</sup>. w<sup>th</sup>. men are y<sup>r</sup>. better instrum<sup>t</sup>. they make for y<sup>r</sup>. greatest  
 purposes in this wicked world, and therefore they must be w<sup>th</sup>. with encouragement  
 and kept sharpe for wounding y<sup>r</sup>. righteous, & y<sup>r</sup>. Tomy made w<sup>th</sup>. Vernon w<sup>th</sup>.  
 Hilton lett him be sure of his p<sup>r</sup>ogress.

As for the firm, I send y<sup>r</sup>. they have w<sup>th</sup>. to examine their witnesses  
 and I expect a Duplicate of y<sup>r</sup>. seeme to examine our witnesses & to examine theirs.

As for my Answer concerning y<sup>r</sup>. Salary it shall be ready by the time  
 My so. Waller desires to know w<sup>th</sup>. forwardness we are in here, concerning w<sup>th</sup>.  
 pray acquit him as follows the next.

As to our suits for y<sup>r</sup>. 25<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup>. have dissolved th<sup>r</sup>. Injun<sup>n</sup>. but they have  
 replied in Chancery & we have refused, but they have not as yet stirred in the  
 Examination of witnesses, so as I imagine we shall have a Tryall at law be-  
 fore we can have a hearing in Chancery.

As to their suit in Chancery concerning my Salary I have hindered their  
 getting of any Injunction, so as they have been forced to plead at common law.



Law & have put in a most frivolous insufficient p<sup>re</sup>ca, unto w<sup>h</sup> we shall  
 demurr, but we suspect y<sup>t</sup> they will move there p<sup>re</sup>ca to delay us another term.  
 As to y<sup>e</sup> Harry Quinton's hand & Bill in Chancery ready to be filed ag<sup>t</sup>  
 them instead of y<sup>e</sup> Bill w<sup>h</sup> was called scandalous & this latter bill I suppose  
 will trouble them more then y<sup>e</sup> form.

If we had not been in so many debts by our form. I g<sup>ue</sup>nt  
 who we had w<sup>as</sup> brought to them, but did nothing, we might have been at  
 this day very well be for<sup>e</sup> hand, but God be thanked we are no worse.  
 I believe I have paid betw<sup>e</sup>n 6 & 700<sup>l</sup> debts in Eng<sup>l</sup> & I shall since I come  
 over, including My Lady, Blundell & Mrs Deys money, w<sup>h</sup> we owed in  
 Eng<sup>l</sup> & I believe I owe ab<sup>t</sup> 200<sup>l</sup> more, w<sup>h</sup> will be no great matter  
 if y<sup>e</sup> rest of y<sup>e</sup> next 1/2 yea<sup>r</sup> be no worse then those of this last. In brief  
 there is no depending upon any thing, but at y<sup>e</sup> best of hands.

On Friday night last we were robbed of a silver pott of my sister  
 Maffes worth ab<sup>t</sup> 4<sup>l</sup>. & some linen of mine, and y<sup>e</sup> next night we were  
 attempted again by more rovers, we had been forced to watch until  
 we can make our house stronger & get some arms.

I have gotten y<sup>e</sup> Landlet off y<sup>e</sup> house we live in to inclose our great  
 garden with a stone wall for less then 20<sup>l</sup> charged to me, so as y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>re</sup>cedent I  
 expect fr<sup>o</sup> y<sup>e</sup> garden will be as to me, I compensate y<sup>e</sup> most of the charge  
 I am at this time bringing all my pass<sup>es</sup> into shittioned boxes & trunks  
 ready to be removed in case of fyre or change of habitation, for indeed  
 I was almost mad at my first coming over to find all my pass<sup>es</sup> in  
 such disorder. I would not for 5<sup>l</sup> have them to sort againe. In brief  
 in this vacation time I labour fr<sup>o</sup> morning till night, but with far more  
 pleasure then in following y<sup>e</sup> Law, where y<sup>e</sup> humour of some men in  
 power kick down y<sup>e</sup> greatest & best of my industry & skill.

To the Lady Dorothy



24  
Dud. 31 March 77  
Mr. Frodo Baggins & James Fenner & Co. of 20 inst. is another good  
y<sup>e</sup> 23. in ans<sup>r</sup>. to mine of y<sup>e</sup> 13 by w<sup>ch</sup> I find y<sup>e</sup> Fenner & Co. of  
Fenner & Co. is but slow & uncertain, for I have heard a word from  
Mr. Fenner or L. through since their departure, more y<sup>e</sup> from farber  
expecting y<sup>e</sup> they would be at Hillarney on Tuesday y<sup>e</sup> 20 inst. beside  
y<sup>e</sup> men not to have sent inclosed paper signed by Mr. Fenner w<sup>ch</sup> I  
found not, I hope y<sup>e</sup> had my letter of y<sup>e</sup> 20 inst. concerning Mr.  
Sheridan being out of y<sup>e</sup> farm & in w<sup>ch</sup> posture had still con-  
tinued, y<sup>e</sup> must note y<sup>e</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> way w<sup>ch</sup> had in w<sup>ch</sup> I was comitted to  
y<sup>e</sup> George at Armo<sup>r</sup>, they had made Mr. de Hant believe y<sup>e</sup> they would  
give his son in law y<sup>e</sup> Hill 2000<sup>l</sup>. for his son but it seems appear  
that they promised w<sup>ch</sup> they could not performe & my de Hant  
is gone into y<sup>e</sup> country & as I have intended y<sup>e</sup> some body will  
act among y<sup>e</sup> in Mr. Hills stead In brief they are at  
hand bringing another of they have been upon o<sup>r</sup> other nos of y<sup>e</sup>  
Numb<sup>r</sup> & w<sup>ch</sup> their true state is w<sup>ch</sup> I have y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>o</sup>st of y<sup>e</sup> know  
wherefore w<sup>ch</sup> must follow our own principles in square &  
regular Mann<sup>r</sup> w<sup>ch</sup>out expecting any advantage from the  
contingencies about monney

I have no new directions to give y<sup>e</sup> from hence but must trust to  
God & y<sup>e</sup> prudence. I am glad for w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> write concerning Mr.  
Hasson, if y<sup>e</sup> have an opportunity present my respects to  
him & let him know his fair dealing shall never do him  
harm I am also to ~~write~~ Mr. Hill & Mr. Fenner  
& thank them for their letter do y<sup>e</sup> same to Mr. Hill & Hill  
as formerly, w<sup>ch</sup> I do not write, I have little more to say but  
to tell y<sup>e</sup> we are all well here & so is our family in  
Engl<sup>nd</sup> thank be to God pray for good Notice be taken  
of any irregular proceed<sup>ing</sup> or actinge by Thomson or y<sup>e</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> let y<sup>e</sup> be huff but do y<sup>e</sup> follow y<sup>e</sup> judgment upon  
y<sup>e</sup> square, y<sup>e</sup> see y<sup>e</sup> end of my writing is left for  
my promise & farthering



Dub: 31 march 77

25

A Brough & M<sup>r</sup> Guyn

I have not heard a word from y<sup>r</sup>. being at Carlow, I am of opinion that y<sup>e</sup> had not much busins to write, & y<sup>e</sup> have been much pleased at y<sup>r</sup>. silence; & y<sup>e</sup> rather because y<sup>e</sup>. did so faith fully promise to do otherwise. I find y<sup>e</sup>. conversed of lett<sup>s</sup>. between us to be very slow and uncertain, so that I must wait to y<sup>e</sup>. directions that y<sup>e</sup>. carryd from home, and by y<sup>e</sup>. study y<sup>e</sup>. made upon y<sup>e</sup>. way, then to any new matt<sup>r</sup>. I wrote for y<sup>e</sup>. ly concerning m<sup>r</sup>. Sheriars, being out of y<sup>e</sup>. harm. I understand there is some difference between my & Chancels. and some of y<sup>m</sup> I have written all that I have to say to m<sup>r</sup>. Crookshank which is very little, my busins here is to pray for y<sup>e</sup>. and that y<sup>e</sup>. would present my service to all friends, I am

a letter to My Lady of the same date

Dublin y<sup>e</sup>. 3 of April 77

A lett<sup>r</sup> to S<sup>r</sup>. Robert Southwell

one of y<sup>e</sup>. Same Date to m<sup>r</sup>. Crookshank

another to m<sup>r</sup>. Brough & m<sup>r</sup>. Guyn

Dublin y<sup>e</sup>. 7 of April 1677

To S<sup>r</sup>. Robt. Southwell

Lett<sup>r</sup>. of condolence are deadend & superfluous and therefore I write this, but I do in my conscience believe that in truth & reality, there is no cause of great lamentation other wise than that y<sup>e</sup>. have lost an able and faithfull steward, who had only the latter quality when



26 When you lost him and by the curse of nature  
was left, I am sure, could have no more of whole fortune  
and common wealth have of same rich son to me

I enclosed send you what I wrote to my Lady. I  
valued not to spare my own labour of writing  
much more to you but to show you what charge  
I have given her, in which I think there is not a word  
of fancy or Poetry. In brief I desire you on my  
behalf to pray that I may die with the same  
circumstances that your father died and that  
my wife and children may have no more cause of  
Excessive sorrow you your father now have. Lastly  
I desire you to look into Mr Thomas Moor how you  
would lament their deceased friends & do  
accordingly

Dublin 7. 4. April 1667

To Mr. Heale I take this occasion of George Gardiner  
going toward you with application following viz  
I. how we work & work on, till about 40 June of Iron  
in a quart. at 16. p. tun and that I am forced to for  
money from hence to support of business & that all  
this while you are so poor that you cannot pay  
Mr. Holland if my Employ m. was any advantage  
to you was he brought you into it.

It is a wonder how I should have left Carr Iron  
by 4. tun I left low by 90 tun then I had at most  
left, and advancing nothing, but that I seem to have  
more owing me from workmen than formerly



27  
I think never any man has taken such a duty,  
I have done & for a band on my self to every man  
mercy and discretion it would be better every man  
conscience with whom ~~is~~ whom I have dealt to con-  
sider seriously what I complain of.

I doubt not but you do & have done & En-  
deavour upon ye occasion of these late malicious spee-  
chings unto which I hope you will not un-  
derstandly pray send me an answer of this and how my  
concerns does there.

of lett. to my Lady Percevale of y<sup>e</sup> same  
Date Dublin 10<sup>th</sup> of April 1644

I have y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> instant & all y<sup>e</sup> rest y<sup>e</sup> mention but we here  
strange things from other hands first that y<sup>e</sup> lord  
arrests all y<sup>e</sup> Kings witnesses and that y<sup>e</sup> bishop of Exeter takes  
up y<sup>e</sup> rest that Dr Francis Browder is terrified from mapping  
that m<sup>r</sup> Hubey will not act unless 300 p<sup>e</sup>ntion be paid him that  
that y<sup>e</sup> lord fright all people by m<sup>r</sup> a heridan being out of y<sup>e</sup> farm  
and my being in the latter whereof many people did believe  
y<sup>e</sup> what I told them.

It is said also that m<sup>r</sup> Thompson intends to spend y<sup>e</sup> whole time in ex-  
amining those whom they call the Kings Evidence and that I must get  
new Commission if I intend to have any testimony of any side with a great  
cale more need of this kind of such whether it be true or false I know  
not now if this lett. come time enough I desire to follow with y<sup>e</sup> rest  
that y<sup>e</sup> farm is spent without sufficient money to pay y<sup>e</sup> same and  
witness for y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> rest for us, & so on.

1. That no body be arrested at my suite till y<sup>e</sup> same be paid.  
2. Being satisfied of y<sup>e</sup> quality of y<sup>e</sup> persons upon they  
demand y<sup>e</sup> justice of y<sup>e</sup> same to their creditless  
3. Your witness for cannot be examined, I fear not  
in y<sup>e</sup> court of y<sup>e</sup> same



8 Your witness <sup>20</sup> cannot be <sup>20</sup> upon your desire  
your loyalty under their hands & their readiness to  
be aware what they intend to do.

6 Take apart Notice of all the carriage of those  
who are active in this Matter is good proof of your

quod by their claym. if they find your  
disappointed & if Mr. Thompson own witness do  
upon their Oathes & forth of many other  
of his Oath. Upon your whole Matter  
be true & ~~sure~~ all of your calmness &  
discreet of your age for our cause needs no  
offer help. I hope wherever I have written  
here might have been spared if your own  
Judgm. are already dictated to you as mine  
as I have written wherefore I conclude with my prayer  
if God will supply the rest present my self in  
to all friends. I dare never none. I would be  
glad to hear how poor Mr. G. is & his  
I hope his arm doth.

To Mr. Crookshank Dublin y. 10<sup>th</sup> April 77

Upon Monday morning last, I recd. y. draught of Mr. C.  
Deerehall. O. for 400 arrears, & 10<sup>th</sup> w. what it will  
amount unto I know not, if draught is a draught pretty  
narrative of what hath past, but y. things which are truly  
reported are certainly very false.

I have done my Endeavor for further Evidence, but  
fear I am abused, yet within this few days, here is  
an Example of no less y. death of one of your friends, I am  
but with great promises, &c. I believe I have spent above  
40 shillings about it and y. spoiling of a horse and clothing



think that what I have <sup>29</sup> laid out is worth part of y<sup>e</sup> money in case we can bring it to application.

M<sup>r</sup> Heale tells me y<sup>e</sup> more all at work I had written long since but I feared y<sup>e</sup> sore blow you have lately rec<sup>d</sup> led indisposed y<sup>e</sup> for had I writt now had I not heard that y<sup>e</sup> for li kude, Philosophy & Gods grace y<sup>e</sup> are pretty well recovered, I do not complain of my necessities because

notorious, for all that I can scrape together is little enough to stop y<sup>e</sup> gaps of y<sup>e</sup> oppression. I am M<sup>r</sup> Under may lett me hear from y<sup>e</sup> as soon as may be concerning all and singular y<sup>e</sup> premises and when y<sup>e</sup> in end to be here, and pray bring my deers by y<sup>e</sup> Statute

to y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> remayne  
To Mr George Rawdon.

19 Apr 94

Mr Butterton The bearer Darby Friend hath  
brought w<sup>th</sup> me & complains y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> intend too shall not have  
the same freedom for being Ser<sup>g</sup> & keeping the  
woods from Maynes, w<sup>th</sup> he had hitherto given him by  
me, I would have y<sup>e</sup> to come to Town as soon as y<sup>e</sup> can & I  
will advise abt y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> mean time I think fitt to com-  
me y<sup>e</sup> bearer to look after y<sup>e</sup> woods of Killokillin & to  
let him have y<sup>e</sup> same freedom & gr<sup>ve</sup> of as many collops  
he had hitherto for his service, I desire y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> you would  
bring the Acqu<sup>it</sup> for the gr<sup>ve</sup> along w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> money  
to be paid y<sup>e</sup> Aco. I am. y<sup>e</sup> very Obedient



(30)

Darby Burne his Instrucone dated 19<sup>th</sup> Apr 1677

- 1<sup>st</sup> To Cover see & send word w<sup>th</sup> waste are committed upon Killokillin wood
- 2<sup>nd</sup> To send word w<sup>th</sup> any of y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> to offer to go away w<sup>th</sup> out paying Rent et.
- 3<sup>rd</sup> To send word w<sup>th</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> w<sup>th</sup> Stock & under Ten<sup>ts</sup> live upon y<sup>e</sup> Land.
- 4<sup>th</sup> To act as Clerk & to help to distaine for want of Rent et as it grows and
- 5<sup>th</sup> To suffer y<sup>e</sup> wood to be wasted by any of Ten<sup>ts</sup> without an order from me.
- 6<sup>th</sup> To send word w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> com to Towne, where they lodge that att 3<sup>rd</sup> of May shall

20 apr 77

I did hope y<sup>e</sup> Mr Geo<sup>rd</sup> would have given some direction  
or exceptions by y<sup>e</sup> way of y<sup>e</sup> Mr Astons decree & I despair not of  
himself giving y<sup>e</sup> same to y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup>.

I have made h<sup>is</sup> now y<sup>e</sup> last day of y<sup>e</sup> time I have sent y<sup>e</sup>  
some exceptions as I think fitt to make y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> in comon at y<sup>e</sup> Mr  
Geo<sup>rd</sup> & y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> where my case doth a little differ from his, will  
chiefly consist in these 3<sup>rd</sup> Articles, 1<sup>st</sup> & 2<sup>nd</sup> & 3<sup>rd</sup>.

- 1<sup>st</sup> That y<sup>e</sup> certain of lands w<sup>th</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> by accepting y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> Land
- 2<sup>nd</sup> That y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> w<sup>th</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> is a comon law Ten<sup>ts</sup>
- 3<sup>rd</sup> That y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> is not a y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> value

The other points namely. That Bayly & Aston ought to  
bear their share as it should not comence from y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> of Feb<sup>r</sup> 1677  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> decree was pronounced so it should not comence from Feb<sup>r</sup> 1677  
but from y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> of May last, when Mr & Aston presented y<sup>e</sup> decree  
first allowed to be a matter of y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> & referred to a jury. 3<sup>rd</sup> The Ten<sup>ts</sup> ought  
to be ascertained for they having no existence in what in past must be  
created de futuro by y<sup>e</sup> Court. 4<sup>th</sup> I conceive y<sup>e</sup> beginning of y<sup>e</sup> decree  
ought to be from y<sup>e</sup> first sale day after y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> of May last w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> same shall be Mich<sup>as</sup> or y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> of Oct<sup>r</sup> last. 5<sup>th</sup> That y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> and Ten<sup>ts</sup>  
nor other estate ought to be liable but y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> only, mentioned in y<sup>e</sup> decree  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> will comprehend Bayly & Aston if rightly understood. 6<sup>th</sup> That  
since Ten<sup>ts</sup> ought not to be mentioned at all. On y<sup>e</sup> one y<sup>e</sup> since it is  
mentioned, it ought to be w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> & Ten<sup>ts</sup> that w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> & Ten<sup>ts</sup>  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> & Ten<sup>ts</sup> dispatch this business & send me word when  
y<sup>e</sup> come to Town, for I have many things to say to y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup> in y<sup>e</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> same y<sup>e</sup> Ten<sup>ts</sup>.

in Penneill & London

Y<sup>e</sup> very humble &  
aff<sup>ct</sup> serv<sup>ant</sup>



Feb. 21. Apr. 1677

Hon<sup>ble</sup> Sir: I did yesterday send my Answer directed to Mr Morgan  
my friend in Chancery, returned a week past by one Mr. Noave a sort of  
lawyer of Meate & I have his day sent back by one Mr. Hildes, who  
I hope will come to my wife's hand before I return

You have now my first plea & my Answer by Bill concerning  
the good & by my additional Answer to the same, & by my Answer  
to the same. I am sure all concerning my fallacies. All upon my own State  
besides my several Answer to the same Bill in Court. although  
I suppose little use will be made of your letter in England but for my  
council instruction, in all the large Answer & in those points  
contradictory. I hope you will be able to put upon it some more  
evidence

I assure you I did not draw that of the Answer but  
of form & nor did I trouble myself to compare one with  
another, but did compare you all with your own  
confidence & knowledge. I hope the testimony of Mr. Bates &  
some other who you heard & I agree to find 3<sup>d</sup> of Decemb.  
as also of intrinsic to you if you think will all confirm one another

The Depositions & return of the same were sent for hence by Mr. [unclear]  
I do not know who they can examine in England, besides those who  
are examined concerning the transactions of 3<sup>d</sup> of Decemb. but they  
may examine and observe by some purposes at the day. Mr. Aston holds  
it is only concerning what I do when they do mount up loan of 3500.  
Nor can either of you say more you have acknowledged in my own  
Answer

I wrote you also this day evening concerning those matters  
I hope you have received & added to the bill if you have  
well I shall be before my departure

My friend Mr. [unclear] there was some of [unclear] as a  
article of the [unclear] No. I hope [unclear] of [unclear]  
but withheld by Dean Herdian. I hope my brother Sam  
Waller



will give you a true copy of the same, which he promised to give me the  
writings, although he deny the same upon his Oath. The Dean also  
doubteth if he is any way concerned, where as he being bound for so long time  
for his Oath & being assisted of those several articles &  
agreements, will I swade you confidence of most men by contrary  
but there be many other proofs of some if it were made  
triall

You will find no proof offered at concerning of the money  
advanced after the 1<sup>st</sup> of June

This money was repayable by the Articles  
immediately after the 20<sup>th</sup> Juny may be proved by the  
form ordered by the Dean. The 5<sup>th</sup> dated about  
the 10<sup>th</sup> of the 8<sup>th</sup> by the King's letter dated about  
middle of May for determining of the same  
allowance to be had in England, with there  
had been interrogatories to prove if the same  
had all their advanced money out of the Matys  
Revenue before their patent was sealed, but your friends  
afforded plain enough in if their patent was sealed the  
of the 1<sup>st</sup> of the 10<sup>th</sup> in 3 mon. that after the 1<sup>st</sup> of June began, in 1598  
and they were not by their patent to pay about 20<sup>th</sup>  
of the 10<sup>th</sup> allow me by their evidence, & supposing if they  
did not make up any of the same more than they were to pay  
being yet they might receive 70<sup>th</sup> was they did not pay 50<sup>th</sup>  
advance money at a time, & consequently advance money &  
rent (both together) did not amount to more 40<sup>th</sup>. This  
is also Evid. way of reckoning w. the 1<sup>st</sup> of the 10<sup>th</sup> or was  
of the 28<sup>th</sup> No: it is selfe proved, but in truth & really  
they did receive more for the same was due unto you  
the 10 Juny 25<sup>th</sup> for hearth money & 32<sup>th</sup> pounds  
the 25<sup>th</sup> Mar for Quintrent & on the 8<sup>th</sup> of



3<sup>d</sup> Apr 45<sup>ms</sup> more for all other Revenue just as do  
com in daily allowance 3 sumer do amount unto  
102. w. is about 40<sup>ms</sup> more y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>re</sup> before they had  
their patten, as I have sworn in one of my An-  
swers or in y<sup>e</sup> plea first put in so as if I had  
lent y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>ms</sup> before Xmas 75 it ought all to have  
been rep<sup>d</sup> even by y<sup>e</sup> Articles of 23 Nov<sup>r</sup>  
before they had their patten so y<sup>t</sup> both by bond  
Articles found & patten my Money was long  
since due as also by their own s<sup>er</sup>ewing y<sup>t</sup> I  
was to for bear Com<sup>on</sup>: off<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> of June  
And it also app<sup>er</sup> by y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>re</sup>misses y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> not  
lending y<sup>e</sup> 3500<sup>t</sup> was neither injury nor damage  
It is now late, I have troubled you too much  
& too often present my service to all of  
Councill & let y<sup>e</sup> be well feed about  
Gyall. I am  
Y<sup>r</sup> Obed<sup>t</sup> humble serv<sup>t</sup>.

If y<sup>e</sup> have not very great affairs of sum<sup>er</sup>  
upon y<sup>e</sup> trayell I would not have it forced  
on, because y<sup>e</sup> have here feede & provided at home  
in both my families, Neither would I have y<sup>e</sup> go  
backward w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> find mighty cause for  
being so

To Walter Esq<sup>r</sup>.



(34)

Feb. 21 Apr. 79

(34) Dub. 21 Apr. 79  
Br. James in Answ. to Mr. Fellows's letter concerning  
Lodge of say as follows &c.

1.<sup>o</sup> That it seems to mee, that my fellow hath only Drove  
ye ffthm Dood of conveyance unto me & yedood of Mortgage  
but hath taken no notice of, for all proceedings in  
Chancery against the young Math. Young & Wilgruff &  
Wilgruff his wife, 10.<sup>o</sup> Dried & returned to about 10.<sup>o</sup>  
up & upon a house in Hog Lane for her second husband  
Don Lodge, w.<sup>ch</sup> Annuity was lately sold to Math. Young  
one Harwar or one effm for abt. 135.<sup>o</sup> with all ye  
arrest thereof all w.<sup>ch</sup> Matter he may find stated in  
draught of a bill in Chancery made by my self  
in other part of ffthm Nature

Men: Lodges Bro. was cheated of his stake by Tho.  
 & Math: Young by a fraudulent deed put upon him  
 upon his debt book, The objections of & deed will  
 be also found in many parts written to me, upon w.  
 we designed to have prosecuted Tho. Young since dead  
 as also Math: Young forger to cheat & forger  
 None of the just parts of justice had been  
 touched altho they were in the state

It will be good to find out Henry Lodge  
if we can or about him to inquire after Mr  
John Wilgus & his wife who did live some  
time in good means fields near Menier ill  
of finally time upon Tower Hill near Park  
Church



5) It will be good also to see how many houses in the  
land are tenanted & at what Rents & this  
what repairs they are & lastly it hath been  
bestowed upon you by Harvey since his coming in  
& it will be good to enter upon with ground  
& house & also they did not fully worth the  
Money is & I sent into Hen. Lord.

It should also be glad to hear what  
proceedings you make with Vernon &  
what <sup>the</sup> house done at & Sanjay & what  
is in Materiall

Edw James Waller



Dub 22 Apr. 1677

(36)

Mr. Niles being out of town I feed Mr. Lyndon  
to move for longer time for making expedient as the  
draught of Mr. Ashm's docto fall out. It is granted  
until by first of June, So as we ought to hear  
up best advice if can be abt. it, but I being not able  
by reason of complexity & multitude of my own  
affaires to do it at most. Not well knowing to what  
purpose more labo. or money should be expended  
do find my self at a loss in y<sup>e</sup> Matt. & am willing  
without any preposse here in ord. to say what  
better end & composition can be made w<sup>th</sup> the  
Matt. & between & what I say I am at a loss how  
to proceed further. Specially there being so little  
life or hope in y<sup>e</sup> Matt. & wherefore I desire  
y<sup>e</sup> to be here w<sup>th</sup> the first of June  
if we may together make a better conclusion of  
a bad business & thing. Mean time to give Mr. Niles  
ord. to open w<sup>th</sup> the necessary w<sup>th</sup> by my consent shall be  
very little

I am glad to hear by Mr. Lyndon of your fortitude  
& good effect of prayer do not defer y<sup>e</sup>  
winding, for without you I shall neither be  
able nor know how to wind up this Matt.  
I remaine

To Mr. Geo. Duff Asshumb  
Quenden serv.



Dubd 21 Apr 1677

(37)

I have this day sent back y<sup>e</sup> Bond & Articles by y<sup>e</sup> same conveyance by w<sup>ch</sup> I received y<sup>m</sup>. Wherefore go y<sup>e</sup> self for them. If they bee not speedily sent you, I addresid to Mr. Billingsly the D<sup>l</sup> Stewart upon this day in the presence of Sam<sup>l</sup> Conestone Tho. Dance who saith to my sister Mary. I did also y<sup>e</sup> yesterday send my Ans<sup>r</sup>. to y<sup>e</sup> farm & bill by one M<sup>r</sup>. Neuve serv<sup>t</sup>. to y<sup>e</sup> Ea. of Westmeath who sett sail from hence yesterday morning. The Ans<sup>r</sup> was directed to Mr. Wm Morgan our flk in shancery.

To Mr. Good & hand. Dublin y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> April 77.  
To y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 14. I assure I can one y<sup>e</sup> say y<sup>e</sup>. I thank y<sup>e</sup>. all for y<sup>e</sup> good y<sup>e</sup>. have done and for y<sup>e</sup>. abuse you suffered in y<sup>e</sup>. speeding this Comis<sup>n</sup>. and pray to all our friends know as much at the God house how little it will signify at last beside y<sup>e</sup>. pleasure and satisfaction I take in y<sup>e</sup>. kindness of y<sup>e</sup>. Country in general & of particular friends, which kindness shall not be lost unto any of y<sup>m</sup>. I have this day been w<sup>th</sup> my D<sup>l</sup> L<sup>ty</sup> D<sup>l</sup> Chand<sup>l</sup>. who I find will be thorough y<sup>e</sup>. business but whether they will write or not I cannot tell, neither did I much press them, wherefore I hope y<sup>e</sup>. have and will according to my former directions send up y<sup>e</sup>. Certificate of such witnesses as shall not be examined together w<sup>th</sup> such affidavits as honest men think fit to make concerning y<sup>e</sup>. same & reputation of witnesses of all other things and transactions relating to y<sup>e</sup>. Commission all which I hope is done before before this can come to y<sup>e</sup>. hand. Which if Comis<sup>n</sup> were returned, for my D<sup>l</sup> L<sup>ty</sup> Comis<sup>n</sup> concerning this matt. will shortly



To Mr. Andrew Mearns  
Miaghe

Dublin 20 April 77. (30)

Our Kerry Commission is returned, so as that trouble of  
yours is at an end I must now refresh my desire; that affidavit  
may be made of serving Mr. Gamble at ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> ~~right~~ <sup>right</sup> ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> order  
for bringing of money into Court & that you would send  
me y<sup>e</sup> name of y<sup>e</sup> person who cometh hither to make  
y<sup>e</sup> Affidavit and y<sup>e</sup> place where he lodgeth y<sup>e</sup> money  
fall upon him in case he should forget to com to mee  
of w<sup>ch</sup> desire him not to faile as I shall not faile to  
answer Mr. Gamble at this as is conceived (and not but  
tell him that there neede none I am sorry that  
he hath been abused, but do still hope if  
there is some reserve if he hath been repaid  
after so much warning hee is not y<sup>e</sup> man he is  
taken to bee I hope Mr. Frookshank doth receive  
what you sayd out on my acct

To Mr. Hutchinson Dub: 20 Apr: 77

I wrote to y<sup>e</sup> 24 March concerning Adare & Taverner & have  
sent another lett<sup>r</sup> with a copy of y<sup>e</sup> f<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup> but recd no answer  
either at w<sup>ch</sup> I wonder, and am troubled you do not write off y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>o</sup>  
I desire as I may have some acct of Adare Taverner & Fletcher  
paym<sup>t</sup> to be paid in this mann<sup>r</sup> is intolerable wherefore  
desire you to come or send with all speed I am







(40) I am sure he swears of me w<sup>th</sup> never dreamd nor thought  
of

10. Young M<sup>r</sup> Gillecuddy, Donit Cullivand, Owen Row &c  
do mee to duty afternoon at Thady Conne

11. Beay think how I may gratify St. Collis & Fa: Conner  
for their pains, may it not be done by a present of Iron to each  
of them, pray nelson M<sup>r</sup> Hoare to send me his last quart. & Ac-  
cuse by my nose, the shall bring y<sup>e</sup> my observations upon your  
own & last & Acute No more at present  
to M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Crookshanks

Dublin 5. May 79

I recd y<sup>e</sup> 27 pass but neither M<sup>r</sup> Bar M<sup>r</sup>  
Laynton nor M<sup>r</sup> Borough being come to town I have  
owe matt<sup>r</sup> for answer, nor have I much yet, other then  
to thank you for y<sup>e</sup> discretion of moderation y<sup>e</sup> use  
in spending y<sup>e</sup> sum<sup>ms</sup> which Thompson himselfe  
doth acknowledge among y<sup>e</sup> many h<sup>rs</sup>, which  
he deserves here

There is yet no for matt<sup>r</sup> publication of y<sup>e</sup> depo<sup>ns</sup>  
altho y<sup>e</sup> farm<sup>ers</sup> have been studying of him the 10  
days for much more convenient altho is M<sup>r</sup> Thompson  
possession then y<sup>e</sup> for this moment I know not  
a word of what is contained in them neither  
in general or particular I say nothing of any till  
I awake with M<sup>r</sup> Bara, nor shall I trouble  
you with other matters till this commission be  
opened

To M<sup>r</sup> Gwyn



102  
Dublin 12<sup>th</sup> May 1674

(41)

I send you the return of your Letter, you must thank my Lady  
Ranelagh in a Special Manner, on Thursday last my  
D<sup>ty</sup> Lieut. was pleased to revive my business & put it in loca-  
way, Next day your farm & principall Agent ag<sup>t</sup> me drew  
his sword in y<sup>e</sup> street upon L<sup>td</sup> Brough one of my Com<sup>rs</sup>.  
in Kerry & wounded him in y<sup>e</sup> thigh before he could draw  
his sword but Brough having got out his sword was too  
hard for him wounded him slightly & might have killed him  
This day your Affair in Chancery endeavoured to reverse the  
Dissolution of y<sup>e</sup> Injunction, which they had got ag<sup>t</sup> me but  
could not, they also endeavoured after 3 months acquiescence  
to get an Injunction ag<sup>t</sup> my salary, but I hope they will  
not be able this being put off to another day, I have advanced upon  
them in y<sup>e</sup> Kings Bench, so as I hope to have Judgment ag<sup>t</sup>  
them this Term they made application to mee for payment  
after y<sup>e</sup> same rate as what I mentioned before, but breacher  
ously as I fear however I get ground upon y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>rs</sup> de la Beche have  
endured as much as they were able to doe ag<sup>t</sup> mee & hope  
well of y<sup>e</sup> Issue

We expect Dunfany to be now falling on for w.  
I am not sorry, we must submit to God in all things  
I hope y<sup>e</sup> records bonds & Arhiles, I hear nothing of their  
making my Declaration for my salary as I formerly dis-  
sembled, troubled not y<sup>e</sup> self about Dunfany & Rutter till  
further Order. I sent you with a bill of Ex<sup>ch</sup> of a 100 which  
I got for <sup>£</sup> 40 is drawn by Mr. John Nichol on Mr. Lindsey  
in Lombard St. I have inclosed it

12 May 74

This day y<sup>e</sup> depositions were broken open & ordered to be kept  
I have not yet seen them, nor can I find by L<sup>td</sup> Brough dis-  
course, that they are as they might have been  
I direct you to sue for a distress for all y<sup>e</sup> Rents due unto  
mee during y<sup>e</sup> pretended seizure (which y<sup>e</sup> farm<sup>er</sup> of Lorkhouse  
them selves) doe acknowledge to signify nothing I hope that  
you will sell some Iron, for let things sink or swim I will never send



(42)  
send a piny more out of my other estate thither, I do expect  
you will find away to make good your wife to that purpose  
Upon Friday morning last in Fishamble street there happened  
a quarrel between Thompson & A Bro: arising from  
some words which past of day before, that is to say Thompson  
threw down of paper & drew his sword made 2 or 3 passes  
at him (& as wee think wounded him in y<sup>e</sup> thigh) before Dr.  
could draw his but then Brough who before had defend  
ed himself w<sup>th</sup> his staff) got out his sword & fell  
upon Thompson very brashly, wounded him in y<sup>e</sup>  
hands, had him down upon his back and y<sup>e</sup> point  
of his sword in his hand so as hee might have  
kild him & think with indemnity but with a hand  
contempt expressly so he would not hurt him, young  
Gillieuddy was present Thompson hath been  
been with Bro: for hee keepeth his bed & is very peevish  
w<sup>th</sup> extraordinary submission, fair promises etc.

I send you in my last y<sup>e</sup> I had fringed  
it w<sup>th</sup> a check w<sup>ch</sup> will be y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> of July  
if June w<sup>ch</sup> is to take in 30<sup>th</sup> of bar from forth  
that w<sup>ch</sup> I desire may be got ready to receipt  
I in such scantling may credit our interest  
Mr. Junior & Mr. Barr done w<sup>th</sup> me this  
day where wee remembre y<sup>e</sup> your very  
friends I hope now to y<sup>e</sup> ground upon  
form concerning my money, I will send y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> money, pray think of some way by  
you or otherwise to gratify Mr. Ellis & James  
Caper as ever y<sup>e</sup> success of O. Bagnay be  
for I am w<sup>th</sup> his y<sup>e</sup> they did their good  
will to me w<sup>th</sup> sent.



(43)

Dec. 5. Juny 77.

Mr. Woodhouse. We have this day again seen Mr. Woodhouse & his wife & children & have but made an entrance thereupon, Thompson doth so exceedingly interrupt & disturb the board with palpable lies, yet he makes his words very tedious, but I think he is now pretty well understood, and if board hath declared if we shall be used if both & not the way for us from work & living or any other improvement. I have doth see Thompson's fallacy in persuading them of all sorts of lands in Glanoroght & Toynister are Marshall's, two dares have we fall on again, & my wife is resolved to go through stick with Mr. Matt. & intimate concerning Tom Fissett is too true, there will be quarters in our glyn all 30 sold & with all right will be an advantage to the place & a means to prevent disturbance as well as our security.

Mr. Hoole is Dr. upon his Acco. and of last March 21, at which I was much wondred, desire you to look into the reason thereof, & to take care that they may not go away without your knowledge & consent, as for what is written of the Custodian it is dissolved in an improper manner, but I think not to my prejudice, but provide if to long spent who ever they are due.

There our vnder intends to leave us, I wonder I hear it not from yourself and understand if Mr. Hoole intends to be gone also, pray see if there clear all before it time (and have a care I say again of the reason).

My wife & I, are both well, but one of our children hath a small pox at hand. and I suppose if it will follow, God will be done.

I forgot to acquaint if I had told Matt. Shiler & Capt. Maffy nothing unto Capt. Maffy, but they are due which were of due belong unto me.

It is needless to speak of many things, the settlement of the spiritual must be of foundation of all other considerations, wherefore I remain

To Mr. Tho. Woodhouse

Yours



(44)

Dublin 8. June 1694

M<sup>r</sup>. Hutchinson

I have not rec<sup>d</sup>. a penny of money for m<sup>r</sup>. & Dare, w<sup>ch</sup> nor do I see any certainty of having it at all, & have little encouragement to rely upon such promise, besides y<sup>e</sup> interest of my money is 24. a year. Wherefore having been forced this long I require y<sup>e</sup> for the w<sup>ch</sup> to take all y<sup>e</sup> surse the y<sup>e</sup> Lord will allow.

I have paid Ephraim Robert, petitioner, but shall do nothing in it until hee payd his arrears & then will use him as kindly as y<sup>e</sup> Nature of y<sup>e</sup> thing will bear. I see I have brought my self into much trouble by what I have done all ready.

I desire y<sup>e</sup> to send me forthwith some y<sup>e</sup>son who can testify y<sup>e</sup> value of my surse Land of great good & fully more &c. let him be here by Tuesday at night or Wednesday morning at furthest my wife is come out of Ang<sup>o</sup>. hither and will be glad to see y<sup>e</sup> here no more if y<sup>e</sup> sent

Dubl. 8 June 1694

Yours

M<sup>r</sup>. Nee has fight y<sup>e</sup> Bat<sup>h</sup> for vice Admirall, I will shortly write y<sup>e</sup> att<sup>r</sup> intirely upon this Matt<sup>r</sup>. By tree of y<sup>e</sup> 2. inst I have y<sup>e</sup> ad<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 2. farm. I shall give m<sup>r</sup>. Judgm<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> next term & pay m<sup>r</sup>. within month after it. I might now say as before y<sup>e</sup> instructed me (to offer) that y<sup>e</sup> Justice of my cause was such as it was impossible to have Judgm<sup>t</sup> otherwise &c. I had great wrongs y<sup>e</sup> same was not on y<sup>e</sup> first term. But now I say he well that it was not judg<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> I should never have any more at all. But leaving those expressions with y<sup>e</sup> court & Judgm<sup>t</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> court, without any deeper special upon it. I might say y<sup>e</sup> Matt<sup>r</sup>. On y<sup>e</sup> 2. inst I thank y<sup>e</sup> & thank May<sup>r</sup> & shan<sup>d</sup> be y<sup>e</sup> pray tell his att<sup>r</sup> as y<sup>e</sup> occasion &c. I am for y<sup>e</sup> C<sup>r</sup>. Griffiths him but for y<sup>e</sup> grace of this Judgm<sup>t</sup> be not too late, & if y<sup>e</sup> God will be done in all things, I am now in my bearing throw about



(45) ~~will~~ suit out, and then for getting of signature again  
Don this abruptness in

To Dr. Galt Southwell

Hon<sup>d</sup> J<sup>r</sup>. I thank you for your notice of our dear-  
 tall Bird. Though I fear we have that y<sup>r</sup> stable  
 door as for y<sup>r</sup> Hood is hollow, however let us look forward  
 & do y<sup>r</sup> best we can for y<sup>r</sup> sake of it, pray thank all our family  
 particularly. As for y<sup>r</sup> Answer to y<sup>r</sup> little bill, I say, as before  
 viz, quised by y<sup>r</sup> <sup>two</sup> large one, w<sup>t</sup> I can swear if there be  
 occasion, w<sup>h</sup> we will draw me out of it safe an Answer as will  
 best suit my turn & send it over, I am in haste but not in so  
 much as not to print my hearty service to y<sup>r</sup> Noble fa-  
 ther & am. C. S.

Dear Sir  
 I have the honor to  
 recd. Mr. Muller  
 Esq.  
 28th

[illegible]



To Mr. D. Waller Dub. June 16. 77 (46)

you will see what we are doing here by y<sup>e</sup> inlaid ord. we hope  
to have Judgmt on Monday next in possib<sup>l</sup> y<sup>e</sup> farm<sup>t</sup> will make  
use of this ord. in Eng<sup>l</sup>, we expect they will use it as they do  
here in other cases all man<sup>d</sup>. of tricks & shifts, Imaginable, I take  
I take no pleasure to say this for this condition of things be-  
gets much fear & trouble in my own mind I doubt  
not at long run to get as much Judgm<sup>t</sup> and  
verdict ag<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> mas I shall desire

My wife hastens homeward & will better  
represent my self of your kindness & care than  
I can at this distance

Mr. Brookland Dub. 16. June 77  
I recd y<sup>e</sup> 2 Bils of 60 & 44. w. another from M.  
Maign of 70

The business of D. quit rents is not yet concluded but  
strongly expected to be on Tuesday next, I hear  
Mau Berry & Turk is come from D. work so as there  
seems to be an end of D. troubles of y<sup>e</sup> kind, I say as  
before y<sup>e</sup> I cannot tell at present what to say of these  
things, I hope next week I may for I have not one by in  
Eng<sup>l</sup> but here also Run y<sup>e</sup> farm. again y<sup>e</sup> wall, and  
do baffle y<sup>e</sup> m every where never the less y<sup>e</sup> trouble &  
delay which they put me to is greivous, for God sake  
do what y<sup>e</sup> can within y<sup>e</sup> own charge, when y<sup>e</sup> god  
into y<sup>e</sup> Glen attempt to get all y<sup>e</sup> Rent, shut not with  
standing y<sup>e</sup> prais of y<sup>e</sup> seizure, have respect to such  
as are friends spare not y<sup>e</sup> Enemy they have done  
their worst I hope will prove their Ruine, & y<sup>e</sup> whole  
Country shall find cause to curse y<sup>e</sup> m nor do I doubt  
but by Gods blessing to preserve their family, for see  
that y<sup>e</sup> m be preserved & disposed of to y<sup>e</sup> best advantage



(47) 1) July 16 June 79

I recd y<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>r</sup> 12 with y<sup>r</sup> inclosed bill for 40 for  
which and many other things I thanky<sup>e</sup>. I recd  
by y<sup>r</sup> last post 2 lett<sup>s</sup> one from D<sup>r</sup> Gagey<sup>r</sup> y<sup>r</sup> other  
from Tom Cooke present my service both tell  
y<sup>m</sup> I'll do what I can to serve them & I desire  
to be to excuse me for not writing in y<sup>r</sup> matter  
which he propounds I may not do it, but assure  
him in gen<sup>l</sup> that I will serve him in what I  
can

To M<sup>r</sup>. Andrew Mearns

one lett<sup>r</sup> to M<sup>r</sup>. James Waller  
on y<sup>r</sup> 16 June 79

Dublin 19<sup>th</sup> June 1679

This day y<sup>r</sup> Kerry quirens were received. That is to  
say 40 p<sup>ar</sup>us. is taken off from y<sup>r</sup> whole, wherefore  
I need y<sup>r</sup> ten<sup>t</sup> have sworn y<sup>r</sup> land at so high a value  
y<sup>e</sup> must proceed to levy y<sup>r</sup> debts universally for by  
their own shewing they have brave bargains y<sup>e</sup>  
today I had Judgement ag<sup>t</sup> y<sup>r</sup> Har m<sup>r</sup>. and have also Judgm<sup>t</sup>.  
in Ch<sup>l</sup>. It is day I heard my little girl is well recovered  
of y<sup>r</sup> small pox and that y<sup>r</sup> boys are yet well, we had also  
news that M<sup>r</sup>. Robt. Berrival (or Phillip Berrival bro.)  
is killed & as is thought base ly murdered but y<sup>e</sup> Mann<sup>r</sup> not  
yet known we recd. y<sup>r</sup> money of Robt. Abbot

Dublin 3<sup>rd</sup> July 1679

C<sup>d</sup> to my Lady Betty this day

C<sup>d</sup> to Mr. Crookshank of y<sup>e</sup> same date abt y<sup>e</sup>

Kerry quirens &c



(40)

Dub: 10<sup>th</sup> July 77

I recd. Temps Lett. of y<sup>e</sup>. 30. past to Cuthin Wall. of y<sup>e</sup>. 3. instant. endeav<sup>r</sup>. may be used to take of y<sup>e</sup>. Noli prosequi & to begg y<sup>e</sup>. fines, or at least to make y<sup>e</sup>. word sensible how I was used for doeing what was convenient & how our Adversary is favored in his badness

The far m<sup>r</sup>. here have boane us in hand about ten days that they would acknowledge Judgm<sup>t</sup>. here, re West error & withdraw their writs of error &c but when it came to y<sup>e</sup>. point, y<sup>e</sup>. morning being y<sup>e</sup>. last sitting of y<sup>e</sup>. Chancery they would do nothing but stood in contempt & defiance of y<sup>e</sup>. Court notwithstanding y<sup>e</sup>. Court had express bill renderment & also much threatening towards y<sup>m</sup>. they chiefly pretending that they had done all in Eng<sup>d</sup> which was expected from them here but y<sup>e</sup>. very morning sitting in y<sup>e</sup>. Court, I recd. my Cousin Wallers Lett. advising that they had done nothing in Eng<sup>d</sup> upon y<sup>e</sup>. 3. of July y<sup>e</sup>. Term ending y<sup>e</sup>. next day, with which y<sup>e</sup>. Court being made acquainted, their Bill was absolutely dismissed with full Cost, y<sup>e</sup>. Court declaring that they would refuse not Bill of theirs who should so contempt y<sup>e</sup>. Court. In y<sup>e</sup>. afternoon of y<sup>e</sup>. same day wee arrested here Thae, Dyder & Jarney & Mill having been let loose as aforesaid to deale w<sup>th</sup> they met y<sup>e</sup>. com<sup>r</sup>. Law. so as y<sup>e</sup>. business now is to deale w<sup>th</sup> their writs of Error in Eng<sup>d</sup>, y<sup>e</sup>. next Term & also to get Judgm<sup>t</sup> here with prevention of writs of Error upon y<sup>e</sup>. whole matter, y<sup>e</sup>. question now is solvent or not solvent together w<sup>th</sup> 6 months that the parties had, This I have written in case they should exclaim against y<sup>e</sup>. dealing w<sup>th</sup> them here, or should complain to my Lord Chan<sup>r</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. are else not bear due respect to his proceedings in England, but as there is occasion lett his Lordshipp & y<sup>e</sup>. word know. I. That hies wee have been forced to follow them into Ireland, wee expect y<sup>e</sup>. Interrest after y<sup>e</sup>. first 6 months. 2. we can find neither Lands nor goods it is necessary to get Execution where their persons may be found.

Memorandum That Hoar & Sheridan are in Eng<sup>d</sup> & that it is said here that Dyder & Mill will shortly come into Eng<sup>d</sup> also



49) Black Betty has been this 3 or 4 days under examin-  
-a con; Nor can I by all I have heard from her & others  
testimony I imagine what what y<sup>r</sup> true meaning of this  
transaction was, nor what y<sup>r</sup> Cap<sup>l</sup>'s design was in law  
when it began, No more at present but that the  
pressure of our affairs is pretty well mended since  
y<sup>e</sup> went

Dub: 10<sup>th</sup> July 77

Mr. Hookshank I have heard nothing from y<sup>e</sup> shop & last  
night. We have any thing happened here concerning the  
quintessence and I don't, but his goodly friends all is well

Yesterday y<sup>e</sup> Land bill in Chancery was dismissed &  
I now fear y<sup>e</sup> bill to mumble y<sup>e</sup> at common law both in Eng<sup>l</sup>  
Shet. & Norw<sup>l</sup> & of y<sup>e</sup> last night is a most agreeable  
noise in y<sup>e</sup> town & they are become very ridiculous today  
Myself have having doct<sup>r</sup> upon y<sup>e</sup> bench y<sup>e</sup> he would not  
take y<sup>r</sup> word for a good & y<sup>e</sup> he would send to y<sup>e</sup> King a des-  
presentation of y<sup>r</sup> bad doct<sup>r</sup>ing.

I told y<sup>e</sup> in my last y<sup>e</sup> quintessence of all Kilmore  
High are not about 30. & I would have y<sup>e</sup> deal  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> May to place w<sup>th</sup> burden he can upon y<sup>e</sup> Land  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> position, but let him understand y<sup>e</sup> house but y<sup>e</sup>  
than due out of Dunckeran & but y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> and w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
High of y<sup>e</sup> sister, I think he has fathered y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Land in y<sup>e</sup> sister hand y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Mother & Marg<sup>r</sup>all's claim are undistinguishable, my  
opinion is, y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> who dis<sup>r</sup>ays may be resisted until  
the Court are closed & ascertained & I hope  
that



(50)  
that no desert sold. will put you by trouble & refu-  
ing or resisting untill this distinction be made

I will do my endeavour. to be at your service at Trale  
where I intend among other things to see you  
all present as it due to me in your County where  
I hope you for this. To send me a List of  
all such persons as are yet to be sued, rather than  
to be disappointed

I would wonder I heard nothing of your  
mencon for w<sup>ch</sup> you were getting well & please  
w<sup>ch</sup> you were going for Gallow, Nor yet I hear  
any thing of your ship w<sup>ch</sup> is to bring you from hence  
I cannot tell where she will find you,  
but desire to give order for going in hand with  
receiving all debts if are due

Publ. 10 July 1677

Mr. Mahon I would you do appoint you of your time  
at Trale as before to receive my arrears of rent as you  
of you who cannot be easily detoured, therefore I  
desire you speedily to send me a list of all such persons  
if I may provide for your satisfaction as for  
the share of your rent are 12<sup>th</sup> paid & those of your  
thereon yet you may use some means to pay for to  
be paid upon the land as are not of my possession  
I hope in God this next voyage to make my business  
very understood their duty I not to be  
mislead



(51) Happily if my adversary, pray up for  
Maurice to see it is doing in the woods of  
Glencarragh & let me here speedily from  
you any other advice if I think fit to offer  
between this & your self no more at  
present but as I am.

To Mr John / To friend

~~Mahoney~~

Mr Halkinon I find nothing of form  
by Mr Idare & therefore out of respect  
I will not to sweep all, for this ill dealing  
of his must be no longer endured, I write  
of nothing else at this present because you  
may mind this throughly. I remain

To Mr Robt  
Halkinon

Yr very loving friend

These



(52)

Dub: 17 July 73

To m. Crook thank

I doubt not that you have met w<sup>th</sup> some of my de<sup>ar</sup> alford, w<sup>th</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Gian and little nevertheless I say J. To know what necessity there is of Mead, what traffick Geo: Gardner made in y<sup>e</sup> Glyn, & y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Mead would in his mind. & discharge y<sup>e</sup> balance of y<sup>e</sup> last, & see to lessen y<sup>e</sup> Debt owing by y<sup>e</sup> workmen

Let me know what reparation there is of fishing &c. There is coming down some who are troubled w<sup>th</sup> me about y<sup>e</sup> dead mind

To y<sup>e</sup> ushear nothing of y<sup>e</sup> ship that is to fetch away from m<sup>r</sup> Keeling of Mithelstown way, here saving for more money whereas I remember well y<sup>e</sup> take bonds of her to repay pt of what she hath already recd

Pray get in y<sup>e</sup> arrears of Rent in Kerry & use what means you can w<sup>th</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Porely to bear hard upon y<sup>e</sup> lands every where out of my p<sup>er</sup> patch either what money you can get that you may be in Kerry at y<sup>e</sup> Aforesaid, and to see what state y<sup>e</sup> County is, send me y<sup>e</sup> names of such persons fit to be sued for y<sup>e</sup> money for Rent rather than disrepair

To m<sup>r</sup> Hulekin

Dub: 17 July 73

I wrote to y<sup>e</sup> last week & will every post until I receive some satisfaction from m<sup>r</sup> Adair, I sweep y<sup>e</sup> whole land for bid his sent. paying any Rent get such men in Reading to apprehend him upon writ, I shall find down for that purpose y<sup>e</sup> abuse I receive is intolerable, write every post of y<sup>e</sup> proceedings herein if there be any impedim<sup>ts</sup> upon y<sup>e</sup> help why you cannot act in this just matter let mee know it

Dub: 17 July 73

I recel<sup>y</sup> from flon mells & accept y<sup>e</sup> Leagud y<sup>e</sup> go prind, I am sorry y<sup>e</sup> leave y<sup>e</sup> Country, I will give a speedy answer concerning m<sup>r</sup> Brown I am sorry he lives so far from any concern, something shall be done to y<sup>e</sup> content

m<sup>r</sup> Gullinuddy has no wood, to dispose of in Ire<sup>l</sup>, there for I conjure you to collect on my behalf y<sup>e</sup> best estimate you can of wood, he ever disposed of, he had no right to one stick let me hear from you & I will do as you correspond w<sup>th</sup> you



(53)

Dublin 14<sup>th</sup> July 73

Mr. Gwyn

I greet y<sup>r</sup> & am sorry any pte of y<sup>r</sup> laments should continue  
the y<sup>r</sup>son y<sup>r</sup> recommend I am of y<sup>e</sup> same opinion w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> for his safety  
but being not able to give great salary, I must work y<sup>e</sup> harder  
my self

I do not know w<sup>h</sup> to say of y<sup>e</sup> time of my going to Kerry  
Could you do any thing to recover my Debt from Bently & Co.  
I am proceeding w<sup>th</sup> Wray to an outlawry after Judgmt. & I am to write  
be ready next Term

Probre mdy ag<sup>t</sup> Gwyn, many sayes y<sup>e</sup> were too familiar w<sup>th</sup>  
that knowe, sure it is reasonable I should bear all that loss  
Let mee know when Mr. Revd Gwyn came to y<sup>e</sup> house every  
way, I do not find by books any Rent pd for y<sup>e</sup> same by  
him or Mr. Duke, altho Duke, sayth he giv<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> money but  
take no acquittance for it, w<sup>ch</sup> I cannot believe

Dublin 24<sup>th</sup> July 73

To Mr. Gwyn

I did in the last East. vacation examine some pt of y<sup>r</sup> Acc<sup>t</sup> and  
although I could not then satisfy my self yet being unwilling to believe  
that so great mistake were in them, I have now again resumed y<sup>e</sup> Examination  
of them, being p<sup>re</sup>par<sup>d</sup> therunto by Mr. Duke, and doe find to my great trouble that  
y<sup>e</sup> have done a mist<sup>ake</sup> to much, as app<sup>er</sup> by the within acct for I have your  
kind for every particular on y<sup>e</sup> D<sup>r</sup> side and have carefull y<sup>e</sup> acct over & over  
cannot find y<sup>e</sup> charges your self w<sup>th</sup> any more than what I express on  
on y<sup>e</sup> Credit side nor doe I find above 2 applications in y<sup>e</sup> said Credit side  
to agree with what is under y<sup>e</sup> hand, still w<sup>ch</sup> as to date or sum which  
makes me think that your having neglected to order y<sup>e</sup> D<sup>r</sup> in due  
time, did afterwards sett down your more imagination and y<sup>e</sup> said y<sup>e</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> is not a little mentioned in all y<sup>e</sup> Acc<sup>t</sup> for any dealing w<sup>th</sup>  
I hope he alledging that he hath got y<sup>e</sup> other sumy thod the son sounds  
moncoade in this pass y<sup>e</sup> particu<sup>lar</sup> of whos he cannot well remember, but  
exactly, thom<sup>as</sup> is y<sup>e</sup> name  
I was afraid of what I see now going to pass w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> forced me to write  
So of long out of sight for y<sup>e</sup> Acc<sup>t</sup> & doe see y<sup>e</sup> to give me satisfaction  
herein I am,



(54)

Dub. July 25. 1674

Or no true Magnan, Comp<sup>th</sup> is made to me by Sam<sup>l</sup>  
Coates, that y<sup>e</sup> contracted w<sup>th</sup> him for y<sup>e</sup> 1000<sup>l</sup> farm  
to give him a lease when y<sup>e</sup> would y<sup>e</sup>. Yet he hath laid out  
Money in improving y<sup>e</sup> Land & now y<sup>e</sup> refuse to give  
him his bargain, I am also informed y<sup>e</sup> will not give  
Mr. Hutchinson y<sup>e</sup> Receipt I gave y<sup>e</sup> for Money  
for me say I cannot pass my Acc<sup>ts</sup> to him  
for want of y<sup>e</sup> good Book. I was as y<sup>e</sup> received  
my self pleasure to lett Coates have his bargain  
to give Mr. Hutchinson y<sup>e</sup> Receipt y<sup>e</sup> gave me  
to take his account for so much, so. I hope  
y<sup>e</sup> can be kept from him y<sup>e</sup> will do to  
you as you deserve

To m<sup>r</sup>. Crook thank

Dublin July the last 74

The inclosed is a copy of y<sup>e</sup> Instructions I sent to Com<sup>rs</sup> Mess<sup>rs</sup> Henry which  
I also desire y<sup>e</sup> to take notice of

I pray in Brewe we would have me consult one m<sup>r</sup>. Robert Brown  
Judge of y<sup>e</sup> admiralty, give me y<sup>e</sup> advice

He desires to know y<sup>e</sup> friends which I am willing to do, if it  
be no prejudice to y<sup>e</sup> affairs, I hear nothing from H<sup>is</sup> Lord nor of  
his acct<sup>s</sup> nor of y<sup>e</sup> discharge of y<sup>e</sup> great <sup>which</sup> bill he owes upon y<sup>e</sup> last

Had we kept much in y<sup>e</sup> Dark concerning y<sup>e</sup> life & sale for  
redrawing of y<sup>e</sup> suit & concerning y<sup>e</sup> arrears, I indeed y<sup>e</sup> of  
further Black in all ways, I should be glad to hear of y<sup>e</sup> form  
y<sup>e</sup> who these the business be much or little, or if we are y<sup>e</sup> Lord  
be good or bad



(55)

Dub: 30<sup>th</sup> July 1699

Mr Procksman, This Gentleman and Hallom as will  
 appear by his indenture from me is an Undertaker for the Sea  
 Work in the City, (Edward now being a stranger) that  
 he may not be made a prey to by any, but honestly used for  
 their money & receive all of his kindness shown to them as if it were  
 their encouragement. This Man is a Smith & an English man &  
 bred in Dublin & have neither given him nor the other 2 Partners  
 any greater encouragement by flattering them, but they are all  
 extremely earnest to try their fortunes in that place and so  
 to bless them I am.

Yours very loving friend  
 Wm<sup>th</sup> Procksman

Dublin y<sup>e</sup> last July 99

y<sup>e</sup> of 14 & 25 I direct to which I answer, I direct me were out  
 of being great while I am informed y<sup>e</sup> Admiralty Jurisdiction & advantage  
 as was ought to be in y<sup>e</sup> parts most considerable than in others among  
 other things by y<sup>e</sup> many prizes & other Right fishes taken there  
 all which do belong to y<sup>e</sup> Admiralty, I have ord<sup>r</sup> to collect an Act.  
 for y<sup>e</sup> same for y<sup>e</sup> time past, & I must have security that who soever  
 is my deputy shall indemnify me from any Error he shall commit &  
 moreover you will be his security for y<sup>e</sup> purpose I think it reasonable  
 to have had advantage he shall make by y<sup>e</sup> same I do not well understand  
 what y<sup>e</sup> mean by his being Joyner in y<sup>e</sup> Commission for y<sup>e</sup> City of Dublin  
 if y<sup>e</sup> City had been in y<sup>e</sup> way I had sent him a deputation by this  
 post so to know of y<sup>e</sup> should have trusted to y<sup>e</sup> self for all the  
 matter above incoincide,

As for y<sup>e</sup> bond I do not know how to stand by other but have  
 given ord<sup>r</sup> that he shall forswear what he can be spent for our  
 Ends my self doubt not but in some time to make y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>th</sup> & then & so on  
 more at present

Wm<sup>th</sup> Francis Browne



(56)

(Dublin 1<sup>st</sup> August 77

To my Lady

You must pardon if far m<sup>d</sup>. & getting of a Joynt  
 Judgm<sup>t</sup>. & with drawing their Bough an Eye must be  
 had to the idon offer fard to Hoare if he will answer my  
 bill freely & app<sup>r</sup> to my deen for y<sup>e</sup> fallow, love my  
 girl y<sup>e</sup> more for her being disfigured I have don't write  
 foot by James Carroll by whom of Captain there  
 Lord Brodway writing tell Brother Cadogan that  
 my sister <sup>came</sup> how after she had sett in her family  
 in y<sup>e</sup> Country and ask him whether he had rather  
 have her here y<sup>e</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> Country she is a good help to  
 us here, but may be more so her children

Dublin 26 July 77

To m<sup>r</sup>. Mathony

To y<sup>e</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup>. 16<sup>th</sup> July  
 In y<sup>e</sup> first place I say that there can be  
 little or nothing due unto y<sup>e</sup> said farm<sup>r</sup> for y<sup>e</sup>. Certificate Lands,  
 with the said y<sup>e</sup>. Com m<sup>e</sup>com<sup>t</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup> farms, nor y<sup>e</sup> remaind<sup>r</sup>. of their  
 Idm<sup>t</sup>, & this so by verbat of an Agreem<sup>t</sup>. made between them &  
 me before the Com m<sup>e</sup>com<sup>t</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup> farms the benefit whereof I now  
 find for, by my bill in Chancery, offered y<sup>e</sup>. 5<sup>th</sup> January last unto w<sup>ch</sup>.  
 I cannot get an Answer for them, that is to say they dare not disown  
 y<sup>e</sup>. said Agreem<sup>t</sup>. but if they shall answer my bill and adjust what  
 is due unto y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>e</sup> according to y<sup>e</sup> said Agreem<sup>t</sup>. I doubt not but it will  
 app<sup>r</sup> that they have of m<sup>e</sup> in their hands 500 l<sup>rs</sup>. as much  
 as will discharge y<sup>e</sup> same, and consequently they have four times  
 the l<sup>rs</sup>. more than enough in y<sup>e</sup> hands of y<sup>e</sup>. Refractorys &  
 such others as do with hold y<sup>e</sup>. said Lands, wherefore if they have  
 authority notwithstanding y<sup>e</sup> request to meddle w<sup>th</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. buying of  
 any g<sup>r</sup>ants as I think they have not Then let them join w<sup>th</sup>.  
 my Agents to recover from y<sup>e</sup>. Refractorys & others, & much  
 as is due from them according to y<sup>e</sup>. Rates which y<sup>e</sup> same  
 have represented the Lands to be worth, Out of w<sup>ch</sup>. Collections  
 they



(57) They shall have what appo<sup>ts</sup> to be done upon hearing  
the afore mentioned cause in Chancery

But all this while as I said before, what Authority has  
those farm<sup>ers</sup> to Levy quitrents from any Land in y<sup>e</sup> King's hand  
as those which they did not hold until y<sup>e</sup> seizure & taking  
of. Moreover y<sup>e</sup> farm<sup>ers</sup> may have delegation from y<sup>e</sup> King  
for y<sup>e</sup> quitrents of such Lands as are in y<sup>e</sup> King's hands  
without putting themselves to all this trouble from all w<sup>ch</sup>.  
I conclude that y<sup>e</sup> farm<sup>ers</sup> never having any Authority to  
m<sup>ake</sup> d<sup>o</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Lands being in y<sup>e</sup> King's hands, under seizure  
and having a p<sup>er</sup>son to defalcation if they have any right  
to y<sup>e</sup> quitrents, and since there is nothing due to them until  
they have answered my bill, nor can it be known how  
much until y<sup>e</sup> facts be heard. I conclude as I said before  
that what they do provide is from more malice & folly,  
Wherefore I think that m<sup>r</sup>. Braly is to be admonished of  
those things and y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>ord</sup>. also, so that if m<sup>r</sup>. Braly  
shall proceed after admonition his hands may be gently held  
from taking any distresses, And if m<sup>r</sup>. Braly shall offer  
violence, he thought that y<sup>e</sup> wronged p<sup>ar</sup>ty may defend himself.  
Moreover I shall take care to send writs ag<sup>t</sup>. m<sup>r</sup>. Braly or  
any other who shall act beyond their Authority, Moreover  
if in Glanaroght they shall offer to act above y<sup>e</sup> bounds  
of y<sup>e</sup> Land, as sett out by m<sup>r</sup>. Braly or any other between the  
Parish Land & y<sup>e</sup> Cottont Land, for they cannot do that  
upon y<sup>e</sup> one for y<sup>e</sup> other

As to y<sup>e</sup> afo<sup>re</sup> d<sup>o</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Land, I say that they were bound  
to do so for a reward & in gen<sup>l</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> promiscuous man<sup>r</sup>.  
as they proposed the 5<sup>th</sup> of May (59) and were particularly  
set out to Marshall and my self but refused by ed<sup>o</sup> of the



(50) refuse by reason of. Acknowledging only now can the  
law m. demand any more out of them, y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> quit rent, and  
give to y<sup>e</sup> Edward's claim which shall be paid in whole  
aforementioned Acknowledgment. Shall be of all or any pt of  
same whosoever shall men be advertised that y<sup>e</sup> ex-  
p<sup>t</sup> main profits of y<sup>e</sup> said lands of whomsoever shall own  
the land, and this I conceive the Law will allow of specially  
when y<sup>e</sup> same is straitened by the King's H<sup>ty</sup> of  
26<sup>th</sup> of April 56) whosoever let possession at lease  
of y<sup>e</sup> said lands, & good witness take if any force shall be  
used to y<sup>e</sup> contrary, As for Owen Rege. You know well  
of David he hath made against M. Gulligrahy &  
many others, whosoever let him be indicted for the  
said Breach, & prohibited for y<sup>e</sup> next as soon as may  
be, and said for y<sup>e</sup> next he oweth me at y<sup>e</sup> next  
if y<sup>e</sup> same may be, Upon y<sup>e</sup> whole matter  
I am resolved to win y<sup>e</sup> horse or horse & saddle & let  
both my friends & enemies know that I now I wait at  
God's amen in a better condition to please y<sup>e</sup> Lord, & worth  
y<sup>e</sup> other than I have been at any time these seven years  
whosoever my god<sup>d</sup> directions do again, first to pay  
nothing, as little as may be to y<sup>e</sup> said. & giving them all  
y<sup>e</sup> trouble & difficulty that may be until they have answered  
my bill in full. & to quit possession of nothing w<sup>th</sup>  
force & Compulsion & to take witness thereof. To bear  
as hard as lawfully y<sup>e</sup> may upon all refractory & disobedient  
& opposers, until they truly repent and make restitu-  
tion



(59)

Dublin 4<sup>th</sup> August

To Mr. of the 26<sup>th</sup> Sept. It contains 2 points and a Court m<sup>r</sup>. Drury, y<sup>e</sup>. the  
about Owen Roe who sent me my letter to you & John Mather & was an-  
swered I say. The farm<sup>s</sup> have no power to meddle w<sup>th</sup> Perpetual lands  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. seizure be taken of. Nor is it their interest to do so except  
they have w<sup>th</sup> quitrents now due and y<sup>e</sup>. in satisfaction of their debt may  
be able to y<sup>e</sup>. King. I said y<sup>e</sup>. bounds between each estate & several lands  
must be ascertained, do not see how y<sup>e</sup>. last or last y<sup>e</sup>. monies  
was upon y<sup>e</sup>. Perpetual lands or could be moved with any  
authority y<sup>e</sup>. farm<sup>s</sup> can give. If they said therein you shall have  
w<sup>th</sup>. Owen Roe in it for his recovery as y<sup>e</sup>. m<sup>r</sup>.  
could him be said for any thing had ever, m<sup>r</sup>. might be an  
action for defaming m<sup>r</sup>. &c. As for taking him as an excommunic  
upon Jam going about it, do y<sup>e</sup>. think when this fellow is charged  
I cannot have been of it was. In brief y<sup>e</sup>. powers have  
Do not allow y<sup>e</sup>. farm<sup>s</sup> to do as they please. I have a p<sup>r</sup>. before  
y<sup>e</sup>. a setting forth all my wrongs from y<sup>e</sup>. farm<sup>s</sup> & their influence  
wherein all y<sup>e</sup>. monies & much more is set forth. The prayer is to  
know w<sup>th</sup>. remedy I shall be allowed to take y<sup>e</sup>. Duke of Bermond  
The Duke of Bermond is expelled here within 10 or 12 days w<sup>th</sup>.  
is y<sup>e</sup>. reason why I went not to Italy. I thought w<sup>th</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. lands  
were seized in April 74 & rated by the jury, the y<sup>e</sup>. sh<sup>r</sup>. rife  
was, to recover y<sup>e</sup>. I don't see y<sup>e</sup>. King. And y<sup>e</sup>. having and be-  
taken by bond to secure y<sup>e</sup>. I don't were to be paid by the town.  
according to those bonds & not to be disturbed by y<sup>e</sup>. King or  
by any claymore under him for and only get for any other  
only then what was bid by the King's jury, if this be not  
done why would y<sup>e</sup>. bond be delivered back. The lands—  
were under seizure when y<sup>e</sup>. farm<sup>s</sup> were taken & consequently  
they can not claymore y<sup>e</sup>. in any other condition. Pray send me  
some horses if y<sup>e</sup>. have any fit for a coach for I have  
not white foot in to England.

W<sup>m</sup>. Thomas Crook & Shank

1/10/74



(60)

Dublin Aug. 7<sup>th</sup> 1677

I wonder y<sup>e</sup> I hear nothing from y<sup>e</sup> v<sup>r</sup> m<sup>r</sup>. eddars concern-  
ing y<sup>e</sup> need for wool which was sd at Lilkenny of y<sup>e</sup> you  
wrote at y<sup>e</sup> being here, I desire y<sup>e</sup> to tell me positively  
whether y<sup>e</sup> can clear with M<sup>r</sup>. eddars or not & what  
obligations there are between y<sup>e</sup> to hinder y<sup>e</sup> preferment  
of y<sup>e</sup> just and crying a matter, I desire y<sup>e</sup> by y<sup>e</sup> next to  
send me a positive answer that I may use some other  
remedy, I wonder that any man should have the conscience  
to keep a much more of anyone in their hands as  
interest were of comes to 25 p<sup>er</sup> cent. I have no more to  
say but desire y<sup>e</sup> would give me a positive answer by the  
next post I am

14 Aug. 1677

Mr. Frodotham. For Graford coming out a Engl<sup>ish</sup>. made his appli-  
cation to me for imploym<sup>ent</sup>. he told me y<sup>e</sup> he lost our work undy told  
his friends in England, wherefore I for y<sup>e</sup> I heard several of y<sup>e</sup> workmen  
were coming away. I did not refuse his offer, but have obliged my-  
self to no promise concerning him, wherefore if he do well, use  
him accordingly & as the business will bear.

I wonder I hear not of y<sup>e</sup> ship y<sup>e</sup> our stock of Iron comes  
and y<sup>e</sup> by M<sup>r</sup>. Head's last acc<sup>ount</sup>. there is a prodigious sum of mo-  
ney in y<sup>e</sup> workmen's hands

We are all now gazing for y<sup>e</sup> arrivall of y<sup>e</sup> Du. Simon  
and do expect something this week further abt y<sup>e</sup> Quittants  
No more at present







(62)

Dublin 4. 20. Aug. 1777

(63)

I sent by one Mr. Cornwell, Gentleman of y<sup>e</sup> house to y<sup>e</sup> Earl of Essex a  
 -quel w<sup>th</sup> severall writings, inclosed. 1. Sheridan's Bond. 2. The King's  
 Lett<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 20 of Aprill 76 concerning Lerry business. 3. My  
 Lord Essex's Report upon y<sup>e</sup> said Lett<sup>r</sup>. 4. Benj<sup>m</sup>. Russell's  
 memorand in the Report. 5. The copy of a memorand. for par-  
 -ing y<sup>e</sup> time of J<sup>r</sup>. Thom. Howard's death w<sup>th</sup> his y<sup>e</sup> last  
 Lett<sup>r</sup> not do, y<sup>e</sup> must get done by some other hand. <sup>(Mr. Cornwell)</sup>  
 at y<sup>e</sup> Druggins, ran over against York house gardens, in the  
 Strand of all which y<sup>e</sup> had notice by y<sup>e</sup> last.

I send draught of p<sup>r</sup>l<sup>m</sup> grounded upon y<sup>e</sup> Lord Essex's Report  
 I think very contented w<sup>th</sup> it, My L<sup>d</sup> seemed to misse to p<sup>r</sup>sent  
 such a p<sup>r</sup>l<sup>m</sup> & hath given leave to his Secretary, Mr. Arundell  
 now with him at London, to sollicite y<sup>e</sup> same for mee, whom  
 I also have misse to gratify for his pains.

y<sup>e</sup> business is to get y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>l<sup>m</sup> to be drawn, that is to say, to get  
 this draught to be mended by my L<sup>d</sup> Essex, as to becom<sup>ing</sup> for his  
 patronage, & y<sup>e</sup> I hope a little other to be will suffice.

If other help be requir'd you must turn up y<sup>e</sup> friends vizt  
 The Duke of Newcastle, L<sup>d</sup> Anglesy, Mr. Joseph Williamson  
 J<sup>r</sup>. Rob<sup>t</sup>. Southwell, Mr. Poyser, Mr. Cook who belongs to here  
 my Country Mr. Arundell, Cap<sup>n</sup>. Hornhill &c

If you speak w<sup>th</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Essex tell him y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>l<sup>m</sup> is used all mean<sup>ing</sup>  
 Imaginable to levy y<sup>e</sup> quitrents in Lerry for one year & half  
 and doe by this mean know better what y<sup>e</sup> value of those  
 Lands are then by y<sup>e</sup> deposition, w<sup>th</sup> Thom<sup>s</sup> strong's curd  
 but tell him y<sup>e</sup> do not come to dispute y<sup>e</sup> values which he has  
 hath sett, but crave allowance according to those values, for y<sup>e</sup>



(68) of him which his Ma<sup>ty</sup> hath disposed of y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>an</sup> within  
the 14 y<sup>ears</sup> last past.

Desire m<sup>r</sup>. Alworth y<sup>e</sup> ty<sup>e</sup> m<sup>an</sup> I last presented to y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Es<sup>ch</sup>,  
about y<sup>e</sup> 20 July last abt. y<sup>e</sup> wrongs & abuses done me by  
y<sup>e</sup> f<sup>or</sup> m<sup>an</sup> & which I have suffered, y<sup>e</sup> proof whereof app<sup>er</sup>  
more & more, may y<sup>e</sup> plea be presented to y<sup>e</sup> King &  
read in open Court all or something Equivalent done as  
his Ex<sup>cell<sup>ty</sup></sup> shall approve on, for what they continue to doe  
is intolerable, they haveing wasted y<sup>e</sup> Country & driven away  
y<sup>e</sup> f<sup>or</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> County of Cork, & y<sup>e</sup> disord<sup>r</sup> of that place  
are far greater now then they were in y<sup>e</sup> height of y<sup>e</sup>  
Rebellion, this is all I will trouble w<sup>th</sup> at this time & by  
y<sup>e</sup> next answer y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Es<sup>ch</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 21 pass. y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Es<sup>ch</sup> will say  
whither y<sup>e</sup> proceede doct<sup>r</sup> of whom I have formerly  
made be hon<sup>or</sup> a m<sup>an</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> f<sup>or</sup> to y<sup>e</sup>  
To my Lady

Dublin Aug<sup>ust</sup> 20 75

I intend God willing to be at Phillips town about Saturday  
or Sunday y<sup>e</sup> first of Septemb<sup>er</sup> where I desire y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Es<sup>ch</sup> to  
meet mee & to make a collection of such matt<sup>ers</sup>. as I may settle  
by my being there y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Es<sup>ch</sup> be at m<sup>r</sup>. Adore to help us to  
more m<sup>an</sup>, there being near a year & half since y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Es<sup>ch</sup> did  
over & above y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Es<sup>ch</sup> m<sup>an</sup> no more,  
To m<sup>r</sup>. Hutchinson



(64)

Dublin August 7 30. 1677

To Mr. Brookbank

We have recd. of 2 horses, & will make  
ye best use we can of them. We hope they  
ship for y<sup>e</sup> Iron is with y<sup>e</sup>. before this time, for  
she was 16 dayes agoe at Kintail.

y<sup>e</sup>. shall receive herewith writts of <sup>commu</sup> excommunication  
Capiendo for all of 4 y<sup>e</sup>. meniori. I also send y<sup>e</sup>. a  
Warrant from y<sup>e</sup> Lord Lieut. to have as many  
Soldiers as y<sup>e</sup>. think fitt, to keep y<sup>e</sup> peace among  
y<sup>e</sup>. My S<sup>r</sup>. Officer hath given a Report under  
his hand w<sup>ch</sup> of King, & hath promised to inform  
y<sup>e</sup> King personally thereof, that all y<sup>e</sup> undisposed  
Lands in y<sup>e</sup> 5 Baronyes doe belong unto Me,  
& consequently I doe again charge y<sup>e</sup>. & all our  
Officers, that we ~~prosecution~~ <sup>prosecution</sup> possession bee  
att of any thing. Nor that any rent be  
payd to any pretended what soever, for any  
conceal or undisposed Land in y<sup>e</sup> 5 Baronyes  
Overaght. Dunkerran & Glencought, & his En<sup>y</sup>.

will



(65)

will within a month Lett know our Doomes-  
concerning y<sup>e</sup> Reducem<sup>t</sup>, wherefore put all y<sup>e</sup>  
Difficulties y<sup>e</sup> can upon y<sup>e</sup> Farmers agents, & take  
good witness ~~the~~ y<sup>e</sup> prooffe concerning their  
proceedings, for whoever doth a misse, shall certai-  
nly leave off it. Now will y<sup>e</sup> poore Farmers bee long  
able to support <sup>their servants</sup> ~~y<sup>e</sup> Farmers~~ or themselves in their  
evil doings, w<sup>ch</sup> I speake w<sup>th</sup> great grief and  
glednesse, I hope God almighty will send us some  
Aid & repayer of Damage & losses that evil  
men hath done unto us.

y<sup>e</sup> are very sparing concerning Mr. Held  
as if y<sup>e</sup> had no Correspondence w<sup>th</sup> him, or knew  
any thing concerning his Intention, nor how y<sup>e</sup> Workmen  
come to bee indebted to mee above 700<sup>l</sup>. Mr. Barrow  
hath been here, & says hee hath given y<sup>e</sup> Farmers  
satisfaction concerning m<sup>r</sup>. Florence & others  
objected ag<sup>t</sup> him, y<sup>e</sup> Farmers have been & I  
think are yet under a desperate breach of fide-  
lity each other, I'll assure y<sup>e</sup>. I am really concerned  
for y<sup>e</sup> assistance for my owne sake, altho many  
of them do rapour exceedingly. As for y<sup>e</sup> Founder  
let him assist S<sup>r</sup>. Francis in any thing untill  
wee bless, how are wee secured of them during-  
out



our next blast? & by n<sup>t</sup> expedient will he  
serve 2 Masters afterwards?

Trafford & Jones hath been here & would  
have returned to J. G. R., but he demanded  
3<sup>d</sup> to beare his charges, & J. not knowing  
how he stood w<sup>th</sup> J. did let him passe. I  
am sorry for n<sup>t</sup> J. write concerning Hullam  
& I doe not find by J. Letters what Hullam  
& Smith hath pitcht upon concerning the  
Division, nor what resolutions they have  
taken about their future proceedings: pray  
write upon Mr. Brad & rest if you  
so fall upon M<sup>r</sup> Gillicuddy, & will war-  
men, & rest of refractories and  
unw<sup>er</sup>pen, & assist them therein. Pray  
send mee word w<sup>t</sup> became of Feeds  
& writings concerning Mr. Beecher, w<sup>ch</sup>  
think J. carryed away in y<sup>e</sup> yeare 1671, were  
they not old is Butcher: pray look them out &  
secure them.



(67)

Dublin aug<sup>r</sup> 23<sup>o</sup> 1677

Mr The: Heale

I doe not find any profit from y<sup>r</sup> -  
manag<sup>mt</sup>. of my affaires, whilst y<sup>e</sup> have livd at  
a great expence, nor have y<sup>e</sup>. of late done any  
thing as to y<sup>e</sup> disposing of Iron, other wise y<sup>e</sup>.  
workmen, such was y<sup>e</sup> chief off<sup>d</sup>. buisnesse  
wherefore & since y<sup>e</sup>. have as it were desired  
it, I doe hereby dimisse y<sup>e</sup>. my service;  
but doe expect y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. do deliver up all books  
& papers y<sup>e</sup>. do relate to mee, & declare y<sup>e</sup>-  
truth whereby y<sup>e</sup>. have disposd of my mony;  
so as I may be able to sue for it, if there  
be occasion. Pray deale in all things fairly and  
candidly w<sup>th</sup> mee, & not w<sup>th</sup>standing all my  
great losses, I shall still be

y<sup>r</sup> very loving friend to

Serve y<sup>e</sup>.

y<sup>e</sup>. have done very ill  
in not satisfiying Mr  
Hollard.



(60)

Dublin 30<sup>th</sup> Aug. 1657

Mr. Crookshank

I have also sent <sup>you</sup> herewith a writ  
for Mr. Heale upon his bond of <sup>the</sup> 1000<sup>l</sup>. which will  
requisite him to put in Bayle, which may see be-  
sufficient, tho' I doe not intend any inconvenience  
to him, but to examine my Act before he  
goe out of my reach, for in truth I have nothing  
from him, but Unauthenticated papers, whereas  
I should at least have his hand & Bath, &  
since I have been so great a loser, & hee so  
great a thriver, I ought to have some other  
satisfaction besides his owne beere assertion.  
besides hee hath had many advantages, which  
were not in our Articles to be allowed him.

I send <sup>you</sup> my Letter to Heale open, <sup>you</sup> must  
consider at what fitting time <sup>you</sup> ought to deliver  
it, & get it writt served, & whether I writt  
ought not to be first served, for wee can-  
relax as much as wee please afterward. <sup>you</sup>  
may also seriously consider, whether there be  
any



(69)

any occasion at all, for doing this same, & keep-  
g writt by y<sup>e</sup>. untill y<sup>e</sup>. have acquainted mee w<sup>th</sup>  
any thing materiall to y<sup>e</sup> contrary. I say send mee  
word if his Brothers Name be not w<sup>m</sup>.  
I leave y<sup>e</sup> winding up of this matter to y<sup>e</sup>.  
discretion, & for God's sake, be as free from  
any kind of passion or concern<sup>t</sup>. other then for  
my just security, no more at present.

y<sup>e</sup>.

Dublin 8<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> 1677

Mr Ja: Phillips

Mr. Brookshank tells mee, that hee  
hath taken ~~God~~. w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. to receive about 16<sup>£</sup>. from Mr.  
Henry Hineck, these are onely to derive y<sup>e</sup>. that so soon  
as y<sup>e</sup>. are sure of this money, y<sup>e</sup>. either get good bill  
for it to Dublin or London, or give mee note at what  
right I may draw upon y<sup>e</sup>. for it, y<sup>e</sup>. my bill may suffer  
no blemish by disappointm<sup>t</sup>. which is all at present.

Madam.

y<sup>e</sup>. needed to have made no Apology for n<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. call  
trouble towards mee. I rec<sup>d</sup>. y<sup>e</sup>. Letter y<sup>e</sup> daye agoe, & did forthw<sup>th</sup>  
write an answer, w<sup>ch</sup> I dd to a friend, who desired to carry it for  
some conveniency of his owne, & therefore I went into the country  
from whence returning yesterday, I found my friend to have dected  
his Journy & my bill unsent, wherefore I beg y<sup>e</sup>. pardon for y<sup>e</sup>. seeming  
neglect, & contents of y<sup>e</sup>. Letter shall be punctually observed  
I -



(70)

I desire y<sup>e</sup>. to make no scruple of letting me know  
wherein I can serve y<sup>e</sup>. or any of y<sup>e</sup>. Relations. If my-  
Lady's Business be not gone, I desire y<sup>e</sup>. to give  
her my humble service, for I am hers &

Madam

y<sup>e</sup>. most humble  
& affect. serv.

Dub: 11 Sept 1677

Mr James Phillips, I find y<sup>e</sup>. or any of  
those of Moncocks in my last trade to you, & paid  
or any other for my s<sup>r</sup>, pray let y<sup>e</sup> same be  
sent to Mr Joan Prop<sup>r</sup>. Royal, head drawing Bill  
for y<sup>e</sup> same upon Mr Tho Poole of Dubl. Merch at 30<sup>d</sup>  
sight payable to me or Wm Petty or O<sup>r</sup>.  
This I would have done, unless y<sup>e</sup> knew  
of any considerable reason why contrary  
upon y<sup>e</sup> place, but y<sup>e</sup> have before a receipt  
hitherto contracted y<sup>e</sup> remitting of y<sup>e</sup> money  
by some other way unto me who am

To Mr James  
Phillips

y<sup>e</sup>. very so. friend  
to serve



127 <sup>Gr 8</sup> 1677

Phil<sup>l</sup> Tuile. I have spent much time, and not a little paper  
in making up C<sup>ts</sup> w<sup>th</sup> St<sup>r</sup> Brough for my Cent  
whor in you & so are concern'd w<sup>th</sup> him, And I have also  
(to my great trouble & charge) sent Mr Sholly severall  
times to gett in my Wharf & y<sup>e</sup> Don, after you had skim'd  
off y<sup>e</sup> Cream, and all to so little purpose, y<sup>t</sup> I shall never  
visit more, and do now come to y<sup>e</sup> a y<sup>e</sup> least a huge sum  
my Don, w<sup>ch</sup> I desire you y<sup>t</sup> Mr Brough forth w<sup>th</sup> to  
help mee unto, w<sup>th</sup> Consideracon for my trouble & Interest  
of my Money; for I may be y<sup>e</sup> pay Interest w<sup>ch</sup> I  
Need not be, could I receive my own.

[illegible]



(72)

agreed to Mad<sup>r</sup> Napier dated 4<sup>th</sup>  
12<sup>th</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1677 concerning Dunseings business

15<sup>th</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1677

Mr Proshank I have complied with  
your desires, & for your encouragement of my  
son & agreed to Mr Jennings  
as enclosed wherefore are you all  
of help & assistance you can  
in their undertaking & lett such  
trees be forthwith marked out  
as are necessary for the  
Iron Works & Iron  
y<sup>r</sup> Obedt<sup>h</sup> Servant



(73)

Do B: 15 Septemb. 1794

I recd y<sup>r</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup>. edug. sup. 3<sup>d</sup>. Instant I hope y<sup>r</sup>. packet  
 I sent y<sup>e</sup>. by them that brought me y<sup>e</sup>. back her self, is  
 answer to many things as for y<sup>e</sup>. ship builders, y<sup>e</sup>. need  
 not doubt but I shall encourage y<sup>m</sup>. The vessel  
 that should have fetcht y<sup>e</sup>. from, is arriv'd here  
 & complains woefully of it's crew & is hard to  
 be releas'd his ship back. I have commission ready  
 for m<sup>r</sup>. Balm. Jurisdiction from Bantry to Valentia  
 in hand for m<sup>r</sup>. Brown so that he is to be arriv'd home  
 to please all I send y<sup>e</sup>. writs for Dan<sup>l</sup>. & Rob<sup>t</sup>.  
 Sullivan y<sup>e</sup>. charge of prosecuting the other  
 & seals, & is high what y<sup>e</sup>. say of y<sup>e</sup>. Sullivan, &  
 & I know long agoe. I have been in the  
 County, & among other things treating w<sup>th</sup>  
 Adare for some new Neighbours. I recd y<sup>r</sup>.  
 letter to my Bro<sup>r</sup>. Waller. have petitioned as  
 well as I his much that Ellis does well. I have  
 hath not apper. I w<sup>ill</sup> be la: Philips about y<sup>e</sup>.  
 50. That law book is taken is said never, a myrry  
 for honest J<sup>m</sup>. Haffet. I have no new instructions  
 concerning m<sup>r</sup>. Adare, but desire y<sup>e</sup>. to act charitably upon  
 & forgive.

I am amazed that by y<sup>e</sup>. run of y<sup>e</sup>. should go away to  
 or even in 10 months time. what is y<sup>e</sup>. mystery of Hellings? how  
 15. then & yet to great loss? why would not y<sup>e</sup>. have  
 wantily be for money, why did y<sup>e</sup>. not find this long  
 in lioued extravagance? what is y<sup>e</sup>. meaning of Adare  
 charging y<sup>e</sup>. as having y<sup>e</sup>. delivered from Boston, y<sup>e</sup>. know not



(74) may happen that acct. of y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup> men<sup>r</sup> will  
me know what how I remains & other  
I have in y<sup>e</sup>er a Noble Act. of above 3000 into  
Glyn but I cannot imagine where y<sup>e</sup> sum<sup>r</sup> now  
is & I. Bond<sup>r</sup> & bonds are to many & charged  
to be sent in a lett. Both y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> add<sup>r</sup>es  
are returned hither & I am resolved to proceed  
In Dr. Tho. Crookshanks

London 18<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1677

My wife hath told mee how kind My Lord  
Essex & your self have been toward my wretched  
concernm<sup>t</sup>s which indeed are of all mens most miserable  
for I do not receive one penny directly or indirectly  
out of all the Kerry concernm<sup>t</sup>s; & all my serv<sup>t</sup>s  
Tenn<sup>t</sup>s observing my misfortunes, have plundered mee  
of a great stock of severall natures not I had  
in that Country

I sent over the draught of a Pet<sup>n</sup> (as I think  
in all points conformable to My Lord's Report) adding  
my desires that former proceedings about the Pet<sup>n</sup>  
may be consider'd, together with what hath been  
lately don<sup>e</sup> the latter being intolerable, I am  
weary of Arguing or reasoning any more upon this  
Matter Wherefore desire my Lord to lett you  
make the Pet<sup>n</sup> as hee himself would have it.



65

I did also advise my wife in Order to my  
Vindication to make use of the petition w<sup>h</sup> I presented  
to his Ex<sup>ty</sup> about the 28<sup>th</sup> of July last, w<sup>h</sup>  
is in your Bundle & contains the wrongs & abuses done  
me by the Harm. I leave also the use & Application  
of this Petr. to ~~his~~ Ex<sup>ty</sup>. for really I my self  
do not know what is best to be done were I  
present so often have I have been mistaken

~~After~~<sup>to</sup> the time for w<sup>h</sup> the King dispose of  
the Kerry Land, its easily known by the  
Records here, but you have <sup>in</sup> your Bundle  
of Acts of all that was recd out of them  
for the 17 years. & the rest at the com.  
Rates, me think should be made good to me.

Upon the whole Matter don't you can, your  
Bundle is a Magazin of more Weapons, then are  
need full to conquer the difficulties that you  
are to meet withall. I will hence forward  
throw my self upon the good nature of my  
superiors, & upon the inexpressible Operations  
of Gods Providence w<sup>h</sup> men call Chance, and  
abandoning the further use of Vindication  
and



(76) and the strict inquiries after truth  
Let nature work, I will be thankful  
for your care herein & am.

To Mr. Audley  
Your very humble  
Faithfull servant.  
S  
Sept<sup>r</sup> 22<sup>o</sup>. 1677

I have recd. y<sup>d</sup>. of y<sup>r</sup>. Ins<sup>t</sup>. & must have  
a return of my warrant whereby Brosete Ship  
himself was arrested, w<sup>th</sup> a Certificat upon y<sup>e</sup> back  
thereof for his appearance upon security on the  
day appointed, & y<sup>d</sup>. must take security for y<sup>e</sup> Ship  
in case Brosete & Master would have her Release  
any Notary Publick will tell y<sup>d</sup>. that this must  
be done, & y<sup>d</sup>. knows that all writts are returned  
in other Courts after y<sup>e</sup> same manner. That I gave  
y<sup>d</sup>. warrant neither shall nor can ever be denied.

As for Brosete hee must appear in y<sup>e</sup> High  
Court of Admiralty, If hee had appeared y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
of Sep<sup>r</sup>, & if y<sup>e</sup> thing y<sup>d</sup>. mention prove true,  
hee had been discharged long ere this. If hee  
will give just cause of suspicion, hee must be



consented to undergo the ordinary way of clearing  
himself. If hee will make use of King of England's  
Port, hee must also answer his Count. I know no  
dy intend to make a penny advantage by them  
But King & Admirall must be answered.

Having said thus much, I lay the consequen-  
-cies of his obstinacies at his owne door, and  
remaine

Yr. affect. Friend &  
humble Servant.

Edw. May. of Youghall.

Sent one to my Lady of 22. Sep. 1677.

Mr. Hoals Dub: 29 Sep. 77

I recd yr wherein yr complaine of my hard nature &c  
to which I answer as before vizt. I am undone by having  
y<sup>e</sup> have lived at a great expence & probably have conveyed  
much away my poor health not been dispoed by self  
advantage. I never had other but y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> own word but  
to be short I am not able to continue a fallacy I did  
longer I could but now y<sup>e</sup> self doe, for I can do no  
more.  
You know how little care I have given to many complaints  
I suffered much of what is call hard thought, wherefore  
I advise y<sup>e</sup> not to trouble y<sup>e</sup> self w<sup>th</sup> thinking hard  
of me. But w<sup>th</sup> get y<sup>e</sup> Books, Journall & Letters truly  
coppyed & examined that they may be ready when some  
attest those who are left in my but res. w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> can so far  
as it may not prejudice y<sup>e</sup> self. Y<sup>e</sup> S.



(70)

Dub: 29. Sep: 77

Dear Cousin

I see nothing to y<sup>e</sup> contrary, but y<sup>t</sup> I may comply w<sup>th</sup> m<sup>re</sup> we are settling officers and Judges in many places, but finished not here. On Monday next, we make more speech w<sup>th</sup> the Gallies men, and fishermen, at Penzance, y<sup>e</sup> last had little in it, but this will have nothing. I am not well y<sup>t</sup> I am in mind y<sup>e</sup> in body my legs swell, my belly is not only big but ~~hard~~ my breath short and my thanks I feel y<sup>e</sup> same hard burden & I feel for me that carryd away y<sup>e</sup> father y<sup>e</sup> shall have y<sup>e</sup> verses about y<sup>e</sup> robes & Tubs y<sup>e</sup> men.

I thank y<sup>e</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> advice concerning the German y<sup>e</sup> may remain as how much I have already declared my selfe willing to comply with it. I do not find that what y<sup>e</sup> advice will do me any good as to y<sup>e</sup> main & therefore I must follow providence by working y<sup>e</sup> nature from day to day.

The scale of creatures goes on, but will be one more mischief against me there will be many things in it which y<sup>e</sup> world cannot bear & for w<sup>ch</sup> I shall suffer. But suppose all were pain undantly well what shall I get by it but more envy. I am

To y<sup>e</sup> Robt. Southwell Y<sup>e</sup> 77



(79)

Dub: 29 Sep<sup>r</sup> 75

I recd bills from Limerick for 149: 15: 9. There is some apparance  
of an Agreement or other conclusion w<sup>th</sup> ye farmer. I writt  
to m<sup>r</sup>. Hoal by this bearer to quiet his troubled mind, but  
who considers y<sup>e</sup> vainer condition of my affairs, or  
who doth wait, fasted prey to help mee I always  
dependd upon above 1000<sup>th</sup> cleere. but of that noble  
produced of y<sup>e</sup> last blast but do find that y<sup>e</sup> mass of  
my benefit is that wee may blow again & see  
ye menld ever again till all bee good.

I will not bring up any more into the country upon  
no hopes or promises, what so ever

Let mee know what quilrents the farm<sup>r</sup> levyd  
this last half year out of all mine & that shall concern  
ments where & of whom; for I hear one by street  
powers of himself & troubles but not by way of ac.

Wee hear that m<sup>r</sup>. Fran: has let his Iron works  
for 10<sup>th</sup> year of bar = Iron works. w<sup>ch</sup> looks like 1100  
cydar profit. I sent some for m<sup>r</sup>. Palmer & m<sup>r</sup>. Brown  
y<sup>e</sup> must take security for my indemnity before y<sup>e</sup>  
I deliver either of y<sup>m</sup>.

What become of Rutts paper he lost, what  
Branworth & Rich left & what they carried  
away I am

J. C.







26  
Dub: 6. Octo: 1677

Mr Shelly

It is a great while since I saw you, or heard from you, There are not 4 Tenn<sup>t</sup> who have yet paid their last May rent & many who have not paid of all the rent due. No James & Gerrald appear, No news of Westmeath Warrs, but y<sup>t</sup> was come by the word, Mr Swatt is in Town, but Account not, w<sup>ch</sup> in case of debt will be dangerous. I see no remedy ag<sup>t</sup> Thos<sup>ts</sup> & Gilbert, I cannot tell how the Exec<sup>t</sup> stands betw<sup>en</sup> me & my Tenn<sup>t</sup>s for Quitrent, I mean those who ought to pay the Quitrent themselves, I fear y<sup>t</sup> I pay for them and they don't pay me, but y<sup>t</sup> is worst thing that I complain of it, That there is nothing don in y<sup>e</sup> 4 points you had in Charge besides I hear nothing of Hay from Ballyhack nor Longs Rent for the same, nor how it may be dispos<sup>d</sup> for the future, Nor of settling y<sup>e</sup> Unleas<sup>d</sup> Land, & how far I would have you come thither as soon as you can, and if you are very busy upon all those Matt<sup>s</sup> then instead of coming suddenly, I would have you forthwith to write an Exec<sup>t</sup> of your proceedings therein for I am in pain concerning many of the Matters to fore mentioned I remain

Y<sup>r</sup> very co<sup>o</sup> friend

James Jon Shelly  
Here

Wm Shelly



Dub: 6. <sup>c</sup>ther 44

Mr. Franklyn

I gave you but a slight answer to your last concerning the  
Inquiry which is like to be made after undisposed  
lands, I now in order to avoid after games, I tell you, that  
is a report made by your Lord's Servant, dated 4th of Aug.  
last, in pursuance of your King's Letter dated 4th of April  
(1676), which report heerly brought unto his Majesty, that upon  
examinations of several Gentlemen and reports and judgments  
of your Lord's Council of Raymes & their advisors, shall ready to  
be produced. The undisposed lands in the 3 Bar. D.  
but most expressly those which I hold in Custody, & which  
shall belong unto me. Heer both not say that I may have  
them in satisfaction of my prebend, but that they are mine  
& that I ought to have my Lett. Patent for them.  
Partly concerned must have sufficient Notice, & the  
means allowed me, to make proof of what I have  
here alleged, & what shall be made, and this  
I can say, untill I have Notice as afore said, I shall say  
no more at this time, but that I am

Dub: 6. <sup>c</sup>ther 44

My Eyes (as you very well observe) are so bad, that I have  
not been able to return this answer to your wellcome Lett. of  
24th past, which came hither but a day or two.

My Brother Napper in his life time, put some value upon  
this prebend, but why I know not, My Sister (his wife)  
and his Eldest son (yet under 14 years old) and his Exe-  
cutor. There is with us a young man, son to John or Nathaniel  
Napper, whom my Sister maintains at your College as a  
scholar, he is about 16 years old, a sober youth



and like to see a good & hollow, these present parti-  
-culars are all I can at present rake up as a present  
answer to yr. lett. but I have sent it forward to my sister  
who is at Launceston, and will returne yr. service  
as soon as I can receive it, My present opinion is  
that if the present Incumbent live 3 or 4 yeres,  
they will present this poor young man, who hath no  
other livelyhood & who is now upon my sisters charge.  
If this come to passe ye will have as good an  
honest a man, as ye can desire; But one, who I hope  
will not strike long upon so mean a benefice.

But if the Incumbent dye suddenly I see no reason why  
ye should not be gratified pro hac vice before any  
other.

I thank ye for yr. news, one of yr. lett. is  
worth 3 of mine to be this for one, and ye shall  
have another as soon as I can know the  
pleasure of ye. I leave potent charges I am  
to Mr. Winston Churchill.

Hon. Sec.

London 6. Octob. 1677

Worsh. off. 25. part. I have recd. & draught of an answer  
from the Commission concerning my salary, but do incline to follow  
advise, for suing but in one Kingdome, & do think my self  
witty forward in yr. cause here.

As to proceedings about yr. 2500. I conceive it stands in  
England thus still, that they have given Judgmt. to pay yr. prin-  
-ciple wth Eng. Interest and moderate cost, or that they will be  
dismissed, but at what time they are to pay yr. same, I could never  
know. Moreover Sherdan who gave a distinct bond and had



not acknowledged Judgem<sup>t</sup>. w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> other 4, was lately arrested, &  
hath given Bayle, but whom, I knew not.

<sup>must</sup> The 4 again whom Judgem<sup>t</sup> is granted here, have writts of Error  
<sup>Shen</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> King-bench in England, w<sup>ch</sup> Desire y<sup>e</sup>. and Mr. Herne to locke  
<sup>than</sup> at y<sup>e</sup> very beginning off Terme, that wee may have our Judgem<sup>t</sup>.  
ag<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>er</sup> here, in case they should not pay y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>er</sup> in England, nor bee in England,  
w<sup>ch</sup> purpose y<sup>e</sup> other 4. sh<sup>all</sup>en L<sup>ord</sup>. Will & Gurney were arrested here, and  
are to appeare here at y<sup>e</sup> beginning off next Terme, so as y<sup>e</sup> sum off  
busines is thus w<sup>ill</sup>. & have given Judgem<sup>t</sup>. in England without writts of Error  
to pay principle & eng<sup>t</sup> Intrest, w<sup>th</sup> moderate certion day off. <sup>rem<sup>d</sup></sup> w<sup>ch</sup> writts  
of error, & sh<sup>all</sup>en n<sup>am</sup>es arrested but hath not given Judgem<sup>t</sup>. & if they  
do not pay their bill to bedimist.

Here in Irel. Judgem<sup>t</sup>. is given ag<sup>t</sup>. 4. who have brought writts of Error  
out of England, and these are to pay Irish Intrest & full cert<sup>is</sup>, & their bill is  
already dimist, & 4 others stand arrested upon same Accompt; but y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> man named  
Howe, hath not been medled w<sup>th</sup>all at all in Ireland, otherwise y<sup>e</sup> sh<sup>all</sup>en  
Gartys & y<sup>e</sup> bill w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> rest.

All this I mention in reference to w<sup>ch</sup> I foresee may happen upon y<sup>e</sup> paym<sup>t</sup>.  
off m<sup>er</sup> in England, in case they intend to pay it, for y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>er</sup> before they  
will pay any m<sup>er</sup>, they will clamour so haue all Judgem<sup>t</sup>. & actions in both  
Kingdoms releas<sup>t</sup>, so hereas I think, that upon their paym<sup>t</sup>. in Eng<sup>l</sup> so much as  
shall satisfy y<sup>e</sup> Courts in England, all things ought to cease in Eng<sup>l</sup>, & if y<sup>e</sup> Courts  
here do ord<sup>r</sup>. more for cert<sup>is</sup> and Intrest then y<sup>e</sup> Courts in England, then it shall be  
yd in England, shall be excepted or y<sup>e</sup> of n<sup>o</sup>. is allowed in Ireland, and upon y<sup>e</sup> paym<sup>t</sup>.  
off over plus, all actions and Judgem<sup>t</sup>. in Ireland also shall be discharged, & I hope  
this will app<sup>r</sup> reasonable to y<sup>e</sup> Chancery in England.

As to Mr. Geo: Fartherel, y<sup>e</sup>. say that y<sup>e</sup>. cannot find suraounts  
Christsans to be examined, to w<sup>ch</sup> I say, that I cannot name any other, who  
knew his hand, but it is certain that hundreds of such may be easily  
found about White hall, y<sup>e</sup> Navy Office or Admiralty; the y<sup>e</sup> d<sup>ap</sup>s ever  
body will not be willing to do even so much ag<sup>t</sup>. a man in place and  
power. Mr. Scipes off Admiralty knows enough y<sup>e</sup>. knows his hand.

I do not find y<sup>e</sup>. Geo: stais here abt y<sup>e</sup> speedy of his Com<sup>is</sup>. may advise  
whether y<sup>e</sup> ought forthwith to get my Com<sup>is</sup>. sped, for I have done nothing therein ex-  
pecting y<sup>e</sup>. Geo: motion. Let me also know y<sup>e</sup>. opinion n<sup>o</sup>. kind of Decree!  
Geo: can obtein ag<sup>t</sup>. mee, & whether it were not better for mee to let my Com<sup>is</sup>.  
ag<sup>t</sup>. him fall in Eng<sup>l</sup>, & to prosecute y<sup>e</sup> same here, if Mr. Geo: will come to no  
End without it. No more at present, but y<sup>e</sup>. Jan.

Edmond Waller Esq<sup>r</sup>.

Y<sup>e</sup>. most humble  
affect. serv<sup>t</sup>.



Mr Gwyn - Dub: 9 Octo: 1677

I did hope according to your <sup>to</sup> have soon <sup>before</sup> before  
the Terme, that is to say before y<sup>e</sup> hurry of buisness comes  
upon mee, that I might help you all I can, in clearing of doubt  
if applyed to me in your affairs, God knows I did expect y<sup>e</sup> d.  
And it would have been a straight rule whereby to have  
measured all other Mens, but it seems otherwise as yet  
I hope your being here sometime will help it, pray do not  
delay your coming too long, Unlesse you can propound some other  
way of clearing of doubt I have Monced, w<sup>ch</sup> is all from

Mr Gwyn Every best to service

Dublin 13<sup>th</sup> Octo<sup>r</sup> 1677.

I did in my letter to Esen Waller dat of 5<sup>th</sup> Inst<sup>l</sup>, and sent  
you to say w<sup>th</sup> I thought fit concerning Farmers, and manner  
of paying p<sup>re</sup>sent p<sup>l</sup>. c<sup>h</sup> letter I here repeat again w<sup>th</sup> l.  
(It repeated as in Esen Waller)

S<sup>r</sup> J<sup>r</sup> Shaen and some other off Farmers, have of late spoken w<sup>th</sup>  
mee, and I have eaten and drunken in their company: S<sup>r</sup> James Shaen  
in particular came of his owne accord w<sup>th</sup> other company this weeke & dined  
mee, w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> have wish for it in some measure come to passe they  
all talk of paying our money at London, and S<sup>r</sup> James (even last night)  
bid mee acquaint y<sup>e</sup> that y<sup>e</sup> money was either already, or was to bee  
within some short time, put into S<sup>r</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Heyton and M<sup>r</sup> Morris their  
hands, advising y<sup>e</sup> I should inquire, whether it was so or not, & how it  
was like to bee, w<sup>th</sup> I pray let bee done, I gather from his manner of  
speaking, that they intend but to deposite y<sup>e</sup> money w<sup>th</sup> Heyton, or S<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup>



believe ) not to pay it up, untill all Judgmts & Actions be heard  
both in England and Ireland, w<sup>ch</sup> I did foresee, as appears by my  
last letter, and therefore do now again stand w<sup>ch</sup> direction w<sup>ch</sup>  
gave in it, adding (for reason of same) that Farmers were to  
pay English Interest only for first half year, but after w<sup>ch</sup>  
according by Articles, and according to Law and Custom of  
Ireland where I Suite were prosecuted w<sup>ch</sup> is 10 p Cent.  
for I Articles are to remain Intire in all points excepting  
I limitation for I time of repaymt. Moreover Farmers bill  
for Chancery in England, was only to have 6 months time add<sup>d</sup>  
to be paid. Upon I whole matter if they pay in England w<sup>ch</sup>  
I Court do not. all Judgmts shall be discharged in England, w<sup>ch</sup>  
same shall be excepted in I Court. I Courts in Ireland shall be  
But I hope they will not do any more to be paid in England  
untill I further demand of Gold are also ascertained, w<sup>ch</sup> will be  
hard, and others think that I Courts in England will not  
meddle w<sup>ch</sup> what I Courts in Ireland are doing.

If there be any real good disposicion in I James, we will  
endeavour to agree I matter here, but even this of end of term  
I meane time, let no proceedings be omitted, concerning I Court  
Error and Sheridan, for we deale w<sup>ch</sup> hollow people.

As for our other proceedings about Henry, I have already deduc<sup>d</sup>  
my self an Oath & not fit to advise, & therefore I only pray  
ye. and our friends, may have luck in that buisness, I tooles of  
right and reason having proved totally ineffectual in I Court.

I send ye. a bill drawn by my sister Napper for 100. I Court  
we are very unwell herein. we will wait all opportunities of  
convenient Exc<sup>t</sup> and that all I can say. Pray do not forget to send  
I copy of I Henrys will or of his Inquisition for I Court.



Acton  
appe  
direct  
famer  
but  
of  
not  
famer  
the  
Engl  
in  
bo  
do  
famer  
ne  
pe  
al  
famer  
the  
famer

according to my former directions, with respect to some persons  
may be at Dublin if next term. I say keep Charlestown  
Learning as much as may be, and let him learn discipline  
and obedience betimes, & so it is to take some pains. My  
An dear net love her Brothers, because she suspects that  
they don't love her, but let your creature understand  
that God will always love her.

M<sup>r</sup> Branthwaite. There is a quitrent charge issued  
to J<sup>r</sup> W. 187 Kings County in name of J<sup>r</sup> Tenn. of  
Greatwood, forra &ullymore for one y<sup>r</sup> and at Castle  
Bl<sup>2</sup> of un<sup>le</sup> w<sup>le</sup> y<sup>r</sup>ly, and now there is produced an ord.  
of Court <sup>inf</sup> Michael Term 1673, whereby it appears y<sup>t</sup> 168<sup>3</sup>  
Greatwood was retrenched by O<sup>r</sup> Th<sup>r</sup> C<sup>r</sup> & also  
by nine acres inullymore, and 60<sup>a</sup> in Greatwood re-  
trenched by Rob<sup>t</sup> Brooth Esq<sup>r</sup>. W<sup>ch</sup> ord<sup>r</sup> & discharge  
of W<sup>m</sup> Doby of all arrears & of Rent y<sup>t</sup> fell due  
on y<sup>e</sup> Land of Greatwood &ullymore before  
y<sup>e</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Doby's forfeiture w<sup>ch</sup> was in Reprize & date  
10<sup>th</sup> of July 1668, and y<sup>e</sup> arrears before it  
to be repaid from y<sup>e</sup> Tenn<sup>t</sup> who retrenched  
the said Land, or enjoyed y<sup>e</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> year, & not  
by said Rob<sup>t</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Doby Land; but as to y<sup>e</sup> Land  
of Curra cont 108<sup>a</sup>. This is past to J<sup>m</sup>  
Doby



Polly as in his possession in 1659 I must be paid  
by him for his land, w<sup>ch</sup> amounts to 100 l. by the  
Hundred, w<sup>ch</sup> is also if it is to be levied of this share  
from John Dotts Land. There is likewise  
a Crown rent charged issued to you W<sup>o</sup> 283. in  
the name of Derm. Duggin for Land of Athra  
received ad for 8 years & 1/2 and at Michs 1668  
w<sup>ch</sup> you are not to levy upon any Land w<sup>ch</sup> is  
charged, but w<sup>ch</sup> is held by old title, after w<sup>ch</sup> you  
are to inquire, There is also one other Crown  
Rent charged W<sup>o</sup> 249. in the name of Owen O  
Morris for Land of Rathmorigan for 2 years  
and at Michs 1665 being a Crown rent, and  
you may levy the same upon y<sup>e</sup> Land, it being  
Deeded to Charles Mulloy & payable to you  
Rent for y<sup>e</sup> time w<sup>ch</sup> is all as app<sup>r</sup> from

Sub. 18 Octo. 1677

Ex<sup>o</sup>

C. Ludmore

Y<sup>r</sup> aff<sup>o</sup> friend

Ja. Hays

Jon. Hays

John Branthwaite sold of Kings County



Dub: 17 Octo: 77

Mr Hutchinson, I recd yr w<sup>th</sup> of Sep<sup>r</sup> Acc<sup>t</sup> inclos<sup>d</sup>  
this together w<sup>th</sup> Madd<sup>r</sup> & arrear<sup>s</sup> w<sup>th</sup> I hope  
to clear without putting y<sup>e</sup> Tenn<sup>t</sup> to any trouble, You must  
be all w<sup>th</sup> I should w<sup>th</sup> to get my Tent, and if any  
of Tenn<sup>t</sup> is become ~~unable~~, you must examine who th<sup>r</sup>  
wh<sup>th</sup> of Tenn<sup>t</sup> hath happ<sup>d</sup>, either for want or pain<sup>d</sup>,  
I shall, I hope, or good luck, I have also sent y<sup>e</sup> day Dub<sup>l</sup>  
in ord<sup>r</sup> by Ambulac<sup>on</sup> for settling our Count<sup>r</sup> & Meas<sup>r</sup>  
w<sup>th</sup> may let Don<sup>n</sup> (Lord) serve, if he may some time  
before y<sup>e</sup> term come to Dub<sup>l</sup>. I make Out of y<sup>e</sup> time  
place of Mann<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Service, As also clearing  
of Quitrent of Rathborragh, w<sup>th</sup> as it is y<sup>e</sup>  
most, so it app<sup>r</sup> to be y<sup>e</sup> most difficult of all y<sup>e</sup>.

Charge<sup>d</sup>

I have lett y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> in Greatwood, y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> of  
Cullymore to Brit<sup>ch</sup>. & sold shew for 1<sup>st</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup>  
somew<sup>th</sup> more ther Phil<sup>d</sup> & Molloy would give altho  
short of at it stand in, I have also sold them  
ye wood of Ballydun to Bogomarl for 36<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup>.  
I believe it wilbe worth 50<sup>th</sup>. God help me if  
I am forc<sup>d</sup> to act blind fold I run my head ag<sup>st</sup> y<sup>e</sup> post  
of many errors, Thomas Godd<sup>r</sup> & Broage  
hath paid me I hope four pound<sup>s</sup>  
I am



Since Hogan is dead, I would you enclosed to  
from a Com. of Treas. concerning a sharing  
of Guiltrent, by w. of the of from wholly  
Lord of Greatwood, Tullymore & Rathrobin, as also  
of the of Rathhorrigan w. in mind, let charge  
as it was desired by the Muller, Noisier  
I shall pay from end whatsoever, as for  
y<sup>d</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> of Curragh, I judge it also to be a  
Mistake, but cannot stay the Goldsboro long enough  
to rectify it, wherefore desire Mr. Brinthaill to  
forbear it, & do hereby promise to pay it  
here, or to be for y<sup>d</sup> doubt.

I am of y<sup>d</sup> 60<sup>l</sup> mentioned in his Ord. as returned  
in Greatwood by Mr. Robt. Brooke, must be instead of  
one of y<sup>d</sup> 60<sup>l</sup>. Lett out to me, wherefore pray inquire  
who hath y<sup>d</sup> 60<sup>l</sup> of Greatwood & returned by  
Robt. Brooke This is all from

Yours &c. I am by you if you can, Y<sup>d</sup> very low friend  
and give a copy of it to y<sup>d</sup> Collet.

Let copies of y<sup>d</sup> Subm. be add. to y<sup>d</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> of Originals  
I should know, there is 5. Copies of each now. I sent you



Dublin 24<sup>o</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup>. 1677.

My Deare

I have writ severall times to have a Coppy of <sup>Mr</sup> Thomas Henneages Will, who dyd ~~about~~ in yeare 1613, w<sup>ch</sup> my self have seen in y<sup>e</sup> Exchequer Office, & y<sup>e</sup> Inquisition Post mortem, w<sup>ch</sup> lyes in y<sup>e</sup> Pettibag Office neere y<sup>e</sup> Rolles in Chancery Lane, either of them will serve, for y<sup>e</sup> end of it is but to prove y<sup>e</sup> time of <sup>Mr</sup> Tho: Henneages Death. I hope y<sup>e</sup> have observed my former directions, to send y<sup>e</sup> same examined and attested by some y<sup>e</sup>son or y<sup>e</sup>son who are likely to reside here, and to bee upon y<sup>e</sup> place upon all occasions.

The Beaver is a Man, whose very buisnesse is to do such things, but there is no certainty of his being in Dublin at y<sup>e</sup> time when we shall want him, nor is there any likelihood, that he will be here about y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> of Nov<sup>r</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> is y<sup>e</sup> time of our departure if it hold.

I say I hope y<sup>e</sup> have already taken course in this matter, If not, y<sup>e</sup> may venture y<sup>e</sup> charge, either of y<sup>e</sup> Will or of y<sup>e</sup> Inquisition (y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>o</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> is cheapest) upon this beaver, and let it prove as it will. No more at present from.

This was send away by Child.

Haareweather.



Mr Manus

Dub. 29 Octob<sup>r</sup> 1677

To y<sup>e</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup>. 22<sup>th</sup>. I approve of your reasons for treating w<sup>th</sup> Jones, and shall do it, and shall make him understand & folly and injustice of troubling my Tenn<sup>t</sup>. for what they enjoyed out of present time, I shall also shew him that the Line w<sup>ch</sup> I doth not oblige mee unto it, but if that Line should stand, the 30 acres you mention, is within my division, This is all at present from

Y<sup>r</sup>. very co. friend to serve y<sup>e</sup>.

29 Octob<sup>r</sup> 1677

Mr Hutchinson: I think I have now found out y<sup>e</sup> Mistery of y<sup>e</sup>. two 68 acres in Greatwood (vizt) That therof: but one 68. w<sup>ch</sup> was retrenched by Breagh, the remainder is 60. acres (I not 68.) retrenched by Nest, Booth & Sand, whereof I have 60. yet to dispose of over & above what I w<sup>ill</sup> to Pritchard & Goldbrough, w<sup>ch</sup> I pray look after.

Althollentide is now at hand, pray mind Mr. A. care of paying his Althollentide Rent punctually at a time. together w<sup>th</sup> such pt of his Arrearos, as hee faithfully promised to make good at our last Meeting if hee failed in either, You have discrecons from his own mouth for what you are to doo.

I expect Denis Clark w<sup>th</sup> the return of y<sup>e</sup>. Subtreas<sup>r</sup> as concerning y<sup>e</sup>. Ambulation.

I find I am not bound by my Patt<sup>nt</sup> to stand by y<sup>e</sup>. Line of y<sup>e</sup>. garran w<sup>ch</sup> I made, wherefore let y<sup>e</sup>. Officers concern'd know so much pray hasten in y<sup>e</sup>. Arrearos of Rent, w<sup>ch</sup> is all from

Y<sup>r</sup>. very co. friend.



Dub: 30. Octo: 1677.

Mr Crookshanks

Good ye Sep. 24. 1677. w. if it is present & past &c.  
so all w. I can give y. out in old Answ. of being carriages  
and doing up best w. can. Only I can tell y. it will have good  
hopes from Christ concerning y. totall settlem. of Tarry. That  
My De. I have now hath this day made an Act w. for y. strongly  
to y. same purpose, that severall of y. friends have severall times  
sat & drink together & talk calmly abt. our business, if they malign  
me, I suppose it is, because they know & see I have many  
advantages upon y. It is true they plague me in Tarry, but woul  
much benefit if I think to myself.

Carvin makes me believe, if he is suddenly returning for Tarry  
w. new com. & authority &c. but I fear he is inclined to send him many head.

For Mr. Palmers being made a Justice of peace, I believe it  
may be done, paying y. charges; I recd a Bill from him  
from Mr. James Phillips for 100. & another of 30. from C. Magist  
both accepted.

Upon y. advice y. gave me, I have drawn a Bill upon y.  
for 200. at 10 d. after sight. I hope y. so ordered the  
Matt. of And. Meragh may Answ. it to w. purpose  
I have written to him, & another two of Advice to you  
I can say nothing at present to y. now furnished  
If Mr. Brewster is here No more at present

Another two to Mr. Crookshanks & Bill of Ex.  
for 200. of y. above date payable to Mr. To. Wile at Tarry  
A two to Mr. And. Meragh to same purpose



Mr James Phillips Dub: 30. Octo: 1677

I recd 40<sup>l</sup> Bill of 100<sup>l</sup> on Mr Tho Cooke, w<sup>ch</sup> is Accepted  
formerly acc<sup>o</sup>tanocoded 9<sup>l</sup> 4<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> of 3 Bills, One of 60<sup>l</sup>  
another of 70<sup>l</sup> & another of 28<sup>l</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> on Mr Hartstonge  
making in all 158<sup>l</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> whereas Mr Crookshank says  
I should have recd 160<sup>l</sup> 10<sup>s</sup> So as I have recd 35<sup>l</sup> 10<sup>s</sup>  
of 100<sup>l</sup> I desire y<sup>e</sup> to tell me a reason, I hope y<sup>e</sup> have  
another Bill ready for me of ab<sup>t</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> for so Mr  
Crookshank writes, I will shortly ans<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Monco<sup>d</sup> ab<sup>t</sup> setting the Land. Tell Mr  
Chignot I have recd a Bill of 30<sup>l</sup> 6<sup>s</sup>  
is accepted No more at N<sup>o</sup> Boul<sup>l</sup> can  
y<sup>e</sup> be.

Dub: 3. Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1677

Mr A. Hutchinson

Recd 9<sup>l</sup> by Dennis Clarke, and do not wonder  
that men do backbite and undermine one another, and that  
they speak sometimes Ill and sometimes well of mee as it best  
serves their turns, Wherefore, I wee ought all of us to walk  
warily as in y<sup>e</sup> presence of God, who seeth our secret actions  
and heareth our consultations.

I am now further satisfied that I have 128<sup>l</sup> in Greatwood  
Dirt 68<sup>l</sup> rebreached by Ardagh, and I rest by Nestor Executors  
of 60<sup>l</sup> & 68<sup>l</sup> downe, doth quire I layme for Quirents,  
especially in Rathrobin, Rathkerigan and Greatwood. I  
mind Mr adare of this promise concerning Jarrens at Ama,  
that hee pay this 2 yeares Rent due at Allhollantide forth  
or other wise y<sup>e</sup> must fall to worke for y<sup>e</sup> whole as for all other  
matters I leave y<sup>e</sup> Mr y<sup>e</sup> d. d. d. d. I have given Den. Clarke direc<sup>n</sup> to  
according to a paper I gave him, & wish hee will shee y<sup>e</sup>. If hee cannot prevail himself  
I will engage Mr. Mulloy to get an effectual answer speedily & return it in first oppo<sup>n</sup>

This will concern a private friend of mine



Dublin 3<sup>d</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1677.

Dennis Clarke

As<sup>d</sup>. pass to Killee, may call upon Mr. J<sup>s</sup>. Kelly of Castlebrack a Gentleman out of County of Meath & desire him to tell<sup>d</sup> (if he can) in what yeare 80 Ja. Craig sold this of Killee to John Fleming of Dublin Merchant and when same Mr. Fleming did sell same to J<sup>s</sup>. Dunsany and how long before of Warrs, and desire Mr. Kelly to sett it downe upon y<sup>e</sup> back of this paper, and return it hither as soon as<sup>d</sup>. can, & if it should happen y<sup>t</sup> Mr. Kelly cannot tell these things himself, desire him to give y<sup>e</sup> a Letter to some friend of his who can doe it. I am

Dublin 13<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1677

Y<sup>r</sup> Loving Friend

The Tayler

As<sup>d</sup>. of 12<sup>th</sup> May. 1<sup>st</sup>. That will. Brough and Tote have y<sup>e</sup> Meath of uncontroverted men w<sup>ch</sup> they owe mee, I will not declare any thing concerning fother matters y<sup>e</sup>. mention, nor advise y<sup>e</sup>. in any thing concerning of arrears of y<sup>e</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup>. & 2<sup>d</sup>. & I conceive it concerns their Gent<sup>l</sup>. to pay y<sup>e</sup>. no more rent, will they understand y<sup>e</sup>. sum y<sup>e</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>. As for any controversy between y<sup>e</sup>. and mee, I will never claime bee my owne y<sup>e</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup>. & do assure y<sup>e</sup>. never more y<sup>e</sup>. pay to mee, shall be good in y<sup>e</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup>. Act, & I think it will concern y<sup>e</sup>. also, that they pay no more rent, till they have cleared w<sup>th</sup> mee, & untill they have given mee satisfaction, y<sup>e</sup>. they have discharged all y<sup>e</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> they owe to pay, for it seems to me (by a certain L<sup>tr</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. I have seen) that they have never paid any, w<sup>ch</sup> I hope is not so. Upon y<sup>e</sup>. whole matter of y<sup>e</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup>. & 2<sup>d</sup>. satisfaction, I shall make a troublesome work among y<sup>e</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> I have about me & so I remain y<sup>r</sup>. humble Serv<sup>t</sup>.



13<sup>th</sup> Mo. 1677  
Mr James Smith. I have by Mr J. S.  
Urged the desire, & understanding by Mr Cook  
thanked & it will have some money ready at  
this time, & intended to draw a bill on you for  
fifty pounds, payable to Mr John Dixon at 15<sup>th</sup>  
after sight, I hope you have of money already but  
if you have not, pray accommodate him & tell  
you can, & I hope you may be within or near of  
him. This being all from your very lo<sup>ve</sup> & service  
Wm Petty

The Bill of Ex<sup>ch</sup> herewith sent off same  
date for 60<sup>th</sup> payable to Mr John Dixon for or  
valued here of Mr John Vernon.

Mr Cookshank

Nov<sup>r</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1677.

To y<sup>r</sup> off<sup>r</sup> J<sup>r</sup>. My L<sup>d</sup> Chanceller hath ap-  
pointed a human hearing of all controversies, & we every day expect  
to have good news out of England. Parvin hath by intollerable in-  
portunity borrowed 40<sup>th</sup> of me. I desire Phil. Please to have a little  
patience. I hope Mr Palmers own security for admiralty-  
next week I will try about his being in peace. Off rec<sup>d</sup> of  
letter end of this month, I hope it will satisfy. I am still with  
not to apply a penny of my other interest to Kerry. Wee will dis-  
st. for 8<sup>th</sup> 3. 1. Let us be content with it. Wee see how  
we are able to continue. I trouble not my self with talk of  
O'Sullivan more. I suppose my enemies will do their worst &  
my friends will do their best. Pray let J<sup>r</sup> act off J<sup>r</sup> also be  
sent monthly as all others are. I am in a better way for my  
acts than ever, if I could once get a matter of some old arrears,  
having brought most of my book into Juonall & Leigen, as the  
y<sup>r</sup> Rutter & Heales are already. No more at present







Thos. Crookshank page . . . . . 1.  
Mr. Culmer - page . . . . . 2  
Jr Robt. Southwell p. 4  
Mr. Heald p. 5  
Mr. Ellis p. 6  
Mr. Crookshank p. 7 & d.  
Jr Brough p. d.  
Mad. M. Flaper p. d.  
Mr. Southwell p. 9.  
Mr. Meagh p. 10  
Mr. Crookshank  
Jr Robt. Southwell. p. 11  
Jr Ellis p. 13.  
Mr. Crookshank p. 14.  
Mr. James Connor p. 15.  
Mr. James Waller p. 16.  
Jr Robt. Southwell p. 17. & 18.  
Mr. Crookshank p. 19.  
Mr. Andrew Meagh p. 19. & 20.  
Jr Robt. Southwell p. 20.  
Lady Percivall p. 20.  
Cap. Lloyd & Hutchinson p. 21.  
To my Lady p. 22 & 23.  
Mr. Crookshank p. 24.  
To J. Brough & Mr. Owen p. 25  
To Jr Robt. Southwell p. 25  
To Mr. Heald p. 26.  
Mr. Crookshank p. 26.  
Jr George Rawdon p. 29.  
To Mr. Butterken p. 29.  
Counsellor Lyncon p. 30.  
Mr. E. Waller p. 31. 32 & 33.  
Mr. James Waller p. 34  
To Jr George Rawdon p. 35  
Mr. Crookshank p. 37.  
Mr. Miaghe p. 38.  
Mr. Hutchinson. p. 38.  
Mr. Crookshank p. 39.  
Mr. Gwyn p. 40.  
My Lady p. 41.  
Mr. Crookshank p. 42.  
To Crookshank p. 43  
Mr. Hutchinson p. 44.  
To Jr Robt. Southwell Ditto.  
To Edmund Waller p. 45.  
Mr. Crookshank p. 46.  
To Mr. Crook p. 47.  
To my Lady p. 48.  
To Crookshank p. 49.  
Mr. J. Mahony p. 50  
Mr. Hutchinson p. 51.

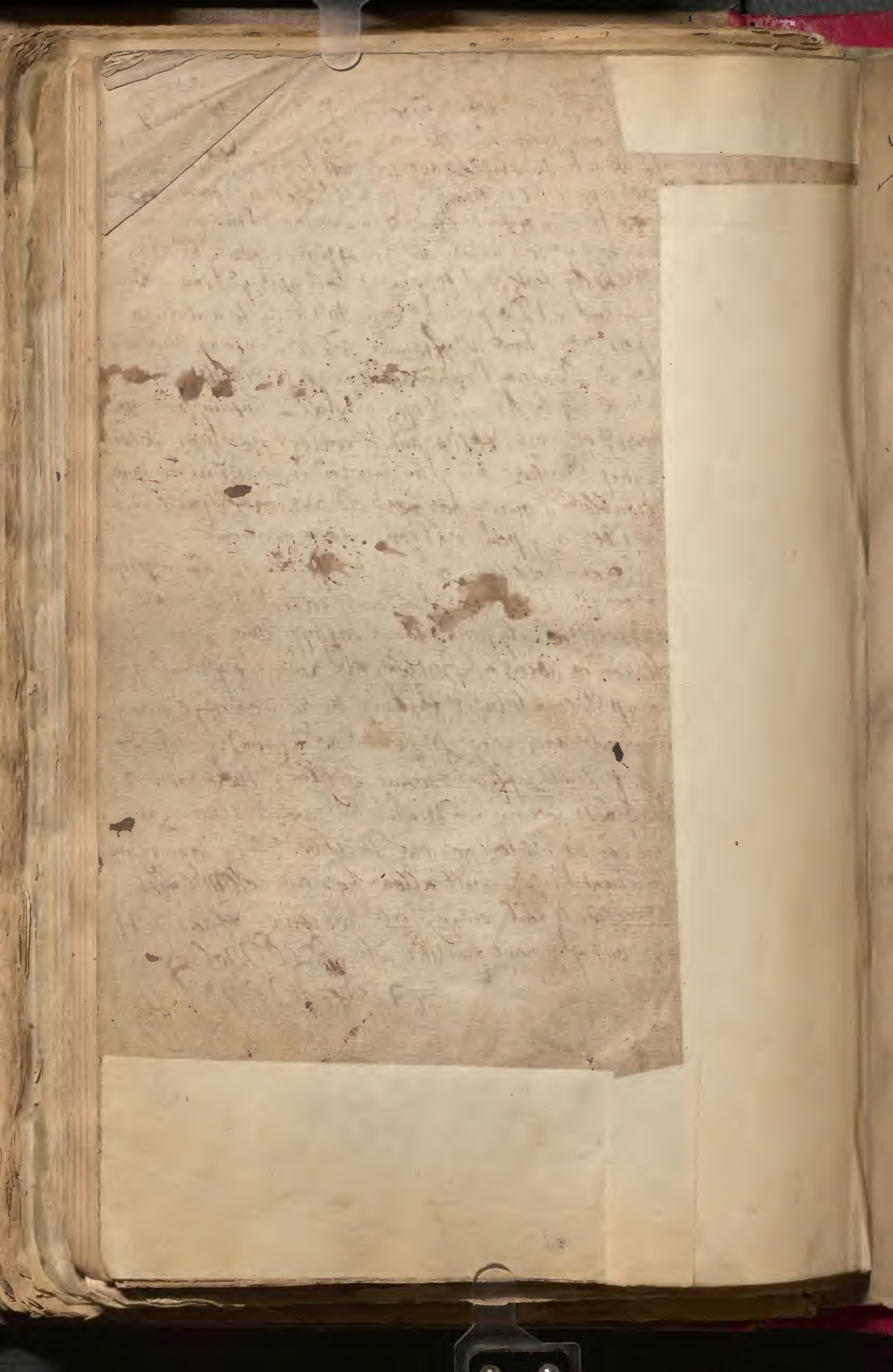


Mr Hutchinson, Du. 17 No. 77.  
To your letter of 13<sup>th</sup> inst, I thank you for w<sup>ch</sup> you did let me know  
that the sale is not very wide from your place, altho' we have heard of some from  
your place. I am glad to hear of Dub. who succeeded for ages to the title of Lord Dunsany 3 or 4  
years before your War, & not 6 or 7 as he said. I will I believe to know more  
about these titles in your time, in Fleming's time & in Dunsany's time and one  
of the titles of Fleming sold to Dunsany abt 3 or 4 years before your War  
and so long before as Mr Kelly said, & yet they were sold near your time when  
Mal<sup>l</sup> Plunkett came to live at Dorpatrick. Desire Mr Kelly to write you  
his memory concerning your time w<sup>ch</sup> Fleming sold to Dunsany, & whether  
it was not at your time w<sup>ch</sup> Dunsany mortgaged his house in High Street Dublin  
to Fleming. If Mr Kelly be still of the opinion y<sup>at</sup> Dunsany purchased  
6 years before your War & no more, desire him to collect such facts & to send  
as could him by the way, & assure him y<sup>th</sup> his Inform<sup>n</sup> is no prejudice to any  
one, but to those who trouble the Country for very old records & y<sup>th</sup> he himself  
can do so in a point of time above mentioned.

Do not wonder if your friends are strict acct<sup>rs</sup> me for Quittrents, I am too prone  
to beg more Money from you, & do expect if you will collect if my Friends  
especially M<sup>r</sup> C. & Dore) will readily pay enough to stopp their Mouths  
continue my intencion of being a Partaker abt 2 mos. If you and your  
may be safe in going up & down to visit friends by reason of so many  
Rogues & Rogues now abroad, as for provisions I can try to afford  
I will bring my self, shall suffice, I would be glad if there were 2  
bars of very good table beer for my own drinking, & I would also have abt  
4 quarts of best yeast can be brewed for our Neighbo<sup>rs</sup>, & if to much too  
late way by it inconvenient time I will allow for any last m<sup>ts</sup> of beer  
shall be abt, in case I should fail coming (as I believe I shall not)  
no more at present but if I have finished with Phil & Molley

Ms. A. 9. 2. 44







✓ 15

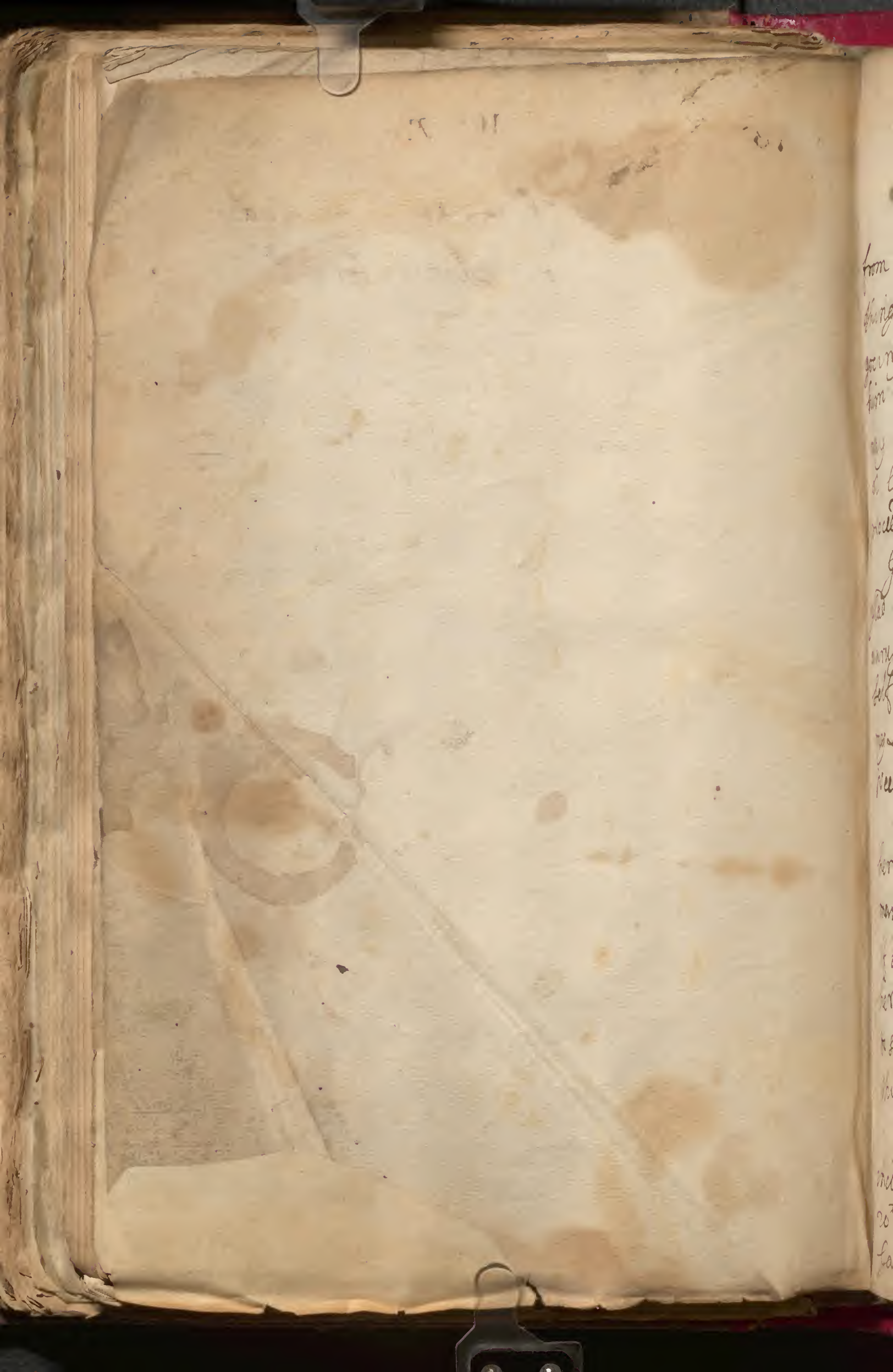
Sir W<sup>m</sup> Petty's Letters

of Letters to my Lady  
Began September 8<sup>th</sup>  
1677.

And other private Letters began  
the 19<sup>th</sup> March 167<sup>8</sup>  
8

AC  
429  
65







Dublin y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>o</sup> of Sep<sup>r</sup> 1677

To y<sup>e</sup> off<sup>r</sup> 1<sup>o</sup>. Jnr<sup>l</sup>. Wee came last night home from y<sup>e</sup> Kings fountye, where Wee did many considerable things, & brought home 100<sup>l</sup>. I understand Ryder is going hence for England, tho' y<sup>e</sup> can say nothing to him untill y<sup>e</sup> 6 Months bee expired. God grant thing may close well then, w<sup>ch</sup> I doe much feare, that I dare not leave any stone unturnd here or there, wherefore proceed upon y<sup>e</sup> Bone sent y<sup>e</sup>. By Mr. Forwell.

I am heartily glad that Harry is weignd, & am also glad that Charles is so lusty, but sorry that hee is so unruly as to bee above y<sup>e</sup>. correction, I long to see my self how squares goe w<sup>th</sup> them, I beleive y<sup>e</sup> last part of my Life will bee, to bee their Schoolemaster. God Grant Wee may come off soe.

Wee were pretty well settled in our House keeping here, but that Sister Ingoldby being at Ballin<sup>g</sup>, fine many exceptions to Sister Cadogans being here, & threaten if she doe not come to her children, to send them to her, so that y<sup>e</sup> poore Woman has a great many Masters to serve, & is tyd to each by different Obligations, How this will wind up, I know not.

The place where wee live will next weeke be inclosd round about w<sup>th</sup> Stone & brick Walls, without above 20<sup>l</sup>. of my expence. In this ground may bee a handsome Garden in Dublin, before midne next.



make a small but elegant Building for y<sup>d</sup>. Reception, &  
reception of y<sup>d</sup>. friends. Wee have but 19 yeeres in y<sup>e</sup>  
ground, but doe intend, that those who have the  
reversion, shall contribute their proportion, or else  
much enlarge our time. M<sup>r</sup>. Rich<sup>d</sup>. Larsons hath a  
small Interest in this ground, & may obstruct our  
proceedings without advantage to himself, pray  
speak w<sup>th</sup> my Lady Ranelagh & him concerning it  
I have also designed an other fabrick upon that  
ground, if wee have encouragement & security,  
otherwise not.

As for y<sup>e</sup> time of my coming, it may be before  
Xmas, but how it will be, God onely knowes. I am a-  
shamed that y<sup>d</sup>. should come before I fetch y<sup>d</sup>, as also  
to delay our meeting till Spring, & doe dread y<sup>d</sup>.  
coming without y<sup>e</sup> children, I doe study nothing  
more, but every day produces materiall buisness for me  
more then I can well dispatch.

y<sup>d</sup>. business at London is to see what y<sup>e</sup> farmen-  
will pay at y<sup>e</sup> time appointed. 2<sup>o</sup>. To get a confirma-  
-tion of those Lands mencioned in my L<sup>d</sup>. of Essex his  
Report. 3<sup>o</sup>. To get y<sup>e</sup> Quittrents of Kerry ~~settled~~  
according to his Ma<sup>ty</sup>. O<sup>rd</sup>. in Councill of 27. & 29 of  
July 1675. 4<sup>o</sup>. To get allowance & consideration for y<sup>e</sup>  
Kerry Lands withheld from Us according to y<sup>e</sup> values  
of them certified by y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup>. of Essex in his L<sup>d</sup>. Report  
w<sup>th</sup> a quarter off favour my L<sup>d</sup>. Kingston had, would  
amount to 16 hundred pounds, besides y<sup>e</sup> arrears w<sup>ch</sup>

My



My business here is 1<sup>o</sup> to clear Accompt w<sup>th</sup> all persons -  
2<sup>o</sup> to get in my arrears & Debts. 3<sup>o</sup> to sell off my  
fragments w<sup>ch</sup> I have provided in well enough. 4<sup>o</sup> to  
get into possession of severall good parcels of Land withheld  
from mee. 5<sup>o</sup> to finish & letting of undisposed Lands. 6<sup>o</sup>  
Dunsany Dunsany, for whom (I hope) I am well  
provided, inasmuch, as I feare hee will never come on  
but by surprise, wherefore I am thinking sometimes  
to come into England on purpose near to mee, to draw  
him on, w<sup>ch</sup> if I faile in, I cannot force him to come  
on till Hillary or Easter Terme. The last point of  
Farmers, & Farmers & Farmers, for my money, my  
Salary & Quitrents. My opinion also is, that -  
when I come w<sup>th</sup> children about April next 1678  
that wee must all stay till Aug<sup>r</sup>. 1679, but God -  
forgive mee, for talking of matters so far off &  
not being contented w<sup>th</sup> thinking onely of w<sup>ch</sup> day,  
being solliciteuse even for to morrow.

Dublin 6<sup>o</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup> 1677.

My Dearest

I am afraid youre angry at my last L<sup>r</sup>. I confesse  
I was troubled and vext at y<sup>r</sup>, but not at y<sup>e</sup>. otherwise then that  
y<sup>e</sup>. are a little too forward in admitting hurtfull Opinions. But I will  
say no more hereof, not doubting but all is well w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. in that  
particular.

y<sup>e</sup>. resolution of coming through thick and thin for Ireland,  
I do not like, I will straine hard by myonne to prevent it,  
and so much as Farmers here talk and they would not be so



my many in England, y<sup>e</sup>. must bee upon a place to receive  
it, and get m<sup>r</sup> Morner to see my Seeds taken up, or recomman-  
ces given mee, as y<sup>e</sup> case requires.

I have sent y<sup>e</sup>. my for. Wallers L<sup>re</sup> open, as also a L<sup>re</sup> to  
S<sup>r</sup> Winston Churchill, w<sup>ch</sup> I beleive hee will bee glad to  
fetch from y<sup>e</sup>, hee hath been ever friendly to mee, & it fitt  
to bee preserved by y<sup>e</sup>.

I would not have y<sup>e</sup>. troubled at y<sup>e</sup> apprehensions I take  
at my owne growing Infirmityes, I feele nothing mens trouble,  
but severall things w<sup>ch</sup> require my care, I'll assure y<sup>e</sup>. my  
whole Study is to make things cleere, and to naile loose-  
things fast for y<sup>e</sup>. and my Children, & hepe there are som  
about mee (who should bee y<sup>e</sup>. friends) that will prevent  
tricks and impostures from Rocks & Strangers, as for  
others, I am not sollicitouse.

The first peece of my new care for my owne health  
is y<sup>e</sup> siting our Garden for my exercise and diversion, the  
walks will bee 1000 foot about, planted w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> best w<sup>al</sup>ls fruit  
that Ireland affords, the stone & Brick wall will bee  $\frac{1}{2}$   
of a mile, the House y<sup>e</sup>. sufficiently know is very  
meane, but 300<sup>l</sup>. will make an Appartment w<sup>ch</sup> may  
serve y<sup>e</sup>. for a shift & sometimes, for I am not furi-  
ously bent to y<sup>e</sup> building of a great House, till I see a  
great change in my affaires, altho I do elude my me-  
lancolly sometimes, by contriveing many Noble palaces  
upon Paper; however (as I formerly advise) speak w<sup>th</sup>  
my Lady Banalaugh & S<sup>r</sup> Rich Parsons.

Exchange w<sup>ch</sup> might have been had sometime since  
for 3. 10. 0. is now returned to 5. and there like to stay &  
goe much higher, so that our sit is in y<sup>e</sup> fier, and



reason hereof is, the late sending 36 thousand pounds for  
Ireland, but a greater reason is, that all those in England,  
who do want money in Ireland, send it in guinies, by which they  
payne at least 7 p cent. which whilst men can be tis a  
order if exchange should ever come ~~lower~~ below 4. But for  
is, trouble not y<sup>e</sup>. self, y<sup>e</sup>. must have what y<sup>e</sup>. want, we  
est be contented w<sup>th</sup> a common course of things.

I have sent y<sup>e</sup>. a Bill of 100<sup>l</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> fort 5<sup>l</sup>. of exchange  
will find newse of 100<sup>l</sup>. more by y<sup>e</sup> inclosed Letter from my  
ex Napper. I guess y<sup>e</sup> Overplus off Farmers Money, above  
t will pay Merris & Gleydon, must be <sup>l</sup> about 300, w<sup>ch</sup>  
S. Michmas & Lothery Agents, must stop y<sup>e</sup> Gap, if  
change should rise much, otherwise, I shall send other Bills  
on hence, to make even w<sup>th</sup> a world in England. Take  
ie, that of y<sup>e</sup> Farmers, who are bound unto us, there  
4 now in England, vizt Hoare, Sheridan, Pider and  
ill. No more at present. Pray send mee word whither  
arles can read, or whereabouts he's in his Booke.

Thurs 17 November 1677, 9 a clock at night  
Could 2 hours since I rec<sup>d</sup> your of 4<sup>th</sup> 36<sup>th</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> Instant. I rec<sup>d</sup> a  
money & your<sup>s</sup> Walter's return with a lett<sup>r</sup> a l<sup>o</sup> from Cro. (S<sup>o</sup> J<sup>o</sup>)  
it came reasonably as to the bill, but I needed <sup>to</sup> y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>o</sup> I n<sup>o</sup> a<sup>o</sup>  
w<sup>ch</sup> I say that I have pay your bill of exch<sup>g</sup> of 25 for y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> but  
have the new question y<sup>e</sup> bill of exch<sup>g</sup> for 100<sup>l</sup> & as what  
naint<sup>r</sup> he said this night is concerning y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> & as what  
y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>l</sup> is 100<sup>l</sup> & he y<sup>e</sup> m<sup>o</sup> due upon y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> & 2<sup>l</sup> that the  
very of Eng<sup>l</sup> allow<sup>th</sup> nothing for my last in law & equity  
last at the y<sup>e</sup> chanery here with allow<sup>th</sup> full & 1/2 y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> &  
1/2 y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> & I do hope y<sup>e</sup> chanery of Eng<sup>l</sup> would  
make w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Chanery or King's Bench of w<sup>ch</sup> I do hope  
ing y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> that I said, & concerning y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> have writt<sup>n</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
& all ready. I say again I leave y<sup>e</sup> to your direction & y<sup>e</sup> advice  
y<sup>e</sup> 100<sup>l</sup> is to be within 2<sup>l</sup> & 1/2 that purpose I have sent you for  
Attorney, one whose I would not have sent you for



Willingly & unthinkingly to conceal even from my friends, pro-  
-siding before God, that were it not safe, & my mind as to  
enable me to do so to win my company I would venture the  
loss of every penny I have of it. I have a full order sent  
home but I do with all charge, & to lay at home to our  
Council & friends, who have were not with me to proceed  
(which I suppose would come to an end in Hilary term  
next) rather than to look you. I think you have an  
old Letter of Attorney, which perhaps may serve, without either  
of these. I have now sent. Acquaint my D. of Essex  
that for 40<sup>l</sup>. lost in England, I am allowed but 37<sup>l</sup>. That for  
expended in Ireland I am allowed nothing that for of purchase  
and continuance money, nothing, that for of interest of interest  
money & I have really had nothing that for of 3 last & more  
John have had with interest, that for venturing my money  
in such hands. I have nothing for all my other pains  
and injuries, nothing. In brief God almighty direct you, and  
give me patience. Lord why am I thus oppressed? and why do  
men make sport to afflict me? and why do you mock me with  
a velvet suit? I will answer of rest of D. and of Robert  
Loes, as soon as I anguish of my mind is a little over.

To my Lady

Dublin 20 Nov<sup>r</sup>. 1677.

Upon rec<sup>d</sup>. of D. Loes of 10<sup>l</sup>. Just. of Inclosed D. D. I do  
answer them presently by my Loes of 17 & 14<sup>l</sup>. Just. & now I do I inclose  
to my Ser. Walter of 20<sup>l</sup>. with other Loes of attorney in case of Cavell &  
this God, to give you full power to make an end, & to take the D. as  
yet, & if your mind may be at rest, & having so much, the more will  
not be, & so much less for our due

There are 3 Dimmes taken out for Burrough & Rutton and  
I have appeared at Court for taking it for Walter, and Mr Fox



because they live not far asunder, but I would have some Lord or friend of  
own wait upon <sup>me</sup> who knows of persons of Bunworth and Butler, for  
other nice knight of Post may be gotten to personate them both.

Our Gynall with Dunsany cannot come on this Terme, to morrow I  
move <sup>of</sup> I may force it on <sup>of</sup> next, for Jam as well prepared for him, as  
ever Jam like to be, especially when Mr. Forwell is come.

I have nothing of our Kerry Certificate, I did hope for more kind-  
ness from Mr. Alworth. things there are in a bad condition, & now  
I find that Heald is in our Debt near 250<sup>l</sup>, some pence must be  
taken herein, in our Certificate & his Mat<sup>y</sup> new <sup>for</sup> come to-  
hand.

By all these things, y<sup>e</sup>. may compute w<sup>t</sup>. I can say of my coming  
to y<sup>e</sup>, & I do also assure y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>t</sup>. without I had come hither, & staid  
here as I have done, I think in my conscience I had neere bene  
ruined. I find Gryn (his Civill & faire soever he seems to be)  
hath been w<sup>t</sup> ill a steward, y<sup>t</sup>. I would not take 100<sup>l</sup> to employ  
him again, for I find ugly mistakes in his acct<sup>s</sup> but none to his  
owne prejudice, besides loss, & hurt. I have brought all acct<sup>s</sup>  
new & old to some maturity, the acct<sup>s</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> last 4 years are  
very compleate, I am afraid to compleate y<sup>e</sup> rest, for feare of  
running mad, to see certainly w<sup>t</sup>. I new but suspect.

Let y<sup>e</sup>. think I write these things to fright & trouble  
y<sup>e</sup>. Let me tell y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>t</sup>. I have provided bee God more ready money  
then ever y<sup>e</sup>. knew me to have, & yet not neere half of w<sup>t</sup>. I have  
rec<sup>d</sup>. so much water hath y<sup>e</sup> Devill & his instruments put beside y<sup>e</sup> mill.  
and can tell to a penny w<sup>t</sup> way it is gone. wherefore Let's thank God for  
what is left, & not repine for w<sup>t</sup>. is lost. If y<sup>e</sup>. get y<sup>e</sup> Harm<sup>t</sup>. men y<sup>e</sup>.  
can & will easily performe w<sup>t</sup>. I promised y<sup>e</sup>. concerning Jewells, onely I w<sup>t</sup>.  
have y<sup>e</sup>. patient & considerate in y<sup>e</sup> buying of them.

Next Let me tell y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>t</sup>. last night was a magnificent Banquet  
ball at y<sup>e</sup> Castle, some say have doubted whether whether it were for  
marriage or y<sup>e</sup> Duke of Cambridge but others say to please y<sup>e</sup> point there  
will be an other on Thursday for y<sup>e</sup> Duke of



have been for marriage, this matter appears a very reasonable point  
in this Country. Pray let my fr. Watters be well contented  
followed. Notwithstanding all I have said, I hope to be with y<sup>e</sup>. in  
middle of Feb<sup>y</sup> unless y<sup>e</sup>. can content y<sup>e</sup>. self w<sup>th</sup> other con-  
ductors to bring y<sup>e</sup>. & y<sup>e</sup> children hither in y<sup>e</sup> middle of April  
after w<sup>th</sup> time, a years peace & health, will do much towards  
our comfortable returne for England.

y<sup>e</sup>. must not deliver these inclosed L<sup>rs</sup> of Attorney w<sup>th</sup> out  
good advice, & without having such satisfaction & pay m<sup>t</sup>. as  
content y<sup>e</sup>.

Dub: 16. Feb<sup>y</sup>. 1678.

This day I recd y<sup>e</sup>. fr. y<sup>e</sup>. fr. I hope y<sup>e</sup>. mine of y<sup>e</sup>. & y<sup>e</sup> have  
stoped y<sup>e</sup>. Journy hither, for y<sup>e</sup>. will not be thoroughly  
welcome here w<sup>th</sup> out y<sup>e</sup>. children. Nor will it be kind  
in y<sup>e</sup>. to trouble mee w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> thoughts of what y<sup>e</sup>.  
may suffer in such a Journy.

Yesterday I first put on my floaths, & am this  
moment sitting at our dining-chamber table, looking  
as well, as if I had never been Ill, altho I am weak  
and numb in my Limbs, & have a great Cold withall  
But upon y<sup>e</sup> whole matter, am perswaded be God so well  
y<sup>e</sup>. I think y<sup>e</sup> scarceness of y<sup>e</sup>. L<sup>rs</sup> are more to be  
considered. I shall say no more of y<sup>e</sup> diligence of my  
nurses, not extracting any thing y<sup>e</sup>. I have for my  
written. All our Law suits are in a most moderate  
posture, nor is there any thing dumall in all our affairs.

As for One there will be a Parliam<sup>t</sup> here, & that  
w<sup>th</sup> suddainly, wherefore & for what I have formerly

Ed



told y<sup>e</sup>. I must not budge from hence, otherwise then to meet y<sup>e</sup>. at  
Chester, where I will bee in Easter week, if God bless mee.  
ye work of day is to consider of following points next.

1. That I would have y<sup>e</sup>. & children to stay here about 2-  
yeares.
2. How y<sup>e</sup>. will dispose of y<sup>e</sup>. Horse at London and what Goods for-  
time.
3. whether y<sup>e</sup>. other goods y<sup>e</sup>. will bring away higher, & of these,  
whether y<sup>e</sup>. will send by long sea, & what you'll bring to Chester with y<sup>e</sup>.
4. How I shall send y<sup>e</sup>. money to buy those things I have so long promised  
y<sup>e</sup>. & what is fit to be done at this juncture of time, when there is  
difficulty both in keeping & laying out money in any kind -  
whatsoever.

5. Where to lodge y<sup>e</sup>. when y<sup>e</sup>. come hither. for 1<sup>st</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. Horse  
we dwell in, is not possible. 2<sup>d</sup> Of my Lady Barkers House  
we have no acct. 3<sup>d</sup> Of y<sup>e</sup>. Harry Gryffiths House, there  
is no certainty for other reasons besides my Lady's affords  
possessing it. 4<sup>th</sup> As for building an apparment where-  
we are, it shall not be begun, till we have y<sup>e</sup>. advice  
5<sup>th</sup> Resamon. 6<sup>th</sup> Man: Eustace. My Lady Glancaster's & old y<sup>e</sup>.  
John Temples Houses are void but there are many things  
to be considered concerning each of them.

And thus my Deare 2<sup>d</sup> I have cut y<sup>e</sup>. out a world of  
matter for consideration, but come when y<sup>e</sup>. will y<sup>e</sup>. shall  
find a better quarter then y<sup>e</sup>. had last time, at least  
we will set y<sup>e</sup>. up a Tent in our new Garden, where  
y<sup>e</sup>. little Imps will have Roome enough to play. As  
for Charles we need make no provision but to set him a  
Cabin in y<sup>e</sup>. Gun Roome of some good ship. y<sup>e</sup>. & I are for  
taking y<sup>e</sup>. both Ayre. He only for her and I must. With  
y<sup>e</sup>. & I could joyne together, & leave him so, and all



of Emperor of Dutch Let our Allies be my Ann  
and Harrikin, and let Charles joyne w<sup>th</sup> them. As for  
the please. I never heare a word of nor from  
Lowther. I heartily thank Dr. Gen & Dr. Wood, & shall  
God willing take their elp, when I find nature  
to weak for its Enemies.

So let Dr. further see how much I am Jaquim  
Dr. that I had my Picture drawn this Week  
by Mr. Looch, in a Beard of 31 days growth, and in  
my own hair without a Perwig, and in the  
simplest habit imaginable, without so much  
as a Band, so as y<sup>r</sup> Picture is like my self, if  
I never had heard from Rumsey. The Picture  
is not to be hung up in Dining Room or Parlor  
but to be kept for other secret Use.

Mr. Grant has writ me y<sup>e</sup> enclosed, I have  
many reasons to be deaf to all her complaints  
but do Dr. in mercy & for Gods sake, & whether  
she deserves it or no, relieve her, in what Dr.  
think fit. but without having any thing to  
do w<sup>th</sup> her affairs. This is all at present from

Dr. & my Children.



Dublin 19<sup>th</sup> March 1697

Dear Sir. I should have told you last Saturday that there  
will certainly be a Parliamt. but I understand it this Tuesday  
next will be with you as soon as it is of Saturday. I therefore  
hoping to get you some more News & deferred writing  
till now. I did yesterday by Comm<sup>r</sup> attend My Lord's -  
where his Grace communicates to me the 3<sup>d</sup> Articles which were mentioned at  
our last meeting. I find many willing to give an occasional Aid  
by private Money as in Engl<sup>d</sup> or otherwise but few are for increasing the  
standing Revenue. And I find by his Grace's words that we  
shall have any reasonable Law.

I hear yt in England they make it a felony to collect or levy  
Money by virtue of private Sale till a War be actually declared  
But I do not find here that our giving of Money is to depend upon  
such Declaration. If you think it to secure me an Election in  
Dingle, I will contribute w<sup>t</sup> I can to sett y<sup>e</sup> up for y<sup>e</sup> County. See  
farther as y<sup>e</sup> shall direct me without a Journey into Kerry, for I fear  
a return of my lameness, I consequently doubt whether I can be there  
at any precise time, pray lett me have advice or two from you for I am  
To C<sup>r</sup> Fra<sup>r</sup> Brooker <sup>near</sup> ~~at~~ Galley No. 10. St. Geo<sup>r</sup>! W<sup>m</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Kelly

It is now certain there will be a Parliamt. & I have been too  
backward to secure a place. Pray lett me know whether y<sup>e</sup> will  
be for the Kings or Queens County for I suppose You may be for either  
desire y<sup>e</sup> also to be free with mee whether y<sup>e</sup> are willing I should  
stand for y<sup>e</sup> Kings County, where I think I can do service if we doe  
not oppose it. If you decline me I hope you will take care to  
choose others really concerned, & not such who will promise all



To John Weaver Esq<sup>r</sup> at  
Ballymaddock near  
Thury

Y<sup>rs</sup> real serv<sup>t</sup>  
J. M. W. H. H.

We are all perfectly well. The last Letter from London -  
were of 6<sup>th</sup> Inst. but y<sup>r</sup>. last were of 30<sup>th</sup> March. Our home  
get a new set of 100<sup>th</sup> Edm<sup>d</sup>. Sumner. y<sup>r</sup>. Bill. of 107<sup>th</sup> & com-  
mand and accepted by me. Dan and Jim have been  
17 days in the country. Father is now coming over & we  
hope there is nothing to be feared. Our Henry is a fair bit well  
and grows a little. Sam is much better. My lady is well.  
My Ann can read well. Harry not a Letter boasting  
that he never will learn though he should not, he  
is a brave lump. - Flesh and blood. Mr. Dr. & Dr. King  
well secured. Three men are caught out of the North  
West, & are now under examination. Send me word  
if you did a good thing for me, & here Charles says  
I must there do it. Remember me to dear  
John & Mary & to all. I will write to you all soon.







Feb. 27<sup>o</sup>. April 1680.

to go by 10<sup>th</sup> Inst. I sh<sup>d</sup>. mention not one word of Stambury Horse nor of Charles Nagle left here. At our meeting it cannot be whether he is in or not. Beginning of July, for my business here is to be base for finishing my Perry Concernment & I am now with, Harmer, to draw over money for it & to make secure agreement with those whom I employ here.

The business to be done in England is also to finish a bygone farmer and Mr. Verner, my Ld. brother, Mr. Ledyard, to dispose of four more in Land and in Jewell, and in other things Mr. Ledyard, to build a house at Rumsey, and to dispose of four more in some way or other.

By Consideration of Misses, y<sup>r</sup> must conclude where we shall  
meet, for y<sup>r</sup> see, there is much to be done on both sides, and both y<sup>r</sup>s  
I have, about 10 weeks work.

The State of things here stand thus vizt. 1<sup>o</sup>. Henry the 4<sup>th</sup> is in  
the State now, there is hath been for these 4 or 5 years last past. 2<sup>o</sup>. The  
Henry Quirents seems to go on very well, but really I cannot enquire  
whether it doth or no. My L<sup>d</sup>. understands hath writ to me to take care  
with Dr. Taylor in Durham yard tell him we have fewell enough to  
make a good fire if it bee well blowed and tell him f. nothing  
the next term, I shall Judge of really of these m<sup>th</sup> when we  
have to deal but of our ward face of things is hitherto good.

What Mr. says from S<sup>r</sup> G<sup>a</sup>: Thair, I like well but will not reach  
far out of my former way, yet I see effectual performance  
I cannot be worse with, Harmer, then I have been, if they find  
me so more tears, it shall be as heavy to them as it hath been  
to me, wherefore let them give me reasonable satisfaction  
their parents. How peace, How peace, but will not buy it  
back former. They have a bad one extremely but have not diabolic  
much with & revenge my self.

much right & revenge my self.  
The last letter that I wrote will be in this Channel this next month  
and I am now at Liverpool Runagador very active & active. I shall  
write you again.



no, nor I will not cross Sea, without a sufficient convey, and many more  
here, are of the same mind.

Our arrears at this day, are rather lesse then more then  
Ordinary, but here our late Receipts have been disposed. I have  
not yet examined but find, that our severall Agents intended to  
have a fine time out. I question whether the alderj<sup>d</sup>. of same  
freedom, some of those Gentlemen have taken. My Deserving  
this is plainly without being able to help it. Begot these Group men  
not j<sup>d</sup>. and my friends complaine of. Asay would make one mad.

Y<sup>r</sup>. must pick up S<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Wentworth, for about 150<sup>t</sup> more  
we must let business rest, for it will shortly grow so old a debt  
that we shall be looked at, for demanding it, and laugh at for-  
getting it. £ 9 1 6 after letters wherefore there is -

I sent 20. by 2 French Letter Doctors, whereof One is  
 dead, and the other lately run away. I have a little hopes to get my 20, but  
 I see none for Mr. Mesnle. This would make One hard hearted, as  
 I can very scarce towards all whom I owe not very rich Lovers.  
 His Carriage is a pretty thing, but says he is not.

I find it hard to do it upon a safe & easy terms.

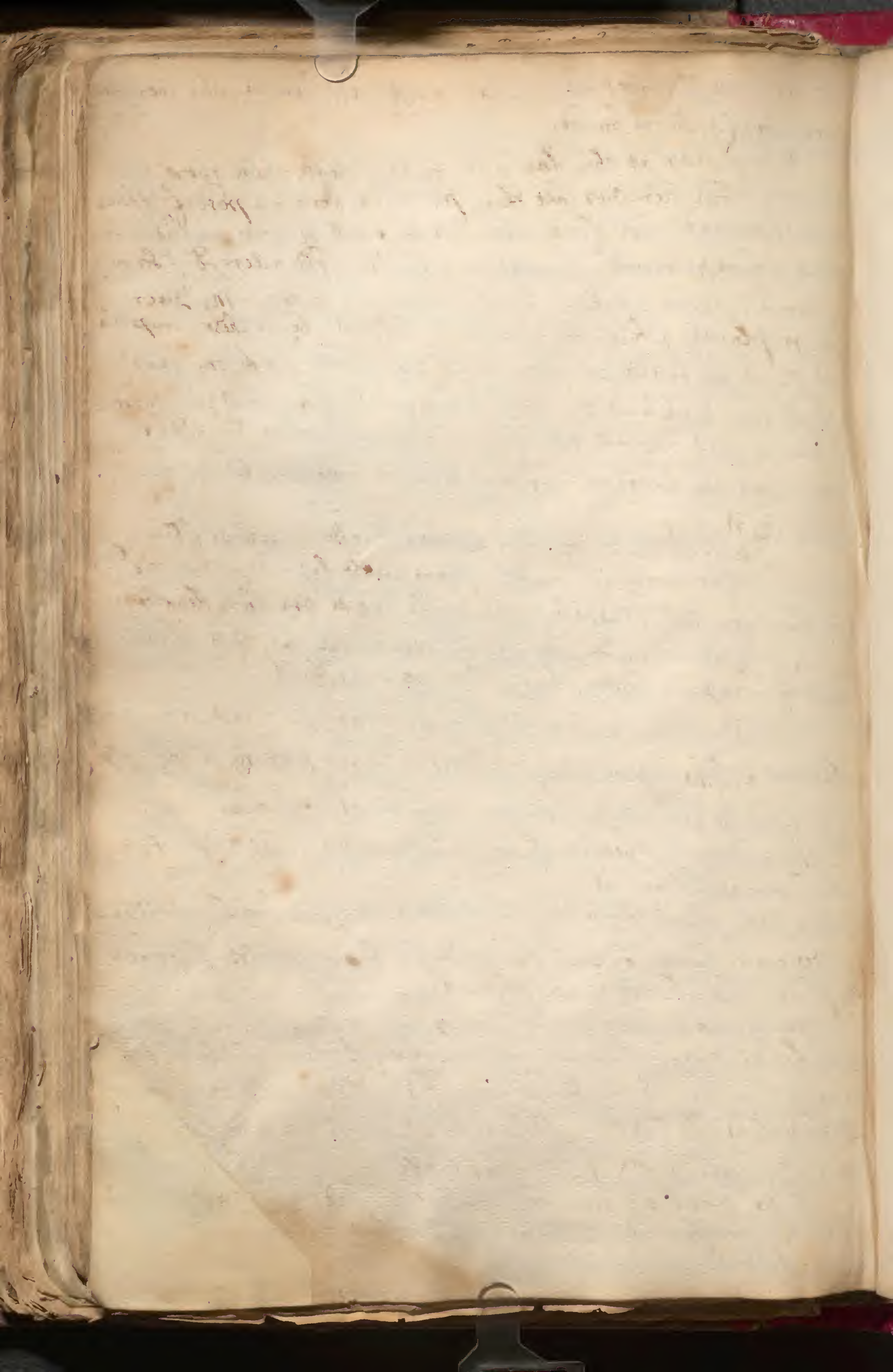
Gray nothing of health. I am not what I was, but  
your earnestness for it.

our little Yide & Siege are I fully well & have a great comfort to mee.  
Wee even have expect to see him here, whilst Leignior  
of phin, Bathurst is in the County.

my service is given for his desire him to keep me well upon  
those foundations which he laid for me for which heartily thank him.  
desiring him to give my service to my F. Albans & my Graue  
at Sunderland. To Mr. J. Dersett Sr. Leonel Jenkins; Mr. Aide  
Mr. Dolphin. Sr. Wm. Glascock &c. 10. Sheworth Lane

Mr. Dolphin. Sir. Wm. Glascock &c.  
 you see we hear nothing from my Lady of the worth, her  
 much better ground, is there in the world?  
 to my Lady.





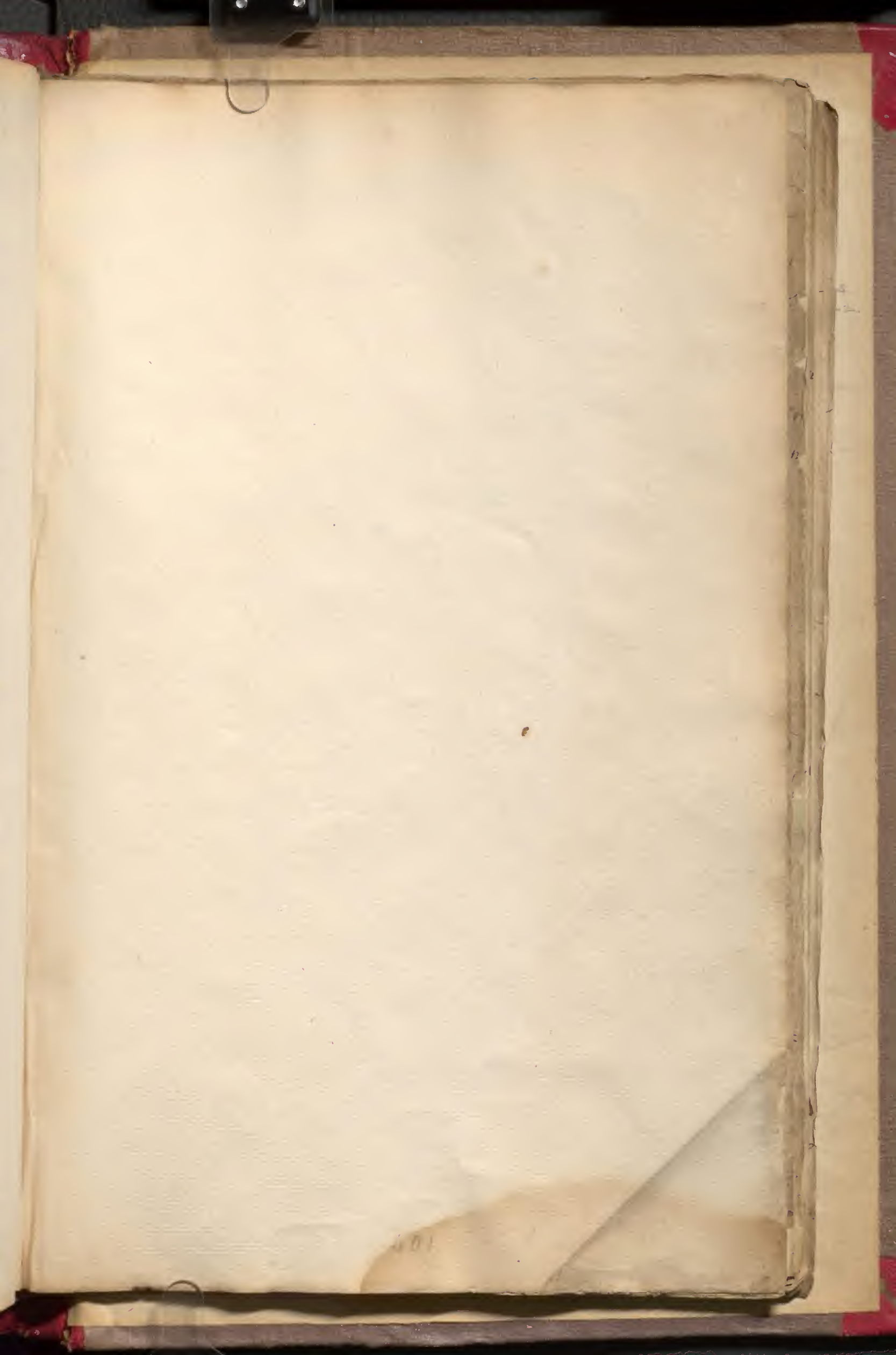
































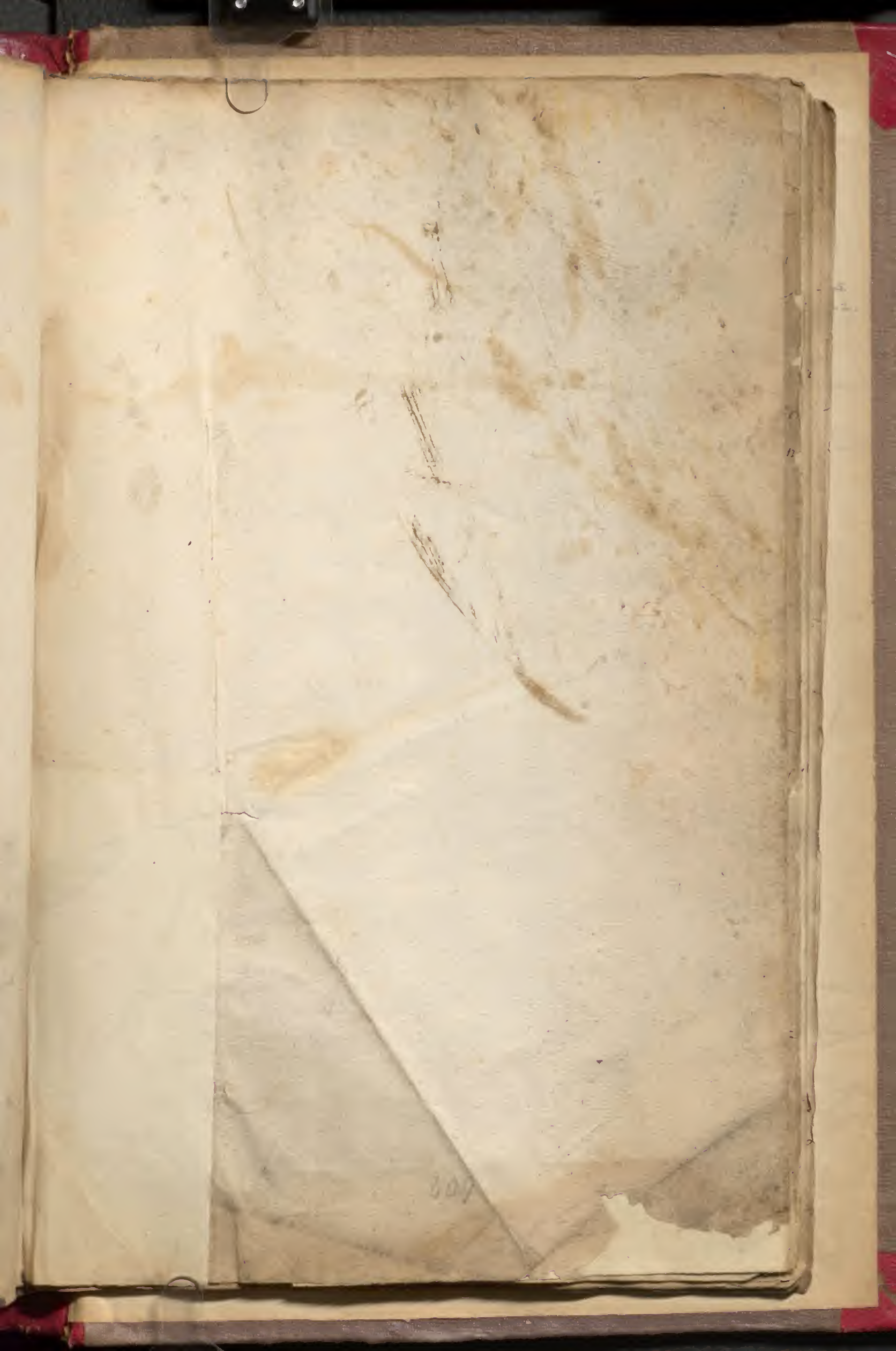


















My Lord  
186

London y. 3. March 1632  
3

I am not so mad as to hope to charge upon your  
Lep any thing as y<sup>e</sup> Kings profit or Interest (even  
altho I had an absolute right unto it) without y<sup>e</sup>  
Judgment of y<sup>e</sup> Exchequer or some other Superio<sup>r</sup>  
power. But in y<sup>e</sup> Case of Marshalls Land I am  
amazed. 1. Why y<sup>e</sup> Custody is not yielded and taken  
both from the Herlts and fr<sup>m</sup> James Thadens farm  
2. Why the Custodians Rent is not brought  
into Court and lastly why the Land are not  
restored to Marshall And all this whether  
the Exchequer Redemre will be y<sup>e</sup> Legall measure  
in Rigour.

Aske y<sup>e</sup> Court p<sup>er</sup>ail for discharging the Custodians  
I say 1. That as for the Satisfaction of St James  
Thadens farm, I have made such an Agreement  
with y<sup>m</sup> that there can be but no  
due unto them. Whereas at Easter next, they  
will have recee upon the Custodians account  
6000. and consequently the continuance of  
this Custodianship is not necessary for their Secur-  
ity, having recee so much already, and if  
they be there wages in the Kings Debt, I do  
see why they should be suffered to receive more  
and more and so the Custodians Rent will  
be theirs.



themselves say is a Coal <sup>stand</sup> 500 under the true value  
As for y<sup>e</sup> forther Lathfereen say & that  
they have Right to no more quitrent, then  
what the L<sup>d</sup> L<sup>t</sup> & Counc<sup>l</sup> shall Judge them  
to have been damaged, with must be much  
und<sup>er</sup> a y<sup>e</sup> line that time was the ut most that  
Marshall (with much labour and expence) could  
make of those Land during their farms And  
since the King in Eng<sup>l</sup> & y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> L<sup>t</sup> & Counc<sup>l</sup>  
in Ireland, have severall times adjudged y<sup>t</sup>  
one quarter of the reall profits is a suffi-  
cient quitrent. Wherefore the above above-  
mentioned, may abundantly suffice to pay L<sup>r</sup>  
James shewn the above monneyes <sup>the</sup> 200, and to  
the forther so much of y<sup>e</sup> said full profits as  
the L<sup>d</sup> L<sup>t</sup> and Counc<sup>l</sup> shall decree unto them.  
And therefore y<sup>e</sup> Cust<sup>rs</sup> need not be contin-  
ued for security of any thing that shall come  
to the forther, Now If the forther are otherwise  
indebted to the King upon the Balance of  
their Acc<sup>t</sup> why should they be admitted to  
receive more money, since they are already  
indebted both to the King and to Marshall

besides



Besides, the King hath by his Letters Remitted  
promised to remitt that arreare, and to de-  
clare that the growing quitrent is not to be  
paid till the same be done, Besides we  
hope it will appear upon the Audit due  
that the King will be answerable for much  
more to Marshall than y<sup>e</sup> said Arreare, even  
in Rigour can amount unto, And lastly when  
the King shall remitt the arrears, he doth  
only lessen the Ballance which is due to  
him which for ought I see, is not like to be  
paid, nor is esteemed to be more as to the King  
than the meer notion of a Debt.

Wherefore I beg your L<sup>ty</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Com. to con-  
sider whether either of these farm<sup>s</sup> should  
be sold y<sup>e</sup> Custody at an under value, should keep  
the Rents contrary contrary to y<sup>e</sup> Express  
condition of their Custody when they are  
both over paid, And when they do both al-  
ready owe great Ballances to the King  
as we hear, when the King gets not a penny by this  
strange indulgence, and when the King is  
answerable for y<sup>e</sup> Intolence <sup>for these lands and</sup> ~~for~~ y<sup>e</sup> Custody

7. As for y<sup>e</sup> Lands being restored to Marshall  
for brief, This is notorious, that the King hath not  
this



these Lands for those last 8 years, and also for  
the first 8 years and a half after his Restau-  
-ration, and for a great part of the 6 years between  
- both. And consequently what reason or conscience  
can there be, why any gentleman should be done  
when the King hath disposed of the Lands a full  
20 years of age? How doth this abominable prac-  
-tice agree with the Sense and Letter of any  
Law concerning Usurpation? Or how doth it  
agree with y<sup>e</sup> Kings precept it self to conti-  
-nue those Lands in the hands of men, who  
upon this Accompt, and upon the other good  
Accompts are already so much indebted to  
his Majesty?

I might here speak of the Reduced Collesse  
against which I find Mr. Salicet himself has  
written to say for y<sup>e</sup> Exchequer, but the Certificate  
of the Court of Chancery, (which was rendered  
in my L<sup>d</sup> Dillons Case) And if that were a  
bar why did my Lord L<sup>d</sup> & Council and most  
of y<sup>e</sup> Judges Order a Tryall of this matter in  
Exchequer

Lastly, whereas it is said, That the Reduced



will lessen the Kings Revenue 1000. a year,  
I beg your Lp to review the printed  
state of this matter, as also the inclosed  
state of the exchequer of Kerey (where by  
contrary to the ~~revenue~~ Intinuacens with  
have been lately made. ) the King will  
lose nothing of his future Revenue,  
But will by the Reduced Collocation re-  
ceive 14000. pound with he hath lost  
by the Exche.

Upon y<sup>e</sup> whole matter I beg your  
Lp and the Com<sup>rs</sup> to secure the Custodiam  
Rents against so many Crs. of the Excheqr  
withdole from that Court (for therein there  
can be no danger) untill the King and y<sup>e</sup>  
Lds of the Treasury shall have given  
further Crd<sup>r</sup> in this matter which they  
every day promise to do, I say this is the  
safest way for y<sup>e</sup> present, and I hope you  
shortly receive Crd<sup>r</sup> to this purpose. I say  
there is no more need of putting any more money  
into the hands of either of the parson. I hope  
what I have here said is enough for what



is desired, wch is chiefly to secure the King, and  
those who have so grievously suffered in this  
matter and wch and what (I think) was due  
heard of, my Lord. I beg your pardon for this

unavoidable trouble and remain

Yours<sup>h</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> March 1622

To the Lord  
of Ireland

I am sorry to hear by the last, how you are troubled &  
malignance in your Countie, you see also how cruelly I am  
dealt withall by heaping up wrongs upon wrongs, not  
only to punish, but to ruine mee, I have sent half a dozen  
more Estays and a dozen of Observances, The 10 you have  
given one of each to my Lord Arch Bp, if you have not  
may do, it with my duty I humbly. Mr. Cook they say will  
print a yearly bill according to my former. Pray see it be  
done and that Dance be made the same out of the moneys  
all that are given him, and that hee may have some salary  
for his constant attendance upon the said Yearly quarterly  
and weekly bills. My Lord. I. Harding V. M.  
Solicitor. I am earnest for this Countie. I follow me  
Le. Deputy, Le. Criminal & Le. Arch Bp will be the  
same with many others. Be sure of the Number  
of the People as the great fundamentall. See Mr.  
Cook that I expect her letter and will then proceed  
and so. As for y. Estay, the few who have  
thoroughly considered it like it well enough, But many  
have had it, who either because they have no de-



18

without a cause, I desired you. Nor make me further  
 as looking I shall gain out of my good taste. As for  
 the bill of Mortality. 1. Remember me to Mr. Tree  
 and tell her I never receive any letter from her  
 about them. 2. Bid her if she can or as near as  
 she can, even this next Lady day, let out the yearly  
 bill, according to my term in the Printed Book -  
 whereupon I will make some such Observations.  
 I will afterwards, as shall please the better part  
 of Men. And do you assist to bring her Master  
 into the Scheme, to entice you to a preference  
 for the Salary although the Price and y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>  
 March instant yet if it come out a month or 2  
 after will be well enough. Let Dr. Wood speak  
 to my Deputy Mr. B. note, & Arch Bp.  
 of Dublin & the of healing & curing  
 Mr. Toller. What you may be employed upon  
 the Act of my Assistance in the Observations  
 which shall yearly accompany it, bills, and let  
 the purpose I will cause some other books  
 to be sent over as the Tradissee

As for the great business I suspect one  
 of these two Scalagems or both viz. That  
 these who were Marshall's Land in kind to get  
 these also under the King's title I think they  
 do cause (exp<sup>n</sup>) for the appearance of it. The



The other is That Carteret ~~would~~ get a petition  
presently made for y<sup>e</sup> King, and then having  
satisfied the King would take it y<sup>m</sup> selves ~~and~~  
without Law or Equity; and this I think co-  
= cause they do not put in their Answer, trusting  
to some better trick. I suppose Nicholls  
Proceedings of w<sup>ch</sup> you say, nothing do also lack  
the same way, the remedy of w<sup>ch</sup> Lyden the  
Reduced Columnes concerning w<sup>ch</sup> I have sh<sup>own</sup>  
2 things to say. 1.<sup>o</sup> That y<sup>e</sup> Spaniards heere  
be so willing rather to receive mee some other  
= way. 2. The 3<sup>rd</sup> Regim<sup>ts</sup> offer mee nothing at  
all for what I have done upon y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>mission</sup>  
of y<sup>e</sup> Columnes. This place is full of delay and  
fealding, so that I cannot tell what is the best I  
nowe see. M<sup>r</sup>. Canoes Lett<sup>r</sup> may think it  
he should serve his New Master by showing  
nothing but what is Just and fair.

To m<sup>r</sup>. Danes.



London 17<sup>th</sup> March 1687

I forgot in my last to tell whether I would allow  
6. <sup>s</sup> Exchange from Lymrick. To which I can  
only answer that I still cannot be had under 5  
must, Nor am I willing my Money should be  
in danger of Expectation of Exchange at Carr,  
I must in this Case trust your prudence, as I do in  
the rest trust to your honesty and Conscience.

I have sent a letter to my Lord Longford with  
the true State of y<sup>e</sup> Kerry Quilents with another  
letter to Mr. Kingdon, Take Copies of them  
I Consider before you deliver them, whether they  
will do any Good, otherwise keep them. The  
Bankers here at London are at a Stand, past  
the great Security of y<sup>e</sup> East-India Company.  
bills much for their actions, with 5 months -  
since were at 340 are now at 180 or 190,  
Concerning Carlees I wrote in my last. Adieu

J. M. Dance.



Wm. L.

London <sup>15</sup> 14. March 1682/3

As your going from hence gave you a paper  
about discharging the Custodiam on Marshall's Leases.  
So as the King may have his growing quitrent, &  
that y<sup>e</sup> Custodiam Rent may be brought into Court  
and also that y<sup>e</sup> King having had these Lands the  
last 12 years might now restore them with y<sup>e</sup> Overplus  
of what 12 years Enjoyment amounts unto above  
any quitrent, with in Law or Equity can be due,  
I hear since you have ~~received~~ <sup>received</sup> my Leases which were  
formerly of Mr. George Carletons, he had paid for a debt  
of Mr. Georges which was said to have been long  
since satisfied out of Mr. Daniell Bellinghams  
Estate, & y<sup>e</sup> wrongs I have suffered in these  
are without Example; I trust to your humanity  
not to enlarge them, These you will do so  
me as you would be done unto, The wheels of  
fortune are in continuall Motion, nor doth any  
man know what day may bring forth  
I am



London 24<sup>th</sup> March 1682

Ac  
ms  
66

To y<sup>r</sup> of 13. I have written to m<sup>r</sup> Crook  
in answer to her about 7 weekly Bills of  
Mortality. desire her to shew y<sup>r</sup> my Letter.  
and endeavour that things may be done accor-  
dingly; or otherwise let nature work of it self

As for y<sup>e</sup> regulation of Paynes, I  
find little talk of it here. I cannot draw  
Bills upon y<sup>r</sup> at 7 ten each y<sup>r</sup> mention. -  
wherefore pay all that we have to pay to  
y<sup>e</sup> King or otherwise in that species whereof  
y<sup>r</sup> will rid y<sup>e</sup> hands. And have a great fan-  
cy of y<sup>r</sup> Receipts for y<sup>e</sup> time to come; or lend  
2 or 300<sup>l</sup> out upon very good Security; for  
y<sup>e</sup> disposing of money here on Land or otherwise  
is ten times more then in Ireland. Perhaps y<sup>r</sup>  
may see cause to send y<sup>e</sup> Tyrerick money directly  
for England. Thank my friend for y<sup>e</sup> Paragraf  
about y<sup>e</sup> Custodians. I must do y<sup>e</sup> best I can.  
The King is expected here this night, by reason  
of y<sup>e</sup> late burning of New Market. I am  
thinking of a Letter of Attorney to Chid-  
Orpen, but would be glad to have Security  
from him, as y<sup>e</sup> making y<sup>e</sup> use thereof  
for they do all grasp Power in y<sup>e</sup> Ord<sup>r</sup> to their  
owne benefit and not mine. Nor do I see any  
good fruits of y<sup>e</sup> wa<sup>r</sup> done for y<sup>e</sup> making y<sup>e</sup>  
upon y<sup>e</sup> New Patent Land. Our last Letter to y<sup>e</sup>  
& Orpen may serve for y<sup>e</sup> present. I see no  
good



good fruit of what we do for J<sup>n</sup> making  
~~to open of New Patent Land~~ By & next  
So I hope to give a more particular  
answer to or per of 27 Feb<sup>y</sup>

To Mr. Dance.



London 27<sup>o</sup> March 1683

Rich or pen The receiving of no money neither  
for y<sup>e</sup> Gron nor y<sup>e</sup> could fish nor for Rines nor  
arrears nor for y<sup>e</sup> new Patent Land nor from  
Henebry doth make s<sup>r</sup> win heartlesse as to doing  
any thing in this whole matter wherefore his order  
are that y<sup>e</sup> bring in the aforementioned ~~Officers~~ and  
that nothing bee done in y<sup>e</sup> fishing or Gron work this  
yeare that can bee conveniently forborne But that  
y<sup>e</sup> mind up all Bottomes as well as may be &  
hee hath given order for letting the Patent Land  
and particularly Buman for one year only  
~~to~~ ~~for~~ from may next at y<sup>e</sup> best ~~friends~~ mode  
rat Rates y<sup>e</sup> can and to our best friends and that  
you sell what you can in Collegelaker without  
making any more unless<sup>it</sup> bee to yett y<sup>e</sup> workmen  
out of Debt as to Morgans Lease of y<sup>e</sup> Lord of nedden  
s<sup>r</sup> win<sup>r</sup> conceiv<sup>r</sup> hee only Lett what had belong  
to Tompton for Burges had lett all y<sup>e</sup> Certificat  
Land before so as Morgans Lease could not compr  
hend them



Know all men by these presents that I Sir William  
Betty of Dublin Shert doe hereby nominate  
and appoint Richard Orpen Gent my true  
and lawfull Attorney to ask and receive all  
such Rents and arrears of Rents and all  
other Debt due unto mee for Rents from houses  
&c. as is. It shall be owing unto mee within  
the County of Kerry and having red of said Debt  
to give discharge for & same And I doe also here  
by empower him so Let & Lett & Sufferall Lands  
which are out of Lease to my best advantage  
for one yeare & no more here by ratifying  
and ~~confirming~~ confirming all that my saide Attorney  
shall legally doe on my behalfe

London 27<sup>th</sup> march 1683

wee have yo<sup>r</sup> of<sup>r</sup> 17 peruse the enclosed to Orpen  
and send him such helps as may best enable  
him to doe what is mentioned in his Letter and  
particularly to send him by safe hands such  
Bonds and Lease and other obligations as may  
enable him for that purpose without ~~encouraging~~  
encouraging him to comonalties of Law upon  
my Charge in order to his owne revenge only  
upon such such n<sup>th</sup> whom he hath had particu  
lar Squables I have sent a Letter of Attorney  
to Orpen to continue in force 6 Months from  
this time hee giving reasonable security  
to. Giving in such m<sup>y</sup> he shall receive by  
virtue thereof and to have an Oge upon  
Arbuthnot as is afore saide &tt him self  
and his father give a Bond of 1000<sup>l</sup> for his  
faith full discharge of his trust w<sup>ch</sup> hee may



Doe so to an<sup>r</sup> Palmer

Desire Dr wood to advise and assist m<sup>r</sup>  
Palmer in his petition to my Lord Chanceller  
and doe you self speak to m<sup>r</sup> ~~Lee~~  
Hennington & Dr w<sup>m</sup> Bonnell if there  
be occasion

To Mr. Dana

Dear Sister

London 7<sup>th</sup> to April 1683

Before I answer your of 23 & 30<sup>th</sup> past lett mee tell  
you that att this hower we are God bee thanked all will  
In health and pritty well other wise & that upon Easter  
day att Church time in the afternoon there hapned  
a great fier between our fore and back house which  
was very terrible But in Brief God was mercifull  
unto us and before 8 in evening the fier was  
conquerd & under foot I approve of Dances putting  
out not onely roo but even 500<sup>l</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> worst money  
upon Infallible security concerning w<sup>ch</sup> you may  
Consult with m<sup>r</sup> Cadogan and m<sup>r</sup> Carr

I suppose my wife hath written about Sarah knight  
my sister naper Bonel and Daniell and m<sup>r</sup>s Taylor  
Bro stem is very well recovered Cosen worth lodge  
att in y<sup>e</sup> Ball mall we Intend to speak to Bro stem  
about 7<sup>th</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> of Aprill 5<sup>th</sup> att present I getting will  
to bee a Kings Scholler

To Sister Cadogan



London of 10 Aprill 1683

I am glad you are sensible of your misstate  
in endeavouring to put my originall  
vouchers into your hands perhaps crafty  
and malicious Enimys without and surreable  
advantage &c. —

As for your Bill of mortality I have  
written to Mr Crook desiring her to shew  
you what I had written and I have since  
sent a Packet by Mr St George Wengatt  
Armes of both my Pamphlets & say  
yet that exact Acct. your mention of the  
Howes and Harshs something is better  
then nothing altho your Account of the  
People is of very thing I agree at

I have written to Mr Kingdon this  
post concerning your Curriculum and Carteret  
thank my Ld Longford for your kind mention  
and made of my Letter. Sr Standish is here  
and I gather that the late farmers will bee  
in the luds this Terme.

I expect Mr Connors answer you have  
done well as to Nicholls, mine alsoe  
Calaghane Capn Duns ~~Capn Duns~~  
Capn Cary &c



as to Light money I am content you  
pass out 34 or 500 upon Infallible  
Security as you propound and advise  
with Mr Carr about the Security taking  
Bond and Judgmt & as alsoe to gett  
in all arrears and make a List of them  
before May day and to make cleer with  
Dull and miagh and of Kerry Gentlemen  
as fast as you can

To Mr Carr.

Honored Sir

I recd y<sup>r</sup> favor of y<sup>e</sup> of the

1<sup>th</sup>  
4 instant & shall acquitte in y<sup>r</sup> care & kinde  
y<sup>r</sup> promise, & do also beg y<sup>r</sup> Pardon for y<sup>e</sup> needlesse  
mention I made of y<sup>e</sup> mutability of Fortune  
and y<sup>e</sup> unexpected surprizes we often meet w<sup>th</sup>  
I am y<sup>e</sup> worse for Mr George Carver about  
10 m<sup>e</sup>, & y<sup>e</sup> Lands in question will I hope be ad-  
judged mine in Law, Equity, Conscience &c. As  
for my Wrongs & Sufferings in Kerry, I will say  
no more, hoping that y<sup>e</sup> Stones in y<sup>e</sup> Street will  
at length rise up & plead my Cause, for so long a  
series of gross dealing & sharp hath not been heard  
of, w<sup>ch</sup> some name or other will be understood. Y<sup>r</sup>  
affairs are many & great; I shall onely ad what I am  
y<sup>r</sup> affd & humble servt.

To Mr Tom: Kingdon.



80

14 April 1683

I have troubled about Custodians of Marshalls-  
Lands, and this day some Ord. is given by the  
Treasury (my Lieut. being present) concerning  
the same. I knew it not very well, & therefore  
do not venture to tell you what it is, but  
think it my Duty to tell you at present.  
I hope ere long to be in your hand, & then you  
better know much I am

To Mr. Kingston.

Your most Affect. humble  
Servt.

My D.

14 April 83

Your self having pleased to expose my  
Concernments in Kent, I cannot omit acquainting  
you self that my Lieut. being this day present  
with the Lord of the Treasury, to whom what I  
mentioned in my last long Letter to your self  
I hope this Ord. will be so soon I humbly  
trust will enable your self & fellow Council  
to relieve your self as pressed Servt.

I hope this last letter you sent shall be short  
for I think the intended Letter will inform you  
much.

To my D. Longford



London 15<sup>th</sup> April 1683.

This day by Ord<sup>r</sup>. of W<sup>ch</sup> of W<sup>ch</sup> I delivered in a Paper for y<sup>e</sup> regulation and Equalizing Coyes in Ireland; w<sup>ch</sup> makes mee think that matters is not so forward as y<sup>e</sup> make it; ~~here~~ wherefore be not over hasty in making considerable changes relating to it; unless y<sup>e</sup> see any urgent necessity.

Mr. Farr sent mee a Bill for my Sister Napier drawn by Mr Blackhall & am upon Peter Dessimis; Pray tell Mr Farr that he absconds & is said to be sailed; The Bill shall be sent back corrected as soon as may be.

This day y<sup>e</sup> D<sup>y</sup> of W<sup>ch</sup> have made some Ord<sup>r</sup>. on my behalf concerning Kerry; & so as to put mee in a better condition then before I came over. Whereof more by y<sup>e</sup> next.

Wait upon Mr. Auncy Gen<sup>l</sup>. w<sup>th</sup> my service and tell him that his Report is now better understood then formerly, as I always promised it sh<sup>d</sup> be before I left the spot. We have enclosed sent an other Relation fearing least Barron Hastings should not be in Ireland the next Terme.

To Mr. Danes



A letter

London April 10 1683

I have given some pretty favourable  
order concerning them, and I believe will  
bring me to Dublin within 20 days; whereof  
say nothing till I write again.



London 4<sup>th</sup> April 1683

Y<sup>r</sup> S<sup>r</sup>

I<sup>d</sup>  
The Letter with my Deputy will re-  
ceive this Post from y<sup>e</sup> Lord of y<sup>e</sup> Treasury  
is an other vibration of y<sup>e</sup> King Swanes of  
my Merry Buissesse w<sup>ch</sup> for this 15 years  
hath led from side to side like a  
Drunkard man. I hope to bee with you  
in y<sup>e</sup> next short vacation for wee cannot  
proceed at Law till Trinity Terme tell  
when I conceive there is no need of granting  
y<sup>e</sup> new Custodium tho the greatest dexterity  
ought to bee usd in getting in the Custodium  
Rents for y<sup>t</sup> is a bleeding wound upon y<sup>e</sup>  
whole matter have a care of mee and I will  
see that all Rightousnesse bee full filld  
on my parte this day great number  
are gon to Windsor & y<sup>e</sup> remain behind by  
resisteing new Derisions and Rep<sup>r</sup> the  
ag<sup>t</sup> my self by my new Thought of the  
Cable Boat ship: ag<sup>t</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> some of y<sup>e</sup> greatest  
Shipwrights of England do now say there is no  
objection. God bless us each whilst in Our  
honor Desig<sup>n</sup>er whilst I am

To Mr. Elli<sup>s</sup>

Y<sup>r</sup> S<sup>r</sup>



And so.

Lead: 1 April 1683

I do p. I would not quit I should tell I had  
indicated I must & should of been in my  
but note; and I am will then p. I should of  
doe from I do p. I should of been in my  
effected it; and I doubt not but I am must  
which hath hitherto been traped up in artificial Clouds  
will every day shine forth brighter & brighter.

God save de w. p. can p. I should of been in my  
may be brought into Court; and as I should of been in my  
custodes may pay what they owe directly into  
a Court. I mean their present may Court & all  
arrears.

But why doe I foree, I should of been in my  
into Court? Since I 340 w. I deposited tell the  
hearing of my Bill in Chancery, was taken away  
by my Chief Baron particular p. I should of been in my  
his own use; & thus giving mee so much as an  
acquittance for the same.

so Hardish Hartstong & sr. James Shaen have  
had 3 Hearings before G. D. of I should of been in my  
it is believed p. I should of been in my  
Ballance of all Considerations, altho sr. Jas. be mis-  
other opinion. The old & late Farmers are now like Lapsen  
who are cutt off; Now are they able to  
requite



583  
requite or forget their late Friends in Discharge  
Let every Sub stand upon its own Bottom -  
Magna est Veritas et Prevalebit. I am

To Mr Wm Summille. G<sup>d</sup>

London 21<sup>st</sup> April 1683

In D<sup>r</sup> Dear Sir, my enclosed to Mr. Attorney, and Messrs -  
Tocary, Letter to my L<sup>d</sup> Deputy, y<sup>r</sup> will see what  
I would be at. The next question is to whom y<sup>e</sup> New-  
Custodum sh<sup>d</sup> be granted, and at what rent? I under-  
stand it must be to some friend of mine, and at a  
Rent not exceeding y<sup>e</sup> Rate of fifteen Rent in Exche-  
quer; and that y<sup>e</sup> Rent of y<sup>e</sup> 3 Regiments Land-  
sh<sup>d</sup> not exceed 2 Shillings y<sup>e</sup> present Rent where  
Thompson is to pay. I hope to see y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>r</sup> before  
any New Custodum need to be granted. Desir<sup>e</sup> Mr.  
Justice Turner & Mr. Eli to advise me in this  
particular; as also my L<sup>d</sup> Longford & Mr. Kingston  
and D<sup>r</sup>. Wood, to whom y<sup>e</sup> may shew y<sup>e</sup> Messrs W<sup>r</sup>  
Letter, wh<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> are also to send into Kent, where I  
wonder that J<sup>r</sup>. Mahony sh<sup>d</sup> be so back now in his per-  
formances. As to Alteration of our moneys in Ireland -  
I do not find y<sup>e</sup> they do clearly see here w<sup>h</sup> it is to be done there  
wherefore make use of this Gap from w<sup>h</sup> you are of  
y<sup>e</sup> winter money.



Kind Friend

London 21 April 1683.

I hope this Letter will find you at some ease, as I am now by an Opium Pill lately given me by J. D. of Doctors, whereby my Head burineth seems to be somewhat in a better Condition than I was in. If I were of a more full spirit I could now nip my L & B with a keep for my last remedy. For we ought not to remember but upon a Gangriny. I must beg you to present my humble Duty to my D. Deputy, & beg him on my behalf to be new kind to my Councils & to do as much for me as may consist with King's Interest; for I want no more.

I sent you word that Mr. James Shaker - told me he would give you 200 guineas, - besides the charge of renewing your Patent &c but have heard nothing from you since. Give mine to my wives Servant & tell her I bid. Madam Worth hath been ill these 2 days, she hath never been so ill before. I am  
W. Judge Turner



883  
London 27. April 1683

Dear Sister

I continue to hope to be w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup>. by the  
first of June. The place of things is changed  
w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup>. of y<sup>r</sup>. treasure. I am providing a  
piece of shipping for y<sup>r</sup>. King. I will goe per  
y<sup>r</sup>. way for all y<sup>r</sup>. desire concerning y<sup>r</sup>. I shall  
send y<sup>r</sup>. Ham Goodby, Answer by y<sup>r</sup>. first  
messenger for he hath sworn it y<sup>r</sup>. day tell my  
Bro Dick as much. Bro Tom is over  
very well & lusty. y<sup>r</sup>. Standish part from hence  
within a day or two. I hope all things are well looked  
after at home. I hope ere long to break off these chains  
w<sup>ch</sup> have made my life so uncomfortable. If my  
wings & wings were but of a middle & common  
nature, I should be a shame to complain, but they  
have been as mountains set on mountains, & God will  
must be done. I am y<sup>r</sup>.

Aben m<sup>r</sup>. Worth. &c.

To m<sup>r</sup>. Cadogan.



Pickadilly 8 May 1683.

Sr John

If I am your sole Arbitrator, & if Mr Hook will accept me for such, then my adward is that you pay Mr. Hook arrears till Christmas. Can give to himself all but 100<sup>l</sup> with some I would have put into of Leyall Society to be disposed of by Council of same either to Mr Hook himself or otherwise for case they think Mr Hook does not performe with them as hee ought to have done. And I also adward that for 7 time to come he performe according to what is mentioned in of preamble of

Sr John Cutlers Bond at least

Sr John Cutler.

Your humble Servt

Pickadilly 8 May 1683

Mr Hook

I waited upon Sr John this afternoon, who tells me, that he did formerly refer of a hole matter to me, & if he had referred upon my side, and therefore he will rely wholly upon my adward, & will attend no more. Now whether this be true or no you can best tell. But if I am sole Arbitrator I humbly advise Sr John as I did Dr. Whistler, with

trm



83.  
some little alteration, w<sup>ch</sup> I have sent inclosed with  
ing y<sup>r</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> wait upon Mr. John w<sup>th</sup> it as soon as y<sup>r</sup>  
receiv<sup>e</sup> it, and w<sup>ch</sup> give him all assurances of y<sup>r</sup> care  
of his Hon<sup>r</sup>. in all y<sup>r</sup> Performances, w<sup>ch</sup> I also  
advise y<sup>r</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> doe as

To Mr. Hook.

Y<sup>r</sup> L.

Pickadilly w<sup>ch</sup> May 1683

Mr. John.

If I am Sole Arbitrator, I scaled up  
my award last Night, & delivered it to Mr. Hook  
w<sup>ch</sup> wait upon y<sup>r</sup>. w<sup>th</sup> it. Hee was so extreamly Jeal-  
ous, that I cannot tell whether hee will bring it, or  
crosse mee for his Arbitrator.

Both my self & others advised him w<sup>ch</sup> agree, & w<sup>ch</sup>  
give y<sup>r</sup>. all y<sup>e</sup> Respect Imaginable. I told him I  
could doe no more in this matter, and had den<sup>d</sup> a, I would  
be done unto. I expect both y<sup>r</sup> Anger I have Mr.  
Hook already. I am

Y<sup>r</sup> very humble serv<sup>t</sup>.  
M<sup>d</sup>

To Mr. John Butler.







My Lord

12  
Evening 17 May 1683

It was my misfortune that your L<sup>ty</sup> hearing my propo<sup>al</sup>  
was so deferred to y<sup>t</sup> very late. I am quiet in your L<sup>ty</sup>  
method of proceeding upon it gradually and in parts, But  
must in faithfull remembrance your L<sup>ty</sup>, that I can pro-  
ceed with all the parts relating to Iobain together  
that is to say make and compile the 5 books which  
is the Instrument whereby I must performe all the rest  
I have talked of. wherefore since it must be considered  
in Iredo, whether my making these books more good  
hereto, and since there is all ready an Ord<sup>r</sup> of the Treas<sup>r</sup>  
for that purpose and the passage in M<sup>r</sup> Squibbend  
I desire your L<sup>ty</sup> to do therein whilst I am in Iredo,  
what you think fitt.

Concerning the Revenue of Iredo. I say nothing, but that I  
hope to be back again before the time be disposed  
for any long time.

What I have said abt. the pping upon a new principle,  
hath been hitherto ridiculous and unprofitable, Nowe  
I send your L<sup>ty</sup> the inclosed p<sup>ap</sup>. do with it what you  
please, but as on my behalfe only a witness that such  
a p<sup>ap</sup> was delivered you I wish your L<sup>ty</sup> and most Exal.  
study all health & happiness and remain

Jerry De Roche



Coventry 27<sup>th</sup> 1683

My Letter to you was written between sleeping and waking,  
nor have I well slept from that time till now.

I have presumed to send the inclosed Letters and papers  
to Mr. Rochester, I have sent it open for you to see & shall  
but am not Courteous enough to Judge whether I have done  
indecently or improperly therein what is a misse make up to you  
you can. The Points I desire from you are.

1. To get his Maty to sign our other paper as you told me the  
Lord's promise he would doe, In case I gave any satis faction  
to the 3<sup>rd</sup> upon their signing the first, for if that should not  
be done, friends will condemn my heart whether I will or not.
2. The next point is, shall be referred into Ireland whether  
my making the 5<sup>th</sup> Bishops shall be now or ever undertaken  
or not.

3. If you can do any thing to facilitate my sorry troubles  
that I may be the freer for other things I may do it.
4. I have now slept, and since My sleep have consi-  
dered the inclosed paper and am that if what I have  
said be not altogether new & truth, and if what I proposed  
be not most illustrious advantages, make my service  
acceptable to my Loving Lady Litchfield of O. m.

I am

Col. Fitz. Galt.

A. B. proposed a Ship to be built upon new  
Principles, with comparison with the good Lord and best  
Ship now in England is as follows.



1. The utmost length of the Old is — 167 foot of <sup>new</sup> 168.
2. The Old draws 24 foot water the new but 12.
3. The Room upon the Decks in both is a foot Equal.
4. The Opposition of the Decks Old to the water is 16 ft. <sup>3.</sup> new but
5. The Spread of Canvas in the Old & new were alike
6. The Old can carry in Guns, Carriages, Shot Powder, Arms, Ammunition, the Crew of men their Beds and Chests, as also in victuals for 6 Months dry and for 3 Months wet with water and wood, besides Ballast 739 Tunn, whereas the new will carry 943 Tunn.
7. The Sailing of the new is, it will bear 10 to 6.
8. The Charge of Building, Old viz. of Hull, Mast yard, Rigger, Sails, Cable, Anchor & Boat without Ornament, will be 27<sup>th</sup> and the Charge for the new  $\frac{1}{8}$  of the latter.
9. The new faster upon a Wind, and better to be commanded by the Crew, as also more safe from sinking and firing.
10. The new is free from Ice, Labour & other Inconveniences of Balast, it little Wind might, will heave & settle little, Bore little, and ride easier at an anchor
11. The Strength of both as to Sea alike, but the new greater as to Ground, and may be increased in any Degree assigned.



Dublin 12 Juny 1683

We wrote from Coventry Hallhead of Dublin 2<sup>o</sup> Juny  
and you can better way of it. So as I sh<sup>d</sup> now  
give you an Act of what hath hapned from our  
sitting to this day.

1. We are promised Judgem<sup>t</sup>. upon the Columnes this forme  
w<sup>th</sup> faire hopes.
2. I have been 3 times before, Com<sup>d</sup> of manage m<sup>t</sup>. n<sup>th</sup>  
some small successe but no favour.
3. My Lady Dutches has written to my L<sup>d</sup> Deputy  
and hee seems kind, for w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup>. must thank her.
4. All other small matters goe pretty well, and Nothing  
very bad for w<sup>ch</sup> than k God. Adieu

To my Lady.

Dub. 13 Juny 1683

My Dearen

Wee this day recd. y<sup>r</sup>. f<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> I am s<sup>o</sup> that  
nothing takes here, for I am s<sup>o</sup>. that altho I find my selfe able  
to do more and more then ever I promised, or indeed thought of yet  
I do not see any thing tending to perferomance on the other side, even altho  
my L<sup>d</sup> Deputy seems convinced and pleas'd with every thing I have said unto  
him.

As to my own L<sup>o</sup>vey affairs, I have been 3 times put off without  
any reason, and am like to begin all againe, and miscarry all  
upon y<sup>e</sup>. same Cause that put me off now.

The managers here are desperately bent against me, upon the most senseless



Sincerely Crewe's Imaginable, and my L<sup>d</sup> Longford doth plai-  
=cularly slight what my Lady Dutchess hath written, and more  
Sincerely then any of the rest.

Concerning y<sup>e</sup> Ship, I know not w<sup>h</sup> to say, we are all the  
mercenary Discretion of every body, and it seems to me  
that all mankind hath conspired to devour us. all the  
prebitt shall goe one way, and all y<sup>e</sup> rest another, I wish  
thee were well told, Mr. Houblan is good able to advise,  
I can say no more.

As for what you say of W. Nass he went 3 dayes since  
out of Towne without ever discoursing to me a word con-  
=cerning his Estate, Condition or Inclination nor have I heard  
a word concerning them, so that I only can say that I am of  
your Opinion, but if I speaking thing forward it will be  
thought some Stratagem of my own, wherefore wee must  
let Nature work.

Tell my Dear Children how much I Love them, but  
am hindered by y<sup>e</sup> Iniquity of fortune, of expressing  
of it by words.

I have taken a little pleasure in my Study  
and exercises about Shipping, But do fear my mer-  
=vulous Lueses therein will never do me good. I am  
particular fast, that by how much the better I work, by so  
much the worse are my wages, and y<sup>e</sup> more I strive the  
less I have, and conclude that y<sup>e</sup> Judge must of God's  
part finding out and that wee must patiently sit down in  
the Dark concerning them. (All this)



gr.

Dublin 30<sup>th</sup> June 1683

Syr! 23. I now leave that Paper-  
concerning Licences to come. But not that about making  
of Books, which must be a great Instrument of the  
great Work. I am sorry I send a ~~diffident~~ <sup>diffident</sup>, It seems  
they have not time to consider it. This poor poor soul -  
hath been thrown down stairs, I mean from the Court  
stairs, till his fallen near the bottom. Must we  
stay for King's conditionall promise till we have actually  
performed? My thoughts of managen are these. 1. That  
they misrepresent matters by Dr. H. 2. That  
they are backward in doing what was directed them.  
concerning me by their said Sept 3. That they did  
with much reluctancy, admitt of 17000 which I  
showed them was recoverable by King against the  
Growth. 4. That they are but like other men, and not  
any two of them like one another. As if I provided of  
Revenue for this last halfe year, they have upon my  
coming over putt new obligations of Secrecy upon  
their servants. I suppose you know the grounds of  
last yeare; and they are this day very busy to  
make up this Quarters Account. I guess the whole  
halfe yeare will fall short of their Profection about  
12 thousand pound. I am not willing to say more upon  
this subject, But am w. yr very humble servt.  
Wm. Smith



My Dearen

Dublin 30<sup>th</sup> June 1683

We are all well in Health. We do every day expect Judgem<sup>t</sup> and Restoration to our Land, but are abominably used and abused. We do not despair of getting it this Terme, but at this rate cannot presume we shall ever get it at all. The Carriage of <sup>W<sup>d</sup></sup> Chief Barron hath been very grosse. This then Letter is enough, when we have better news we will be more large. Present my service to Dear Peter Walker and all friends. I wonder none of your Children write to me. My Sister Cadogan Guinette goes very well, but with much Expence.

At my Lady.

Dublin 31<sup>th</sup> June 1683.

sr.

I recd from Dr Loftus his most Letter and Instructions concerning the Alger Passes. I sh<sup>d</sup> please to send them to me, you shall have y<sup>e</sup> Passes of 20<sup>s</sup> each, or y<sup>e</sup> Passes again. I would be glad to serve you in a more considerable matter. I am every day making experiments concerning Shipping, I hope to hope to great advantage, and far exceed what is possible to be done upon y<sup>e</sup> old Principle. I am sr.

Pray send us Chormes of y<sup>e</sup> Passes & Certificat for very humble & exact relating to these Passes, y<sup>e</sup> more may run exactly Parallel to y<sup>e</sup> Passes. I am sr.



Dub: 3<sup>d</sup> July 1688

Hen. Sr

These are to tell you enely that I am alive But that  
(in the midst of all my other troubles) I bestow a great part of my  
time (to say nothing of my money) in cultivating the Art of  
Shipping and Sailing, which I thank God I can say I  
doe succeed and give vent to.

I have since I came hither, some what improv'd the  
Doubt of Betterment as I thought I should have and have also  
(in Ref. to Mr Anthony Deane) arriv'd such single  
Betterment as I thought I should have been in possib<sup>le</sup>, none  
where of were so much as I could be any, And for my  
part I am contented to support those values which did  
not of themselves support any vessel or adventure to  
what I have prepar'd. If King were allisur  
he would ridicule me once best ship and Yacht for  
the wind & water where with they are driven, but that  
you have found them to be of little Burthen & the  
bear little Sails - in comparison of what the same  
materials call into other forms can do, I take  
singular pleasure in these Studies, and could ad-  
glee that his Majesty did really desire y<sup>e</sup> Improvement  
of Shipping. I am here in great darkness  
concerning publick affairs, and of what is done  
at Court and therefore should be glad to hear from y<sup>e</sup>  
in what manner & measure I am ridicul'd there, And  
who else we may put any thing in real practice with  
offence? And how our friends stand Opin'd concerning  
our Endeavour?

To Mr. Pepys



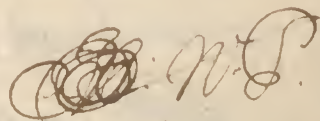
Wind. S. r.

Dublin 3<sup>d</sup>. July 1683

Notwithstanding my many troubles, I doe every day  
something upon y<sup>e</sup> Designe of shipping, and sailing; & I  
thank God do succeed pretty well therein; And amongst  
other things, I have in Hen<sup>r</sup> & W<sup>m</sup>. Anthony Decree  
concerning a single Bdy. w<sup>ch</sup> in many particulars  
deth answer y<sup>e</sup> Double Bdy; But must tell y<sup>e</sup>, that  
when this single Bdy is well considered, It is but a double  
Bdy in liquid. Pray Let me hear from y<sup>e</sup>, in what  
manner and measure I am ridicul'd at Court concerning  
this matter: and be not sparing to speak plainly, for  
I am proofe against what any man can say against this  
Principle. I saye at nothing, but y<sup>e</sup> Satisfaction &  
have meant well towards Man kind. Pray present  
my service to Sr Anthony Mr. Keble and Mr  
Evers. and desire Capt<sup>n</sup> Shees (whos very humble  
servant I am) not to forget y<sup>e</sup> objections hee promised,  
against what was offer'd at our last meeting. Pray  
Pardon this trouble from

To Samuel Pepys Esq<sup>r</sup>.

Yr<sup>r</sup> affect<sup>d</sup>. humble serv<sup>t</sup>.

 W. S.



Dublin July 1683

I am still of the same Opinion that y<sup>e</sup> March we  
speak of, would be of advantage to both Parties;  
and am well pleased y<sup>e</sup> confetti with Sr Robert  
Southwell about it, but will with it, had not  
been proposed to Sr Edward Dering, till I had  
prepared y<sup>e</sup> way, having hitherto not said a  
word to my Sister or my Nephew.

I hoped to have gotten Judgement this Term;  
and have been hindered of it by, even, foule Play,  
and in great danger of beginning all againe. In-  
-so much as I now feare my propounding it, now  
will be lookt upon as my owne last shift, and  
desperat Effort to get out of my Troubles, even-  
altho' I advantage to my Nephew were ten-  
times more then it is, and mine ten times lesse.  
I thought to have brought him with me this Va-  
-cation, but now find that I cannot come this  
winter; and therefore cannot tell what to say  
in it. I earnestly desire of thing, as very  
suitable in most respects, and will apply my  
Self to understand his Circumstances better  
then I yet doe. My Chief Syme is, in bring-  
my Nephew into Business, whereas Hee-  
will be very dexterous, when his Mathema-  
-ticall Humour and Barfullness are a  
little



little inbred by practise and conversation, for  
few men have better Innimic naturall Parts.  
I do not so thoroughly understand his Estate, but will  
before I propose downe right, that no Scrutiny-  
may contradict mee in a little. I have seen a faire  
Pedigree, whereby they are descended from y<sup>e</sup> King  
of Scotland; and they give y<sup>e</sup> Armes. This may  
weigh with some. Upon y<sup>e</sup> whole matter, I will  
enforme my self before we begin. I present  
my service to Sr E. and my Lady, and thank them  
that they will accept any proposall from mee;  
they shall not be abused or deceived, if I can  
help it.

Adieu.

W<sup>m</sup> Smith.

I have written to Sr Edward about my cursed ~~Affaires~~  
to my Lady.

Dub: 10 July 1683

To Sr.

Our Terme is now done, and I hoped to have  
been looking home wards; but I am putt off till Mich-  
terme, and then for ought I see to begin all againe  
I am promised a Custodiam, but with much difficulty  
and uncertainty. Sr I feare misrepresentations, & y<sup>e</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> Norths have a strong Party amongst y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>rs</sup>  
that y<sup>e</sup> discovery I made that 18000<sup>l</sup> would be  
recovered from y<sup>e</sup> Norths to King, was but  
cololy received, but is attacked in spight of  
Secret Causes to the contrary. I was put off  
after



after Ord<sup>r</sup>. was given 8 Juny That Judgem<sup>t</sup>. sh<sup>d</sup>  
bee given, Com<sup>rs</sup> did not move for further time  
till y<sup>e</sup> 16. I shew'd great Cause ag<sup>t</sup> it, 19<sup>th</sup>  
They had time to answer mee & 20 & 23, 26, 27  
but said nothing; The Kings Council de-  
claring they had no more to say. On y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
or last day of Terme, the L<sup>d</sup> Chief Baron  
absented himself, So as on y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> Juny y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
3, 4 & 5 July, the Questions were whether  
Judgem<sup>t</sup>. could bee given out of Terme, and upon  
y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> an Affidavit was brought in that  
there were papers found, whereby Lands had  
been sett out by Exchequer Collesse. Upon y<sup>e</sup>  
6 y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup>. Chief Baron sum'd up y<sup>e</sup> Argum<sup>ts</sup>.  
saying there had been two reasons us'd ag-  
gaineing Judgem<sup>t</sup>. One is being out of Terme  
wh<sup>ch</sup> he sd had been often done; The other  
That y<sup>e</sup> Affidavit had new matter, wh<sup>ch</sup> his  
Bretherin that spake before him said  
had been often pressed upon arguing the  
matter, and is within y<sup>e</sup> Record it self; But  
his L<sup>d</sup>. having forgotten all, the Cause is  
putt off till next Terme. What to infer upon  
or pray upon all this, I know not, but to desire y<sup>e</sup>  
consider these dealings; wh<sup>ch</sup> I fear will never end as with  
my very humble Servant & L<sup>d</sup>.  
Edw<sup>d</sup> Deering R<sup>t</sup> Southwell & all y<sup>e</sup> family.



Dublin 10 July 1683

The enclosed and my imedial sending away w<sup>th</sup> Logh-  
-crew, is y<sup>e</sup> best I can doe. y<sup>e</sup> were certainly too rash.  
Whi<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> write about Sister Ingoldsby, was a great  
ease to our minds. y<sup>e</sup> see how I am hampered, &  
y<sup>e</sup> worke is to gett y<sup>e</sup> Children Educated and In-  
structed in such matters, as cannot be done here  
and work while it is day, for y<sup>e</sup> night cometh  
&c. I have nothing to say against y<sup>e</sup> Canary  
voyage, w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Master proposed. Hee ought  
to know best what Hee has to doe. The profit is  
will be his, and y<sup>e</sup> losse ours.

To my Lady.

Dublin y<sup>e</sup> 14 July 1683.

I had a speedy answer from Logheren by Expreste-  
y<sup>e</sup> Substance whereof is, that Will himself is not harty  
to marry (and I did so think so) hoping by 4 or 5-  
years Study, Travell and Conversation, and saving 500<sup>l</sup>  
out of his present Income, will mend his qua-  
-lifications for marriage; But his Mother and I think,  
that If Hee should marry forthwith and fall into  
some good Employment, that Hee may be in as good  
a condition 5 years hence, as by his own method. & they  
say, (and I verily believe it, and y<sup>e</sup> thing speaks it self)  
that Hee may have 4000<sup>l</sup> upon y<sup>e</sup> Square, and therefore  
wee think that if y<sup>e</sup> reversion of y<sup>e</sup> Audit<sup>or</sup> Office provid-  
ed y<sup>e</sup> Young Gentlemen for whom it is designed may  
be



be otherwise satisfied) if I can add more that can be made  
by 2000<sup>l</sup> proposed. All put together will not be  
 $\frac{2}{3}$  of 4000<sup>l</sup>; and his present maintenance is double  
to poor George hath for 3000<sup>l</sup> provision, whereof he  
receiveth not a penny. Whereas Will will have a whole  
to his own use; wherefore that my Sister thinks  
that half 2000<sup>l</sup> above mentioned, must be spent  
in preparations, before they come to settle at Loughborough.

Will will be shortly with me in town, and perhaps  
his mother also; and they say Will shall come with me  
for England. I have not yet satisfied my self in  
all particulars and circumstances of the estate.  
But they say it is a great penny worth for  
what is proposed. You know my Sister weighs  
all things to a feather. But I tell them how  
much I have lost and suffered for want of  
friends; of which they are sensible. I cannot  
tell what more to say; this business must do  
it self, I can give you upon it Rock I  
mentioned in my last. God direct us all.

Ditts

In your of 7<sup>th</sup> I have enclosed send you my Sister's  
answer and my own thoughts on it; and I hope  
thing may go on or off without offence. God direct  
you for the best. I am trying new expedients to make  
some end in Kerry, but am very unfortunate and  
unable to combat with so much Confederacy. You  
said nothing of Sister Ingrid's last Post. But

Over



We hear many unpleasant Reports about them; we  
think we should not have miscaried so grossely, nor  
have engaged in so ugly a matter. I have no mind  
to engage any Deeper on <sup>the</sup> Ship; whereof either find  
an Employment that requires not this Surcharge, or  
let her be sold. There is nothing more absurd, than for  
one in my Circumstances to deal in shipping.

25. July 1683.

Tell me (my Deare Lord) y<sup>e</sup> very pain for w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> self  
is so suddenly insent<sup>d</sup> ag<sup>t</sup>. mee' and m<sup>r</sup>. Dickson hath  
declard an Eternall Breach. When our Treedy became  
so confusd and intermixt w<sup>th</sup> variety of promises,  
proposalls and applications to m<sup>r</sup>. Solicit<sup>r</sup>. I did (as  
I think was needfull) State y<sup>e</sup> proceedings as well as I  
could, and for feare of mistaking, came to y<sup>r</sup>. Board  
to have y<sup>e</sup> same corrected and adjusted according to truth.  
Pray my Ld shew mee wherein this fact is a Crime? Or  
what Circumstance makes it so? And such a fault  
as can never be forgiven; and w<sup>ch</sup> can be punished  
w<sup>th</sup> noe less then eternall Excommunication, and all y<sup>e</sup>  
other Effects of wrath and Indignation? mee thinks  
If I have offended by drawing up y<sup>e</sup> State of our  
proceedings, that y<sup>r</sup>. should onely punish it w<sup>th</sup> drawing  
up an O<sup>r</sup>ther, and shewing it to mee as I did to  
y<sup>r</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> if y<sup>r</sup>. please to doe, I shall thank y<sup>r</sup>. for it,  
and can bee content to see my self in a Looking glass  
of y<sup>r</sup>. owne making. My Ld I could write all day in  
vindication of my self, but hope freed not, and y<sup>e</sup> for  
my Ld's friendship will doe it for mee. I am  
yours  
Wm. Longford.



Dublin y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> July 1683

In y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 21. y<sup>e</sup> knew that George Ingo Esq<sup>r</sup> had  
3000<sup>l</sup> w<sup>th</sup> an Ingenious handsome woman and of a good  
family upon 400<sup>l</sup> present maintenance and 1000<sup>l</sup> settle-  
ment without having one penny of his wife's portion And  
that his Parents Grumbled he had not 4000<sup>l</sup>. Now I  
say unto y<sup>e</sup> Mathematicall Head, that Will. Raper  
having full 800<sup>l</sup> of present maintenance, beside  
every penny of his wife's Portion to himself 85  
or 90 more after his Mother's Death, might by y<sup>e</sup>  
Rule of proportion as well deserve 4000<sup>l</sup> portion or  
1000 y<sup>e</sup>, I did not say that hee might have 4000<sup>l</sup> out  
of Noble Families, as y<sup>e</sup> mistook, but never the less I  
believe y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> some care and diligence hee might  
have it and I believe y<sup>e</sup> 4000<sup>l</sup> hath been often  
w<sup>th</sup> bestowed. And my opinion is between a  
hundred and a few y<sup>e</sup> 3500<sup>l</sup> may rationally be  
insisted upon, & y<sup>e</sup> n<sup>o</sup> ever hee accepteth less,  
ought to be made up some other way.

My further Opinion is, and hee also will  
inclination, that hee should not marry w<sup>th</sup> 4 or 5 years  
in w<sup>ch</sup> time hee may save out of his present Income  
near 3000<sup>l</sup>, and bestow y<sup>e</sup> 4 or 5 years in Study-  
Travell, Conversation and sitting himself for good  
employments; In half w<sup>ch</sup> time I presume his  
Mother will have gathered up as much as shee  
intends for all her younger Children, after w<sup>ch</sup>



time I guess, but cannot promise, then w<sup>t</sup> she can & run  
out of her own maintenance, may goe to y<sup>e</sup> Establishm<sup>t</sup>  
of her eldest son and his family. And thus I have  
sett downe y<sup>e</sup> fortune then our nephew is like to be,  
without more mathe matricke then every ordinary head  
is endow'd w<sup>th</sup> wherefore y<sup>e</sup> single Peris to be con-  
sidered is, whether y<sup>e</sup> Governance of 500<sup>l</sup>. being  
over & above y<sup>e</sup> 2000<sup>l</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> mention, it to be valued at  
1000<sup>l</sup> more? In this Computation, we consider the  
present posture of y<sup>e</sup> times, and of Irish Estates.  
and of y<sup>e</sup> value of other Interest w<sup>ch</sup> may be had  
here.

Will naper as y<sup>e</sup> see writ y<sup>e</sup> above part of this  
Letter, and is about y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> next month going for Kerry  
about his Bus<sup>ness</sup> concernm<sup>t</sup>s, and my Son James is  
to meet him at Balliboy on y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> of Aug<sup>r</sup>. for we have  
this day gotten y<sup>e</sup> Custodiam of Marshall's Lands at  
420<sup>l</sup>. per An<sup>no</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup> they say will yeild us 1260<sup>l</sup>. We  
were very neer getting y<sup>e</sup> Custodiam of 400<sup>l</sup>. worth more  
at 100<sup>l</sup>. per An<sup>no</sup>. and doe not despair effecting it yet  
in a little time. We were also upon y<sup>e</sup> very Peris  
of ending all controversies two days since. But  
I will not suffer it to be done without men-  
time and trouble. We still conquer, but have not  
benefit of our reckonings. I will trouble y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup>  
no more at this time, But w<sup>th</sup> my Love to the  
Children, and bid y<sup>e</sup> all adieu.



Hen<sup>d</sup> S<sup>r</sup>

Dub. y<sup>e</sup> 28 July 1683

I understand by my wife, y<sup>e</sup> after my leaving  
London s<sup>r</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Southwell and shee conferred about a  
marriage for my nephew naper before I knew of any  
thing of it, and shee tell mee y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>d</sup> did not  
wholly reject it for n<sup>t</sup> I heartily thank y<sup>d</sup>. For  
her words y<sup>e</sup> I write (as I had never done before) care-  
fully examine y<sup>e</sup> matter, and punctually repre-  
sent it unto y<sup>d</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> is as followeth. My nephew  
has at this day 650<sup>l</sup> p<sup>ar</sup> in good Rent of  
Inheritance, and as much stock and benefit of  
Leases as doth effectually yeild him 150<sup>l</sup> p<sup>ar</sup>. more  
and his mother hath his principall Scar in Gyron  
wth as much other Rents of Inheritance as are  
worth 450<sup>l</sup> p<sup>ar</sup> wth as much stock and  
benefit of Leases as are worth 350<sup>l</sup> a year  
more. Shee hath already married her eldest  
Daughter, and hath plac'd her younger Son  
wth Mr. James Haubton a Merchant in London  
and I believe will in 2 years have made up as  
much provision as she intends for all her younger  
Children and then will as I think (but can  
I know nothing) bestow y<sup>e</sup> overplus of what  
she can spare to enlarge and establish y<sup>e</sup>  
family and Interest of her eldest Son. The



The young man himself is but 22 years old, and given  
my Study of usefull things, and having 2 younger  
Brothers would defer his Marriage for 4 or 5 years  
in w<sup>ch</sup> time he hopes y<sup>t</sup> by Study, Travell and  
Conversation he shall fit himself for some  
advantageous Employ<sup>mt</sup>. That Hee shall super-  
lucrate neer 3000<sup>l</sup> and be then ready for  
his Mother a fore mentioned contribution, or  
rather y<sup>t</sup> his Mother will be then ready for  
him. Hee doth not much care for Country  
affairs, w<sup>ch</sup> his Mother can easily manage for  
him, hee aymes rather at some good Employ<sup>mt</sup>.  
Hee intends w<sup>ch</sup> come for England w<sup>th</sup> Me, and  
I am tearing up my Remorai & impediments  
w<sup>th</sup> all y<sup>e</sup> force I can, and then being in England  
w<sup>th</sup>our adhering to any of y<sup>e</sup> above mentioned  
Project, will wait upon Providence & God.  
For my own part, I have no talent in things  
of this nature, and am sensible y<sup>t</sup> negotiating  
of a Marriage is a nice, tender, punctilious thing  
but should rejoyce extreamly if God be s<sup>o</sup> pleased  
y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>th</sup> my wife hath propounded may come to an  
happy Issue y<sup>e</sup> need not doubt one word of y<sup>e</sup>  
is here said — Nam si miseram Fortuna sinonem

Bruxit; Vanam etiam mendacem improba finget.  
I am  
y<sup>r</sup> most humble, fervent  
& affect. Serv<sup>t</sup>

T. S. Ed. Deering



Hand 5<sup>r</sup>

1. Aug<sup>r</sup> 1683

My Sister did call upon me to my wife  
in England; where Effect it will have I know not  
nor when. I find y<sup>e</sup> neither thee nor her for doe want  
my advice, nor shall I ever obtrude it upon them,  
Nor bee very forward to offer it in a matter I  
am a little uncertain in y<sup>e</sup> I have my  
thoughts already, & shall have my service in  
this or any other matter. I thank y<sup>e</sup> for w<sup>t</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> did w<sup>th</sup> my d<sup>e</sup> Deputy. I'll serve it w<sup>th</sup>  
honor for me and my friend. By the Port  
I leave from my wife that s<sup>r</sup> Henry Ingoldsby  
was to be discharged next day after her writing

I am s<sup>r</sup> in all things

To s<sup>r</sup> the. Remains.

Y<sup>r</sup> very faithful  
Shubert serv<sup>t</sup>



Hand 5.

Dublin 4<sup>th</sup> Aug<sup>r</sup> 1683

This is an answer to One Letter from y<sup>r</sup> Self, and another from Mr. Ashton. First I have recd. 20 Papers, and disposed of 8 of them. I recd. Notice of a warrant from his R<sup>y</sup> about Ballastage; but none hath been yet brought to me. Our Admiralty Affairs do not give occasion of long and frequent Letters. One of my Chief pursuits is, that I may sometimes communicate w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup>, & declare my self  
J. W. G. Verden.

Y<sup>r</sup> most humble and  
Faithfull serv<sup>t</sup>.

Hand 5.

Dub.

Aug<sup>r</sup> 1683

I troubled y<sup>r</sup> lately w<sup>th</sup> a Letter of 7<sup>th</sup> Inst<sup>t</sup> about 7 Papers and Ballastage. This is to desire y<sup>r</sup> Assistance for Bearer D<sup>r</sup>. Still to succeed me in y<sup>r</sup> Place of Judge of Admiralty, w<sup>th</sup> I do not quit because it affords me no wages, but because it gives me no such work as I expected, & sh<sup>d</sup>. I have been glad to have bestowed my time upon even without any other recompence or Reward. Then y<sup>r</sup> Satisfaction to have done well. This Gen<sup>l</sup> will better serve me w<sup>th</sup> is now to be done then I can do who am  
Y<sup>r</sup> most humble serv<sup>t</sup> & faithfull

Mr. Waller Esq<sup>r</sup> is willing also to resigne for y<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Reason to One Mr. Tho. Wilkenson a Person well  
practised in these Affairs.



PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE  
OF IRELAND,  
FOUR COURTS,  
DUBLIN.

23/8/12

Dear Mr. Brambell,

I am obliged to you  
for giving me an opportunity  
of looking through the Petty  
ms. presented to the library  
by Sir W. Osler. The greater  
part of the book seems to be  
in the handwriting of Petty.  
Some of the documents ~~entered~~  
entered are to be found in other  
books. But the greater part is

From

THE LIBRARY,

TRINITY COLLEGE

D

Enclosed is Mr.  
my colleagues  
recommendation



Where these leaves are taken out I found  
 a <sup>Down Survey</sup> Survey, 11 a statement of Petty's contract  
 with the Officers Council. (12) Detail of the purchase of  
 the Survey. I saw this in the library of T.C.D. on the  
 occasion of the 250 anniversary of the School of Physic  
 1812 170.

Phillips Sale 27<sup>th</sup> April 1811

SIZES MIXED

139

Fourth Day

812 PETRICORDIA. Paulini Petricordiae de Vita S. Martini Turonensis  
 Episcopi Libri VI, in the autograph of Chifflet, with marginal  
 notes—S. Theodoricus de contemplando—Beda's Martyro-  
 logium, *half russia* 3 vol. folio and 4to

\* \* These manuscripts belonged to the Jesuits College in Paris,  
 and formed part of the collection now in Berlin. They have  
 the Government mark "Paraphé au desir de l'arrest du  
 5 Juillet 1763."

813 PETTY. THE ORIGINAL ENTRY BOOK OF LETTERS OF SIR WILLIAM  
 PETTY FROM 1666 TO 1683, *half morocco* 8 vol. in 2

\* \* Sir William Petty was born in 1623, and died in 1687. He  
 was one of the ablest men of his day, and executed for the  
 Commonwealth the "Down Survey" in Ireland. He also  
 superintended the redistribution of lands in Ireland. The  
 present and following lots relate almost entirely to his work  
 in Ireland. Bound up with these letter books are the origi-  
 nal Accounts of monies levied and paid in 1655-6 for ad-  
 measuring and sub-dividing the lands allotted to the Army.

814 PETTY. THE ORIGINAL ENTRY BOOK OF LETTERS OF JOHN  
 PETTY, entitled "A Book of the Entry of Letters in Sir  
 William Petty his absence, beginning from y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> of March  
 the time of Sir William's going into England 1671"

\* \* These letters are almost all dated from Dublin.

815 PETTY. THE ORIGINAL ENTRY BOOK OF LETTERS ADDRESSED  
 BY THOMAS WALLER TO AND FOR SIR WILLIAM PETTY, etc.  
 from December 23, 1671, to June 29, 1675, *half red morocco*  
 3 vol. in 1, folio

\* \* The letters are mostly dated from Dublin.

816 PETTY. THE ORIGINAL LETTER BOOK OF SIR WILLIAM PETTY  
 FROM APRIL, 1672, TO NOVEMBER, 1675, in the original  
*vellum cover* 457 pp. folio

817 PETTY. THE ORIGINAL ENTRY BOOKS OF LETTERS ADDRESSED  
 BY JOHN RUTTER TO SIR WILLIAM PETTY, etc. FROM JULY,  
 1672, TO JAN. 5, 1674, *half calf* 2 vol. folio

818 PETTY. THE ORIGINAL LETTER BOOKS OF THOMAS DANCE  
 FROM JANUARY, 1685, TO AUGUST, 1700, CONTAINING HIS  
 CORRESPONDENCE WITH SIR WILLIAM PETTY, LADY PETTY,  
 and others 2 vol. folio

819 PETTY. The Political Anatomy of Ireland, with Remarks on  
 the Land, People, Houses, Churches, the Rebellion, Future  
 Settlement, Government, the Defence, Soil, Money, Trade,  
 Religion, Diet, Language, etc. by SIR WILLIAM PETTY, *half*  
*cal* folio 1672

\* \* This volume came from the collection of Sir Robt. Southwell,  
 Chief Secretary for Ireland in the reigns of Charles II and  
 William III.

820 PETTY. REFLECTIONS ON THE COIN NOW CURRENT—Quantu-  
 lumcunque concerning money by SIR W. PETTY addressed  
 to Lord HALIFAX — A Discourse concerning Trade and

Really IV + 452 pages  
 1 pp. 2-4 are wanting.



